

DESCENDANTS
OF
THOMAS FARR of HARPSWELL, MAINE
AND
NINETY ALLIED FAMILIES

Gc
929.2
F247s
1158920

M. L

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01239 5387

DESCENDANTS
of
THOMAS FARR of HARPSWELL, MAINE
and
NINETY ALLIED FAMILIES

Compiled by
EDITH BARTLETT SUMNER

Los Angeles, California

1959

Lithographed from Compiler's Typescript
By American Offset Printers, Los Angeles, Calif.

Other books published by Edith B. Sumner:

- Ancestry and Descendants of Edward Wales Blake and Clarissa Matilda Glidden, and 90 Allied Families, 1948
- Ancestry and Descendants of Samuel Bartlett and Lucy Jenkins, with 30 Allied Families, 1951
- Ancestry and Descendants of Amaziah Hall and Betsey Baldwin, with 50 Allied Families, 1954
- Ancestry and Descendants of James Hensman Coltman and Betsey Tobey, with 63 Allied Families, 1957

Other compilations:

- Benton-Graves Ancestry, 39th 144 Allied Families, 1953
- Noble and Royal Lineage of Mrs Ann Hutchinson, 1955
- Ancestry of Alice Gertrude Carsley of Portland, Maine, with 65 Allied Families. (Will be published.)

CONTENTS

Aldous	-	-	-	1	Hebert	-	-	-	165
Allen	-	-	-	4	Hildreth	-	-	-	168
Allerton	-	-	-	8	Holt	-	-	-	171
Antrobus	-	-	-	13	Hunting	-	-	-	175
Austin	-	-	-	14	Hutchinson	-	-	-	178
Ballard	-	-	-	17	Leach	-	-	-	186
Barrell	-	-	-	19	Long	-	-	-	190
Batchellor	-	-	-	23	Luff	-	-	-	192
Bennett	-	-	-	25	Lyndall	-	-	-	194
Bent	-	-	-	27	Maverick	-	-	-	196
Blood	-	-	-	30	Metcalf (2 lines)				201
Blott	-	-	-	32	Morse	-	-	-	205
Boyden	-	-	-	34	Neale	-	-	-	207
Boyes	-	-	-	37	Onion	-	-	-	209
Bray	-	-	-	39	Otis	-	-	-	211
Brock	-	-	-	41	Palmer	-	-	-	214
Browne	-	-	-	43	Park	-	-	-	216
Bullard	-	-	-	45	Parke	-	-	-	218
Buxton	-	-	-	50	Parker	-	-	-	220
Chamberlain	-	-	-	52	Peirce	-	-	-	223
Clapp (2 lines)	-	-	-	55	Pinkham	-	-	-	224
Clark, Joseph	-	-	-	65	Pitcher	-	-	-	228
Clarke, William	-	-	-	67	Pond	-	-	-	230
Cogswell	-	-	-	69	Rice	-	-	-	232
Colbron	-	-	-	72	Sawtelle	-	-	-	236
Coltman	-	-	-	75	Searle	-	-	-	242
Cram	-	-	-	76	Sherman	-	-	-	243
Davis	-	-	-	84	Starbuck (2 lines)				252
Doak	-	-	-	86	Stevens	-	-	-	254
Dyer	-	-	-	89	Stone	-	-	-	261
Ellwyn	-	-	-	91	Stoughton	-	-	-	267
Fairbanks	-	-	-	92	Swaine	-	-	-	270
Fales (2 lines)	-	-	-	95	Talbot	-	-	-	272
Farr	-	-	-	101	Tompkins	-	-	-	282
Faxon	-	-	-	123	Turrell	-	-	-	283
Fisher (2 lines)	-	-	-	125	Tuttle	-	-	-	287
Fiske	-	-	-	134	Tybbot	-	-	-	293
Flint	-	-	-	139	Wadsworth	-	-	-	295
Foster	-	-	-	141	Walden	-	-	-	303
Freeman	-	-	-	147	Ward	-	-	-	304
Frost	-	-	-	153	Ware	-	-	-	307
Furbush	-	-	-	154	Weare	-	-	-	310
Harris	-	-	-	238	White	-	-	-	314
Haskell	-	-	-	156	Winship	-	-	-	320
					Woodcock	-	-	-	322

20.00
Charles E. D. M.

APPENDIX (Not indexed)

Bohun - - - - -	325
Mitton - - - - -	330
Washburn - - - - -	331
Pension certificate of Mrs Lucinda Cram,	333, 334
Autographs of ancestors, -- - -	335, 336

ILLUSTRATIONS:

Coats of arms, drawn by Mrs Phyllis Rice, Heraldic artist, Los Angeles, California.

Bohun - - - - -	325
Clapp - - - - -	55
Fairbanks - - - - -	92
Fisher - - - - -	125
Fiske - - - - -	134
Freeman - - - - -	147
Sherman - - - - -	243
Stoughton - - - - -	267
Talbot - - - - -	272
Wadsworth - - - - -	295
Washburn - - - - -	331
Weare - - - - -	310
Pension certificate of Mrs Lucinda Cram, for War of 1812 - - - -	333, 334
Autographs of ancestors - - - -	335, 336

FOREWORD

In 1941 my cousin Mrs. Thomas R. Jones, of San Diego, California, compiled a genealogy of our paternal Wadsworth and Stevens lines. The interest aroused by the limited distribution of this book among our Wadsworth - Stevens connections, convinced me that there would be an equal interest in our maternal ancestry. The result was The Ancestors and Descendants of James Hensman Coltman and Betsey Tobey, compiled by Mrs. Edith Bartlett Sumner, and published in 1957. This covered some sixty allied maternal lines, and is now in most of the genealogical libraries in the country.

The book aroused much family interest in our paternal connections, aside from those covered by Mrs Jones' compilation. The present volume, also compiled by Mrs Sumner, contains some ninety paternal families, including the Wadsworth, Stevens and Farr families, with especial attention and space devoted to the last named. It also contains an Appendix outlining the descent from Henry de Bohun, Magna Charta Surety Baron.

Authorities are cited at the end of each family sketch, and as in the Coltman-Tobey Ancestry, eligibility to patriotic societies is indicated in footnotes. Excepted are Society of New England Women and Daughters of American Colonists, to which practically every descendant is eligible. The discovery of the hitherto unknown wife of William⁴ Haskell has provided a line to Isaac Allerton of the Mayflower for their descendants.

This book is dedicated to my nephews, Frederic Farr Fost, Ronald William Griffin and Vernon Ira Griffin, whose interest in their Farr ancestry is appreciated. Years of research has failed to reveal the parentage of Thomas Farr of Harpswell, Maine, but many pages of his descendants have been gathered, even the most recent additions.

Our gratitude is extended to all who have contributed to the book, with especial thanks to Dr. Clifford Bailey Farr of Bryn Mawr, Pennsylvania; Willard Henry Farr of Dubuque, Iowa; and Mrs Wesley Farr of Manchester, Maine, who have sent voluminous Farr data, otherwise unobtainable.

Margaret Farr Hara

EXPLANATORY NOTES

Ancestors occurring in other family sketches are printed in capitals. For instance on page 163, Willobee Haskell married Sarah⁶ Pinkham. EBENEZER⁴, THOMAS³, JOHN², and RICHARD¹PINKHAM are ancestors; Nathaniel⁵ Pinkham is not.

ABBREVIATIONS are obvious: b., born; m., married; d., died; dau., daughter; c before a year, circa, about — cl847.

DATES. The calendar correction by Pope Gregory XIII in 1582, was immediately accepted by all Catholic countries but not by England or her colonies until 1752. Before that year the new year began on March 25, causing the confusing "double dates," as February 14, 1722/3, for instance, which after 1752 became February 14, 1723, "new style." The compiler had given the double dates whenever possible.

FREEMAN. A freeman was a man who held the right of franchise in colonial times. Only those who were proprietors as well as members of the church could become freemen. The requirements for a freeman were that he should be of age, orthodox in religion, "of sober and peaceable conversation," and possessed of a ratable estate of at least £20. It is estimated that pounds should be multiplied by fifty to form a modern comparison. In 1776 only one-sixth of the population of Boston were freemen; therefore for that reason five-sixths had no participation in local government. Admittance as an inhabitant was a privilege not lightly acquired, only those being admitted who could contribute something of value to the community. Any stranger who came in was warned out of town if after a reasonable time he had not bought land or become self-supporting.

GENERAL COURT. This was the legislature or governing body, and had judicial powers as well. A representative to General Court of Massachusetts corresponds to the present day United States senator.

TITLES OF RESPECT. "Only a small number of persons 'of the best condition' had the distinction Mr. and Mrs. [Master and Mistress] prefixed to their names; this respect was always accorded ministers and their wives. Goodman and Goodwife were the appropriate addresses for persons above the condition of servitude and below that of gentility." (Palfrey: History of New England, 2:67.) "Gent." was a title allowed to be used only by gentlemen, below the class of esquire but above "Mr."

ALDUS

THOMAS^I ALDOUS of Stradbroom, Suffolk, England, born about 1440, is the first of the name found in this line, proved by numerous wills found in Suffolk probate records. He made his will in 1495, leaving considerable property. He named his wife Johan, who made her will in 1505. Children, from wills:

- + 1 ROBERT^{II}, cl470. See below.
- 2 Agnes. M., Robert Firmage.

ROBERT^{II} ALDOUS, of Stradbroom, born about 1470, made his will in 1507, leaving a large estate to wife Margaret and the following children:

- 1 Johnⁱⁱⁱ, v1596.
- 2 Thomas, of Fressingfield, near Stradbroom, Suffolk. Will of 1566 names wife Agnes, daughters, and four sons.
- + 3 ROBERT, cl500. See below.
- 4 George. Living 1507.
- 5 Daughter. Living 1507.
- 6 Daughter. Living 1507.

ROBERT^{III} ALDOUS, of Fressingfield, born about 1500, made his will in 1558, proved 1560. His widow Elizabeth made her will in 1566, proved 1576. Children, from these wills:

- 1 William^{iv}, cl530.
- 2 Agnes. M. bef. 1558, Robert (?) Barber.
- + 3 THOMAS, cl531. See below.
- 4 Joane. M. bef. 1558, William (?) Fox.
- 5 John. Will 1595; proved 1596. Beq. "Laurences" to THOMAS.
- 6 Alice. Unm. in 1588
- 7 Robert. Will 1624; proved 1625. Chil.: Robert, Elizabeth and John, the latter making his will in 1610.

THOMAS^{IV} ALDOUS, born about 1535, was living in 1595, when his brother John left him property called Laurence, etc. He married, Fressingfield, Oct. 14, 1561, Gilyan Fiske, who was born about 1541, the daughter of William Fiske. She was living in 1575. See FISKE.

- 1 Elizabeth^v, cl561. M., a Mr Kettle.
- + 2 FRANCIS. See following.
- 3 John. Had a wife named Emme.
- 4 Anne.

FRANCIS^V ALDOUS of Fressingfield, was born about 1565. He had a wife Sarah in 1595, and a second wife Mary in 1625. His will, dated Toftmonks, Norfolk, Oct. 7, 1625, names wife Mary—she to have "the best parlour in my house in Fressingfield, wherein my son NATHAN now dwelleth, during her natural life." NATHAN to have "three parts of my meadow called Laurences meddow," pasture, etc.; mentions having given by deed to his sons John and NATHAN his free lands in Fressingfield, they to pay certain legacies. After other bequests, "to MARY ALDOUS, the daughter of NATHAN ALDOUS my son, 40 s. at the age of 20. To my son NATHAN, my greate cupboard standing in the hall at Fressingfield, and a chest there, on the death of his mother; also a long table." He appointed his wife Mary residuary legatee; John and NATHAN to be executors, "to performe all these duties in truste reposed unto them, in the feare of god, and care of conscience, and they to live in mutuall Love & Amitie as becometh brothers." Signed, FRANCIS ALDOUS. The will was proved at Beccles, Nov. 5, 1625.

Children of Francis, from wills, probably by first wife:

- 1 Francis^{vi}. Probably d. yg.
- 2 Nathaniel, cl590. D. by 1625. Wife Elizabeth; 3 chil.
- 3 John. Will, 7-29-1639. Wife Margaret Fiske. He left to brother NATHAN, £60, "to be transported over seas to s^d Nathan and his heires."
- + 4 NATHAN, cl595. See following. Emigrated to America.
- 5 Anne. D. by 1625. M., Robert Andrews (d. by 1625); 2 chil. M.2, Thomas Cannell or Cannon; 2 chil.

DEACON NATHAN¹ ALDUS, as it was spelled here (also Aldis, Auldes, etc.) was born in England, probably in Fressingfield, about 1595-6, according to depositions which he made in court in 1642 and 1670. He died in Dedham, Mass., March 15, 1675/6, and his widow Mary died there on Jan. 1, 1676/7.

See digest of his father's will, above, for property left Nathan in 1625. He came to New England about 1638. In 1639 his brother John bequeathed him "three score pounds ... to be transported over sea to s^d Nathan and his heires." He was an original proprietor of Dedham, his signature and that of his only son John being affixed to the Covenant when the town was founded, July 18, 1637. He was admitted to the first church of Dedham, Feb. 11, 1639/40, and his wife on March 11, 1640/1. He served on various church committees, and was chosen one of the first deacons of the church on June 23, 1650.

He received several grants of land in Dedham. In 1642 he acquired one-sixth interest in a water mill on East Brook, and in 1649 he sold it to the other partners. He was made a free-

man, May 13, 1640, and served his turn as "viewer of fences," sometimes called "woodreeve," that year. He was a selectman, 1641, 1642 and 1644. He was appraiser in a number of probate cases, his signature being preserved on some of the documents and his autograph reproduced in the Dedham Town Records.

Administration on his estate was granted, April 25, 1676, to "Mary Aldis his relict, and John Aldis, their sonne." The inventory amounted to £112, his houselot valued at £40.

Children of Nathan and Mary, probably born in England:

+ 1 MARY². Under 20 in 1625. See below.

2 John. Only son. D., Dedham, 1700. M., 1650, Sarah² Philip¹) Eliot (1629-1711); 7 chil.

3 Lydia. D., Dedham, 2-2-1683. M., 1, Samuel Oliver.

M. 2, Dedham, 1654, JOSHUA FISHER, Jr. (1621-1672), who had m. 1, her sister MARY. In her will she referred to "my brother Dea. Aldis."

MARY² ALDUS was probably born in England, and seems to be the eldest of Deacon Nathan Aldus' children, although the date of her birth is not known. She was bequeathed by her grandfather Francis Aldous of Fressingfield, Suffolk, England, "40 shillings at the age of 20," in 1625, so born before 1605. She married in Dedham, Mass., on March 15, 1642/3, Joshua Fisher, Junior. She died in Dedham on Sept. 3, 1653, and Joshua married second in February 1653/4, her sister Lydia, the widow of Samuel Oliver. Joshua died on Aug. 10, 1672, and Lydia on Feb. 2, 1682/3, both in Dedham. See FISHER.

Dedham Historical Register, 14:18-24, 60-65; 87-98; 119-121
Dedham Vital and Church Records, 2:22, 24, 35; 3:75-80; 3:95, 108, 111, 211.

Dedham Town Records, 3:89 (has autograph)

Massachusetts Colonial Records, 1:377

New England Register, 64:240-248 (English Aldous wills)

ALLEN

HOPE¹ ALLEN was probably born in England about 1625. He died in Boston, Mass., between June 18 and July 21, 1677. He married first about 1649, a lady named Rachel, who died about 1667. His second wife was named Mary, whom he married about 1669. Mary died about 1670, and he married third after Sept. 29, 1671, and before January 1672, Mrs Hannah Hull. She was born in Boston on April 4, 1641, the daughter of William and Hannah (Penn) Townsend, and sister of Colonel Penn Townsend. She was living Aug. 10, 1721, at least eighty years of age.

Hannah, the third wife, had four husbands. Her mother was a sister of James Penn, Marshal General of the Colony, and the Ruling Elder of the church in Boston. Hannah married first, Boston, April 3, 1657, Thomas Hull, a cooper, who died, 1670. They had seven children. She bore five children to her second husband, Hope Allen. She married for the third time between Aug. 1, 1677, and Jan. 28, 1679, Richard Knight of Boston, a shopkeeper who was living as late as 1684, and apparently they had no children. She married as her fourth husband, in Boston, Aug. 13, 1689, Lieut. Richard Way, who died there, 1697. All her husbands being well-to-do, she was well provided for in her old age.

Nothing is known of the birthplace of antecedents of Hope Allen. The first record found is in 1651, when called a currier, he was admitted an inhabitant of Boston. His son Jacob was born in Boston in 1654, but there were probably two children born before that. The Allens lived on Wing's Lane, now Elm street, near Dock Square in the north of Boston. In 1654 he bought of Robert Bellow for £30, a dwelling house. However, the following October he was a tenant of James Evereill. In 1655 he was one of the appraisers of Philip Allen's estate. In 1659, M^r Hope Allen is in a list of the debtors of Thomas Broughton. On May 31, 1660, George Cleeve* conveyed to Hope Allen of Boston, the upper extremity of "the Neck" (now Portland, Me.), 400 acres, bounded S.E. on Casco River and on the west by land of Anne Mitton and James Andrews*. (Hope Allen left it to his son EDWARD, who sold all but fifty acres in 1678.) In 1660, Hope and Rachel joined the church in Boston and had five children baptized.

In March 1667, a suit of Joseph Bond vs. Hope Allen was withdrawn in the Ipswich Court. In 1670, Hope was in trouble with the authorities because he had permitted his daughter

* Maternal ancestor of Dr Margaret Farr Hara.

Rachel to marry Mr Joseph Deacon. There is no record of this marriage in Lynn or Boston, but Rachel re-married a year later, and her husband William Shute appointed Hope Allen and John Saffin attorneys to recover her legacy from Mr Joseph Deacon, who had been lost at sea. Hope Allen was plaintiff in an action against John Jennings, dated July 19, 1672, but withdrew the action. The same year a record shows that Thomas Broughton owed him £200. The same year he was presented to court for tending and drying his leather on the Sabbath Day, "but pleading the necessity of it," he was merely admonished, and ordered to pay the costs. Early the next year a parcel of leather shipped to Jamaica by him and Jacob Jesson contrary to law, was seized and forfeited, and his later protest denied. In 1674 he testified in court, his autograph affixed to the deposition. He was taxed in 1676, and on Feb. 22, 1676, a petition addressed to the General Court in regard to King Philip's War, bears his signature.

His home was unusually large for those days, and its value was estimated at £450. It consisted of a kitchen, hall, "Lodging roome next to Streete," the parlour, the "little Lodging roome next the parlour," the little chamber next the street, the chamber over the hall, the garret next the street, a little chamber next the yard, the chamber over the parlour, the garret over the parlour, and the work house. The total estate was appraised at £660.10.00, exclusive of the property in Falmouth. It included many items indicative of culture, and the inventory listed the two negroes, man and woman, at £40. The settling of the estate was quite complicated, and covered a period of years, one document speaking of "the mansion house."

His will of July 27, 1677, was produced in August 1677 by Hannah Allen. It bequeathed to EDWARD ALLEN all the land in Casco Bay, "400 acres with priviledges & appurtenances thereunto belonging"; his two negroes Dego and Hager to serve wife Hannah for four years and then to have their freedom, they to pay his wife £30, and Hannah to use the money to educate and bring up the children borne by her; in case the negroes did not purchase their freedom, they were to be sold "or improved by my Said Wife, for the uses abovementioned"; wife to be executrix and to have the residue for four years, when it was to be divided and wife to have one-third; two-thirds to be divided amongst his children: EDWARD, Jacob, Benjamin, Elizabeth, Mary, and Deborah. The posthumous child [Hope] was also provided for. If wife Hannah marry within four years (which she did) the estate was to be divided. On Jan. 28, 1679, son Jacob brought suit against his stepmother, then Mrs Knight, for his share, and Knight was ordered to sell the house, and pay Jacob within three months. Richard Knight seems to have done his best, but had to mortgage several pieces of property to obey the court.

Children of Hope and first wife, Rachel; Rachel, Jacob, Joseph and Leah bp. Boston, 9-16-1660:

- + 1 EDWARD², cl650. See below.
- 2 Rachel, cl652. D. by 1677; prob. no chil. Not in father's will. M.1, prob. Lynn, Mass., 1670, "Mr Joseph Deacon" (will 1670-1671), "of Boston, and by God's Providence called forth to sea," etc.; left est. in N. E., Jamaica and Old Eng. and elsewhere, to "Rachill Deacon the daughter of Hope Allen of Boston...now my wife." She m.2, 1671, William Shute of Jamaica (liv. 1674).
- 3 Jacob, Boston, 2-22-1653/4. Mariner. D. at sea, 1726. M.1, cl675, Elizabeth² (John¹) Clifford (liv. 1700); 3 daus. M.2, prob. S.C., 1700-6, Mary _____ (liv. 1726).
- 5 Leah, 5-16-1657. D. yg.
- 6 Mary, twin, 6-15-1659. Liv. 1677.
- 7 Martha, twin, 6-15-1659. D. yg.
- 8 Benjamin, 1-10-1661/2. Mariner of Salem. D. by 7-1-1703. M. cl686, Mary _____ (d. 1704); 2 daus.
- 9 Martha, 3-30-1664. D. yg.

Child of Hope and second wife, Mary:

- 10 John², 11-30-1670. Bp. Boston, 11-24-1670. D. yg.

Children of Hope and third wife, Hannah:

- 11 James², twin, 9-6-1672. D. yg.
- 12 Elizabeth, twin, 9-6-1672. D. 1705. M. 1689, Andrew Wager (d. 1705+); 5 chil.
- 13 Deborah, 3-26-1674. Bp. 3-29-1674. Liv. 1691. M.2, as 2d wife, 1690, Rev. Deodate² (Rev. Thomas¹) Lawson of Denton, Norfolk, Eng., where he died.
- 14 Rachel, 5-16-1676. D. inf.
- 15 Hope, 6-18-1677, after father's will was made, but prob. before he died. Liv., Dec. 1691.

EDWARD² ALLEN was born about 1650, probably Boston. The identity of his wife Sarah has not been established. She died about 1720, perhaps outliving Edward, who is last heard of in 1690.

His father bequeathed him by his will of 1677, 400 acres of land in Casco Bay, "with priviledges and appurtenances belonging thereunto." This was a large part of the present site of Portland, Maine. He sold this property by two deeds, one in 1678, to George Bramhall and Henry Kirke, and one in 1681, to Andrew Marenell. This land was evidently given him by his father before he died, and confirmed by the will.

He lived first in Berwick, Maine, and was fined at York Court in 1673 for absence from meeting, probably indicating

Quaker tendencies. He soon settled in Dover Neck, N.H. He was taxed in Dover in 1677, 1680, and 1684; was prison keeper in Dover Neck in 1678; was one of the talesmen for the famous Gove treason trial in 1683; and signed the New Hampshire petition to Massachusetts in 1690, to set up a temporary government. In 1703-4, he visited Lynn, Mass., to assist the widow of his brother, Captain Benjamin Allen, to settle the estate.

Children of Edward and Sarah:

- 1 Edward³, Boston, 7-11-1671. Res: Nantucket, Mass.
M.c1692, Ann² (Joseph¹) Coleman; 10 chil. by 1718.
- 2 Jacob. Cordwainer of Dover, N.H. M.1,1702, Martha³
(William², John¹*) Dam; 6 chil. M.2, Mrs Mary [Spencer] Jones (liv. 1761); 6 chil.
- 3 Benjamin. Prob. the son who went to sea, and died 1705-8
Brought up by uncle, Capt. Benjamin Allen. His aunt,
Mrs Mary Allen, left him £30.
- 4 Ebenezer. Legacy from uncle Benjamin Allen, 1703. May be
the son who went to sea. His aunt Mary left him £15.
- 5 Rachel. D.1724+. M.1692, as 2d wife, John² (Ralph¹)
Trambly (d.1724); 10 chil. by 2 wives.
- 6 Sarah, Dover Neck, c1679. D.1770. M.c1697, Benjamin²
(William¹) Wentworth (c1670-1728); 12 chil.
- 7 Leah? Prob. dau. M.1699, Joseph³ (Joseph², Thomas¹)Can-
ney (b.1674); at least 2 chil.
- + 8 MARY (given as Elizabeth by Winifred Lovering Holman, but
corrected by Walter Goodwin Davis.) See below.

MARY³ ALLEN, known to be the daughter of Edward Allen, was married in Dover, N.H., Dec. 2, 1700, Thomas Pinkham. Thomas was probably the eldest son of John Pinkham of Dover, but no record of his birth has been found, nor the deaths of either Thomas or Mary. See PINKHAM.

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
New England Register, 29:47; 47:86; 66:282-3; 102:177 (arti-
cle by Winifred Lovering Holman).
Pinkham Genealogy.

* Maternal ancestor of Dr Margaret Farr Hara.

ALLERTON

ISAAC¹ ALLERTON was born in England, the place not known, about 1586. (He made a deposition in Plymouth, Mass., Sept. 26, 1639, in which he gave his age as "about 53 years.")

Isaack Allerton, Jongman van Londe in Engelant, vergeselschaft met Edward Southward, Richard Masterson & Ranulphe Thickins zyn bekende met Marie Norris, jonge Dochter van Nubere in Engelant, vergeselschaft met Anne Fuller & Dille Carpenter, haer bekende. Zyn getrout, voor Willem Cornelison Tyboults & Jacob Paedts Schepene dese iiij^e Novembris XVI^e elfte. English translation:

Isaac Allerton, unmarried man from London, England, accompanied by Edward Southworth & Ralph Dickens his acquaintances, with Mary Norris, single woman of Newbury, England, accompanied by Anne Fuller and Priscilla Carpenter, her acquaintances. Married before William Cornelison Tyboults & Jacob Paedts, sheriffs, Nov. 4, 1611.

Mary "died with the first" in Plymouth, Mass., Feb. 26, 1620/1, and was buried on Cole's Hill. Isaac married second in 1626, Fear, daughter of Elder William Brewster. Fear died on Dec. 12, 1634, "of pestilent fever," then prevailing in Plymouth. In 1644 Isaac had a wife named Johanna, her parentage unknown. Isaac died in New Haven, Conn., between Feb. 2 and 12, 1658/9, survived by Johanna, who died in 1682.

The earliest records of New England and New Amsterdam regarding Isaac Allerton reveal the high estimation and confidence in him held by his contemporaries (with the exception of William Bradford). His broad spirit of enterprise exceeded in results that of any of the other Mayflower passengers. With his far-reaching activities, he certainly was a strong factor in welding together the colonies. His mission was one of conciliation and peace, but hampered as he was by his environment and the narrow spirit of the times, many of his undertakings were unsuccessful. The records show him to have been one of the Pilgrims' mainstays in Holland, and no other was deemed fitted to bring the last of the Pilgrims from Leyden to New Plymouth. He was one of the first five signers of the Mayflower Compact*, who Dr. William Chauncy Fowler, LL.D, claims should be placed on the same high level as the immortal five who drafted the Declaration of Independence. "The Descendants of Edward Small" devotes nearly a hundred pages to a documented account of Allerton, of which the following is a synopsis.

* Qualifies for Society of Mayflower Descendants.

Prior to his removal to Holland about 1609, he resided in London, and probably joined the Pilgrims at Leyden with others from London. His name first appeared in Leyden records with that of his widowed sister, Sarah [Allerton] Vincent, whose marriage to Degory Priest occurred on the same day as his own. The Pilgrims had to support themselves in Leyden, and Isaac's trade is given as tailor. He was admitted to citizenship of Leyden in 1615, and later that year he was guaranty for Degory Priest, these two being the only Pilgrims who became citizens of Leyden. With his wife Mary he witnessed the betrothal in 1618 of Edward Winslow (later governor of Plymouth Colony). He was active in the preparation for the removal from Holland and joined with Samuel Fuller, Edward Winslow and William Bradford in a letter to Robert Cushman and John Carver (the first governor of Plymouth Colony), then in England, cautioning them not to go too far without the writers. History shows that the Pilgrims paid dearly for Cushman's mismanagement.

The Speedwell left Holland with Allerton and his family on board. When the passengers were readjusted at Plymouth, England, after the abandonment of the leaky Speedwell, the Allertons continued with the Mayflower on its eventful voyage. The baby Sarah was left behind, but was brought later by her aunt Sarah, now married to Cuthbert Cuthbertson. While on the Mayflower in Provincetown harbor, a son was born to the Allertons, but did not live, and the mother died soon after.

In the assignment of the seven "garden plotes," in 1620, Allerton drew one next to Francis Cooke. In 1623 he received an additional seven acres. In the distribution of cattle in 1627, to his party of thirteen fell "the Greate Black cow that came in the Anne, to which they must keepe the lesser of the steers and two shee goats."

The first governor, John Carver, died in 1621, and William Bradford was chosen governor, with Allerton as assistant governor, which office he held until 1625 and perhaps longer. He was a freeman of the colony, and was assessed the largest tax in the colony, £3:11. When his sister Sarah Cuthbertson's estate was settled, he was the largest creditor, £75., but gave "free leave that the other creditors be paid first, desiring rather to lose all rather than other men should lose any."

After the death of Robert Cushman in 1625, he was sent to England repeatedly as the agent of Plymouth Colony. He and Winslow after several stormy meetings with the Merchant Adventurers in England, induced them to advance money for supplies which were committed to their custody as "our factours, at whose discretion they are to be sould, and commodities to be taken for them, as is fitting." It was this bringing over of his own merchandise that so incensed Bradford. He went again in 1626 after Standish had failed the year before, returning in the spring of 1627 with the draft of an agreement "drawne

by the best counsel of law they could get, to make it firme." By the contract the Adventurers sold their entire interest to Plymouth Colony for £1800., £200. to be paid annually, which agreement gave general satisfaction. He went to England again the next year and made the first payment of £200 on the debt. On his return he brought a great assortment of merchandise. Bradford claiming that his own goods were more vendable than theirs, Allerton sold them outside of Plymouth Colony. Yet they again sent him to England, "considering how well he had done the former business, and what goode acceptation he had with their friends there." He then spent three months in Holland arranging to convoy the rest of the Pilgrims to New England. He got them to England, then got thirty-five families on the ship Lion. He waited impatiently day after day for the reading at the council table of the patents, which had been granted by the King - one a charter for Plymouth, the other a better one for Kennebec than he had obtained on a former trip. The Lion could wait no longer, and he sailed from Bristol with the last of the Pilgrims, forced to abandon the matter temporarily. He spent months in England in 1630, with inadequate financial support, but he and the London partners did finally secure a patent of land on the Penobscot, which provided the desired opportunity for Plymouth to control trade and fishing along the coast of Maine. With the English partners he bought the White Angel and hired the Friendship, seeing thereby the means of raising money to pay some of their debt, but Bradford expresses his grief and astonishment at their purchase. They now owed about £5000. Bradford wrote in 1630 that "Mr Allerton followed his affaires and returned to England, with his White Angell." Evidently when the colonists complained about the expenditure, Allerton took it over himself, and when the ships made money, they resented it. There were other clashes with Bradford, and Allerton, considering that he had been unfairly used, and that his good name had been tarnished, felt justified in withdrawing from the Colony. Although they found fault with him, they could not spare him, and when an independant government was set up in 1634, the colonists elected him Assistant, evidently as an inducement to return.

He had built a house before 1635 at Rocky Nook, near "the Old Wading Place," at Jones' River, the property later in the possession of his son-in-law Elder Thomas Cushman. In 1637, "Isaack Allerton, gent.," was on the second list of freemen. In 1646 a settlement of all the London claims was completed and Plymouth for the first time enjoyed the luxury of freedom from debt. Winslow and others tried in vain to get Allerton to adjust his accounts. The probate files of Plymouth County show that many estates were indebted to him.

He established headquarters of his fishing fleet of eight boats at Marble Harbor, but the period of his residence there

was full of misfortune. His house at Marblehead was burned; a ship which he sent to France was lost with its entire cargo.

His earlier relations with Massachusetts Bay Colony were pleasant and he was able to assist the new settlement of Boston very materially. Later there were differences, suspected to be the outgrowth of his championship of Roger Williams.

Most of his time was spent at sea or looking after varied interests, and as he was no longer Plymouth's agent, he made the most of every opportunity. The Maine records give proof of his association with Sir Richard Vines and Sir Ferdinando Gorges—who in a deed calls him "trusty and well beloved."

He established business relations with New Amsterdam and New Haven, with a home in each place. Little is known of his latter years in New Amsterdam and New Haven, yet he was prominent. He could speak Dutch as well as English and was also proficient in the Indian tongues. He and Captain John Underhill were two of eight men selected for conferences during an Indian uprising in 1643. These same men in 1644 sent a letter to Holland, charging Director Kieft with malfeasance in office and inciting the recent Indian war. They requested his removal, and Peter Stuyvesant was sent over to supplant Kieft. Allerton was a burgher in New Amsterdam, and was taxed sixty florins, one of the largest tax payers. The court minutes of New Amsterdam abound in references to him. He seems to have been greatly in demand as security or bail, and often acted as Dutch interpreter at court. In 1647 he was the bearer of important letters passing between Governor Stuyvesant and the governor of New Haven Colony, which show that his advice was sought by both. In the winter of 1644-5 he and his third wife Joanna were shipwrecked in a storm, but all were saved.

In New Haven his "grand house with four porticoes" was one of the "four which excelled in stateliness all other houses erected by the first generation of its inhabitants." He and Joanna had prominent seats in the New Haven church in 1647 under Rev. John Davenport, the seating appointed rigidly according to importance. In 1662, Joanna, then a widow, was given the most prominent position for women in the church.

The dealings of New Amsterdam and New Haven merchants with Virginia were always conducted with the English planters, not with the Indians, yet Allerton owing to his familiarity with their ways and his friendly relations with them, obtained his land in Virginia directly from the Indians. His son Isaac removed to the Virginia plantation after his father's death and built a large mansion in which he spent the rest of his life. His descendants married into the prominent Virginia families of Lee, Travers, Cooke, Corbin, Willoughby, Bushrod, etc.

He also acquired large interests in Delaware Bay, where he had the trust and confidence of the Swedish settlers. In 1658, when over seventy, in order to meet a debt for Virginia

tobacco, he mortgaged his house and farm near Delaware Bay, and later mortgaged a ketch, but he was always solvent, and his credit of the best.

His will was presented to the New Haven court on Oct. 29, 1659, by his son Isaac. This was in the form of a "writeing" which appointed the widow and son Isaac joint executors, and showed about 4,390 guilders due him from the Dutch in New Amsterdam, and £100 from the English, as well as money due from Barbadoes and elsewhere. Isaac, Jr., declined to administer, unless he might be free to act as he saw convenient, and two other trustees were appointed. The inventory of the New Haven property amounted to £118, the house estimated at £75. Isaac bought the homestead from the creditors for £120, and in 1660 deeded it to his stepmother for life, with reversion to his daughter Mrs Elizabeth Eyres, who eventually received it.

Children of Isaac and first wife, Mary:

- 1 Bartholomew², Leyden, cl612. A minister in England.
- + 2 REMEMBER, Leyden, cl614. See below.
- 3 Mary, Leyden, cl616. D. 1699, last Mayflower survivor.
M.cl636, Thomas¹ (Robert) Cushman (cl607-1691); 8 chil.
- 4 Sarah, Leyden, cl618. Came with her aunt Sarah (Allerton) Cuthbertson on Little James, 1623. Prob. d. bef. 170a.
- 5 Child, bur. Leyden, 2-5-1620.
- 6 Son, b. and d. on Mayflower, 1620. Mother d. in 3 days.

Children of Isaac and second wife, Fear:

- 7 Isaac², Plymouth, cl630. D.Va., 1702. Grad Harvard 1650.
M.1, New Haven, cl652, Elizabeth _____; 2 chil. M.2, Va., 1663, Elisabeth, dau. of Capt. Thomas Willoughby, widow of George Colclough. She d. bef. Oct. 1702; 3 chil.

REMEMBER² ALLERTON, born about 1614 in Leyden, Holland, married about 1633, Rev. Moses Maverick, born about 1611, the son of John Maverick, in Devonshire, England. Remember died about 1655, and Moses married in Boston, Mass., Oct. 22, 1656, Eunice, widow of Thomas Roberts, the ceremony performed by the governor of Massachusetts, John Endicott. Moses died in Marblehead, Mass., on Jan. 28, 1685/6, "age 76." See MAVERICK.

Descendants of Edward Small, 756-851. Autograph, 729, 829.
Mayflower Descendant, 7:129, 130.
Goodwin: Pilgrim Republic, various. Autograph, 349.
New England Register, 44:290-2.
New Haven Probate Court records, 11, pt. 1: 82, 83.

ANTROBUS

WALTER ANTROBUS of St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, was warden of the Shoemakers' Company in 1588. His first wife's name is unknown. He married second, 1586-7, Joan Arnold, who was baptized at St. Albans in 1571. Walter was buried at St. Albans in 1614. Joan died in Ipswich, Mass.

Joan emigrated to New England in the early part of April, 1635, on the ship Planter of London, Nicholas Trerice, Master. Her age on the ship list was given as 65. With her were her daughter Joan (Lawrence) Tuttle, age 42, with four Lawrence children, Joan's second husband JOHN TUTTLE, mercer of St. Albans, age 39, and their four Tuttle children. Some servants accompanied them. They arrived in Boston on June 7, 1635.

Joan undoubtedly lived at the Tuttle home in Ipswich, but probably did not live long, owing to the hardships of early colonial life.

Known child of Walter and Joan (Arnold) Antrobus:

- 1 JOAN ANTROBUS, bp. St. Albans, 1592. Living, 1659. Mar- first, St. Albans, 1609, Thomas Lawrence, who died at St. Albans, 1624-5. Children, born or baptized at St. Albans:
 - 1 Jane Lawrence, cl615. Age 20 on ship list. M., St. Albans, 2-20-1634/5, George¹ Giddings (cl609-1675); came on the Planter. 4 sons. Exec. of JOAN TUTTLE's estate.
 - 2 John Lawrence, bp. 1618. D. Long Island, 1699, leaving a widow Susannah, 3 sons and 3 daus.
 - 3 William Lawrence, bp. 1622. D., Long Island, 1680. Unk. 1st wife; 3 chil. M. 2, 1664, Elizabeth (Richard) Smith; several sons; dau. Mary. Elizabeth m. 2, 1681, Sir Philip Carteret, governor of New Jersey.
 - 4 Marie Lawrence, bp. 1625-6. D. Ipswich, Mass., 1715, "ae 92. M., Ipswich, cl645, Thomas Burnham (cl616-94); 12 ch.
 - 5 Thomas? Said to be a son who came later. Was in New- town by 1656. D. 1703, leaving widow and 7 chil.

JOAN (ANTROBUS) LAWRENCE married second about 1626-7, JOHN TUTTLE. They came to New England on the Planter, and settled in Ipswich, Mass. John died in Carrickfergus, Ireland, Dec. 30, 1656, "age 60." See TUTTLE.

Dawes-Gates Genealogy, 1:64.

Banks: Planters of the Commonwealth, 140-3.

Hotten: Emigrants to New England.

Thompson: History of Long Island, 3:600-5.

New York Gen. and Biog. Record, 3:26; 13:62.

AUSTIN

JOSEPH¹ AUSTIN was born about 1616, probably in England. He had a brother Samuel (born about 1614), and a brother Matthew (born about 1620). Joseph married by October 1649, Sarah Starbuck, daughter of Edward and Catherine (Reynolds) Starbuck of Dover, N. H. Joseph died in January 1663, and Sarah married on March 2, 1664/5, Humphrey Varney. She had four children by her second marriage. See STARBUCK.

Joseph and his brothers came to Dover from the region of Dedham, Mass. Joseph was in Hampton, N. H., in 1642, and in Dover in 1647. In Dover Court, on Sept. 7, 1647, Mr Nicholas Browne sued him for £99., for not performing a contract, but lost the suit and had to pay costs. Austin then sued Browne and was awarded £3. and costs. He sued Browne again, and was awarded £9.17.9.

Other records show he was a witness in Eliot, Maine, to a deed of Abraham Conley, June 24, 1648. He was taxed in Dover in 1648, 1649, 1650, 1657, 1658, 1659, and 1662. In 1649 he purchased from Richard Waldron, one-fourth of "the old mill" at Cocheco. He was on the grand jury in 1650 and 1660, and other years; also on a coroner's jury in 1660. His name is on a list of freemen before 1653, as he must have been to serve on a jury. On June 30, 1659, Thomas Leighton* gave to RICHARD PINKHAM a lot of marsh, and Pinkham sold his right to Joseph Austen of Dover. His name is on the list of Dover men having rights of ox pasture in 1661.

In addition to the mill property, he had various grants of land from the town, one of 100 acres, one of 50 acres, and one of 40 acres, which last was laid out to his son THOMAS in 1696.

His will of Jan. 22, 1662/3, mentioned "brother Peter Coffin." He bequeathed one-third of his property to his wife, and two-thirds to his children, his eldest son THOMAS to have a double portion, according to law. Because there was no executor, the will was called improper, and the court granted administration to the widow, who brought the inventory into Dover court on July 1, 1663. It was in the amount of £470., signed by Hatevil Nutter*, John and Ralph Hall, and John Heard. Attested by Sarah Austin on July 3, 1663. Administration was granted Lt. Peter Coffin upon the estate of Joseph Austin, deceased, on June 1, 1680.

* Maternal ancestor of Dr Margaret Farr Hara.

Children of Joseph and Sarah—apparently there were two more sons:

- + 1 THOMAS², eldest son. See following.
- 2 Benjamin. Res: Nantucket, Mass. Estate divided among four brothers and a sister in 1681.
- 3 Nathaniel. Res: Nantucket, Mass.
- 4 Deborah. D. 1718. M. 1668, John² (Tristram¹) Coffin (1647-1711); 11 chil.
- 5 Mary. D. 1721. M. 1674, Capt. Richard Gardner, Jr., of Nantucket (1653-1728); 10 chil.
- 6 Son. Joseph, according to S. L. C. archives. See Benjamin.
- 7 Son. See Benjamin².

THOMAS² AUSTIN was perhaps born in Dover, N. H., but the date is not known. He was called "eldest son" in his father's will of 1663. He married about 1677, Anne, daughter of Richard Otis. The time and place of her birth, and the dates of the death of Thomas and Anne, are not known. See OTIS.

Thomas and Anne were Quakers. He was a house carpenter, or what would now be called a builder. He was also a wheelwright. He inherited the homestead the mill property from his father. Town records show he was taxed in Dover in 1677, and again about 1680. He served on a jury in 1679, and his name is on a voting list dated 1680, for electing deputies for the General Assembly. He signed the general petition of the Dover inhabitants in 1690, addressed to Massachusetts, to set up a temporary government.

Children of Thomas and Anne, born in Dover:

- 1 Rose³, 4-3-1678. Living 1729. M., Ephraim³ (Jeremiah², Henry¹) Tibbets (living 1729); 11 chil.
- 2 Sarah, 3-1-1682. M. 1712, John³ (Joseph², Thomas¹) Canney (d. 1747); 2 daus.
- + 3 NATHANIEL, 3-2-1687. See following.
- 4 Thomas, 6-5-1689. D. 1706.
- 5 Joseph, 6-30-1692. D. 1776. Wife Sarah; 8 chil. Inherited the mill property.
- 6 Nicholas, twin, 8-20-1695. Wife Jane; 13 chil.
- 7 Ann, twin, 8-20-1695.
- 8 Samuel, 10-2-1698. D. by 1776. M. 1727, Abigail⁴ (Solomon³ (JOHN², RICHARD¹) PINKHAM; 7 chil. Res: Somersworth, N.H. Quakers.
- 9 Benjamin, 7-31-1704. D. 1782. M. 1729, Sarah⁴ (THOMAS³, JOHN², RICHARD¹) PINKHAM; 9 chil. b. in Somersworth. Quakers.

NATHANIEL³ AUSTIN was born in Dover, N.H., March 2, 1687. He married, Sept. 22, 1714, probably in Dover, Catherine, the daughter of Andrew Neale. She was born on Dec. 4, 1695, in Berwick, Maine. Nathaniel died in 1749, survived by Catherine, who was appointed administratrix of his estate on June 8, 1749. See NEALE.

Nathaniel and Catherine were Quakers, and the births of their children are given in the Quaker style, the first month being March, which has confused some compilers. See Foreword.

Children of Nathaniel and Catherine, born in Dover:

- 1 Catherine⁴, 1-12-1715.
- 2 Phebe, 3-14-1718. M.1735, John⁴ Hanson, Jr. (1712-1781); 5 chil. He m. 2, 1750, Sarah, dau. of Thomas Tuttle; she d. 1804; 4 chil.
- + 3 SARAH, 11-14-1719. See below.
- 4 Ann, 6-17-1721. D.1799. M.1751, Maul⁴ (Thomas³, Thomas² Thomas¹) Hanson; 7 chil. Ann was Maul's third wife.
- 5 Nathaniel, 4-25-1723. Wife Mary.
- 6 Rebecca, 3-23-1725. M., Simeon Hill.
- 7 Nicholas, 10-17-1727. M. 1750, Elizabeth Tibbets.
- 8 Mary, 8-17-1730. M. c1773, Stephen⁵ (Robert⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Thomas¹) Hanson; 5 chil.
- 9 Priscilla, 3-4-1732. D.1773. M. 1749, Caleb Hodgdon.
- 10 Andrew, 8-8-1733. Named for grandfather Andrew Neale, from whom he recd. bequest in 1739. D.1814. M., 1, Mary Hoag. M.2,1800, Elizabeth Collins.
- 11 James, 5-1-1735.
- 12 Elijah, 6-3-1738. M.1762, Hannah Roberts; 8 chil. Son Elijah lived in Madbury.

SARAH⁴ AUSTIN was born in Dover, N. H., on Nov. 14, 1719. She married in Dover, on Nov. 27, 1736, Rev. Ebenezer, son of Thomas Pinkham. Ebenezer was born in Dover on March 31, 1712, and died in Harpswell, Maine, on Jan. 8, 1762, long survived by Sarah, who died in Harpswell, Feb.19, 1802. See PINKHAM.

Pinkham Genealogy.

Scales: History of Dover, N.H., 372.

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Gen. Dictionary of Maine and New Hamp.

New Hampshire State Papers, 31:56, 242; 40:33, 35.

York Deeds.

New England Register, 6:329-332.

Hinchman: Early Settlers of Nantucket, Mass.

Americana, 25:298-9.

BALLARD

WILLIAM¹ BALLARD of Andover, Mass., was born, probably in England, about 1617, according to a deposition made by him in 1662, in which he gave his age as about forty-five. His wife Grace, according to the archives at the Salt Lake City Library was the daughter of Thomas and Ann Berwick. William died in Andover on July 10, 1689 and Grace died there on April 27, 1694.

William Ballard came on the ship Mary and John, settling in Andover, where his name is in the earliest book of records (not dated), as a proprietor. He became a considerable land owner in Andover, also owned land in Newbury, Mass., in 1645, and in Dedham, Mass., but did not live in these latter towns. He lived in the south part of the town, and is listed among those who were taxed for the minister in 1642. He must have been an early member of the church, for he was made a freeman in 1638. (See Notes.) In 1663 he and Grace signed a deed exchanging lands with William Chandler. Either he or his son William took the oath of allegiance in Andover in 1678. He was in King Philip's War, there being a record of his drawing pay for service in the garrison at Chelmsford, Mass., in 1676, £2.8s.*

Administration was granted to his son Joseph on Sept. 29, 1691. An agreement had been signed Oct. 23, 1689, among his heirs, William Blunt, HENRY HOLT, Samuel Butterfield, Joseph Butterfield, John Spaulding; Abigail, William and John Ballard, with the widow Grace Ballard.

Children of William and Grace, order not known:

- 1 Joseph², cl646, probably eldest son. D.1722. M.1, 1665, Elizabeth Phillips (d.1692). M.2, 1692, Mrs Rebecca Horn (d.1740). He had 13 children.
- 2 William. D.cl723. M.1682, Hannah² (William¹) Hooper (b. 1662); 6 chil.
- 3 Elizabeth. D.1689. M.,Chelmsford, 1668, William Blunt; 7 chil.
- + 4 SARAH. See following.
- 5 Anna. M., Samuel² (Benjamin¹) Butterfield (1647-1714). Or m.1681, John³ (², Edward¹) Spalden (b.1659); 7 chil.
- 6 John, Andover, 1-17-1653 D.1715. M. 1681, Rebecca² (William¹) Hooper (1656-1715); 7 chil.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

- 7 Hanna², Andover, 8-14-1655. M., Chelmsford, 1681, John³ (John², Edward¹) Spaulding (b.1659); 7 chil. He m. 2, 1700, Mary³ (Thomas², John¹) Stowe, widow of 1, John Cotton, and 2, Samuel Fletcher.
- 8 Lydia, Andover, 4-30-1657. M., Chelmsford, 1674, Joseph² (Benjamin¹) Butterfield (b.1649); 6 chil.
- 9 Abigail, say 1659. Signed agreement of father's heirs, 1689, then unmarried.

SARAH² BALLARD was born, probably in Andover, Mass., although her birth is not recorded there. She married there on Feb. 24, 1669/70, Henry Holt, who was born in Andover in 1644, the son of Nicholas Holt. Henry died in Andover on Jan. 17, 1718/19, "age about 75 yr.," and Sarah died there on Nov. 25, 1733. See HOLT.

Ballard Genealogy.

Holt Genealogies.

Waters: History of Chelmsford, Mass., 93.

Bailey: Historical Sketches of Andover, Mass., 10, 32, 120.

Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Bodge: History of King Philip's War, 358.

Society of Colonial Wars Index, 1922, 93.

NOTE: There was another William Ballard in Massachusetts in 1638. He and his wife Elizabeth lived in Lynn. He was born about 1603, and died 1639-1640, leaving wife Elizabeth; children Hester, John, Nathaniel, and perhaps daughter Elizabeth.

BARRELL

GEORGE BARRELL, carpenter, of St. Michael's, South Elham, Suffolk, England, left a widow Dorothy, parentage not known. His will, dated May 27, 1620, and probated on June 3, 1620, bequeathed his property to wife Dorothy during her natural life, and after her death to son GEORGE BARRELL; to daughter Ellen, wife of Jacob Barrell of Layton, blacksmith; to daughter Alice, £5; to my grandchild JOHN BARRELL of the city of Norwich, £5, eight years after the decease of his grandmother; and to grandchild John Barker, £5, twelve years after the decease of his grandmother; wife Dorothy and son GEORGE BARRELL to be executors. No mention is made of a son or grandson William Barrell, who was also a resident of Boston, Mass.

Children of George and Dorothy:

- + 1 GEORGE, say 1595 to 1599. See below.
- 2 Alice. Liv. 1620. Perhaps dau. who m. a Mr Barker and had a son John Barker named in grandfather's will, 1620.
- 3 Ellen. Wife of Jacob Barrell of Layton, Suffolk, whose will of 1621 named wife Hellen and 5 chil.

GEORGE¹ BARRELL was born in St. Michael's, Suffolk, England, before 1660, as he was of legal age at the date of his father's will, 1620. He married in England, Ann, parentage not now known. George died in Boston, Mass., Sept. 11, 1643, and Widow Ann Barrell died there on Aug. 3, 1659.

George Barrell was a co-executor with his mother of his father's will, by the terms of which he inherited the "tenement called Austers, after the decease of his mother." He no doubt converted his inheritance into money for his passage.

He was in New England by 1637, as in the certificate of Edward Duke, sheriff of county Suffolk, England, in the list of names of defaulters to the ship-money-tax, 1637, appears the name of GEORGE BARRELL, in the Hundred of St. Michael's, with the notation: "Gone to New England." He is thought to have been accompanied by his wife and son JOHN, at least.

He was a cooper by occupation, and engaged in that business in Boston. In 1638 he bought of Thomas Paynter, joiner, "a dwelling house and garden, for £20 sterling." His home in Boston was on the southeast side of what is now Hanover street, between Elm and Washington. On June 29, 1640, he was granted: "to have that acre of ground at Spectackell Island which was passed over to him by Goodman Smith." He was admitted to the first church of Boston on Sept. 12, 1641, and his wife on March

23, 1643. He was admitted freeman of Boston on May 10, 1643, the year of his death.

His will of June 28, 1642, probated on Aug. 30, 1643, has a quaint preamble, interesting enough to quote in full: "In feare and reverence of the greate & dreadful name of the Almighty Creator of heaven & hearth, & only wise orderer of all therein at his good will & pleasure vnto whom I desire to resigne myselfe & all that I haue vnto his greate praise & glory. AND according to his good vppon me by w^{ch} I am more especially required, I do now by these presents set mine house in order, in manner and forme following...." His house and lands were to go to his wife during her lifetime, then to his sons JOHN and James; JOHN to have "two-thirds of primises, and to pay 20 s., each, to Ann Gawod and Hannah Semon, "my two grandchildren, when they shall be 21 yeares old." JOHN to have "my new bed & bolster wth the greene couerlett," (articles of value in that day), after the death of his wife, who was to be sole executrix. The will was witnessed by James Everill and Edward Alleyne. His personal estate was inventoried at £133.6.

Children of George and Ann:

+ 1 JOHN², England, 6-4-1618. See following.

2 James. Mentioned in father's will, 1643.

3 Ann, prob. b. England, cl621. D.1640-42. M.cl638, William Semon; had a dau. Hannah.

4 Mary, prob. b. England, 1624. D. before 1643. M. a Mr. Gawod; had a dau. Ann.

JOHN² BARRELL was born in England on June 4, 1618, according to several compilers, no authority stated. He married in Boston, Mass., in August 1644, Mary, the daughter of the eminent Elder William Colbron. John died in Boston on Aug. 29, 1658, and Mary married second in Roxbury, Mass., on Nov. 10, 1659, DANIEL TURRELL, Senior. The marriage is not recorded in the printed Roxbury records, and the date was found in a Barrell manuscript in the Los Angeles Public Library. In Boston vital records under 1659: "Daniel Turell & Mary Barrell widow, daughter of Elder William Colebron of Boston, were married in Roxbury." Daniel died on July 24, 1693, and Mary on Jan. 23, 1697/8, both in Boston. See COLBRON and TURRELL.

John Barrell was left £5. by the will of his grandfather, George Barrell in 1620, called "of Norwich." His father left him two thirds of his property and other bequests, in 1643.

He is thought to have come with his parents to Massachusetts. He came into his inheritance of part of the homestead in Boston on the death of his mother in 1659. He followed the trade of his father, a cooper, and held some minor town offices, but seems to have been mainly occupied with his military duties.

In 1643 he joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts. He was elected Fourth Sergeant of the company in 1651; First Sergeant in 1654, and Ensign in 1657.* He was one of the forty-nine members of that illustrious organization who subscribed an additional £400. to put with the £300. which Captain Robert Keayne, one of the founders of the company, had bequeathed towards building a new town and court house. The building was finished in 1658, but destroyed in the great Boston fire of 1711. (Other ancestors who contributed were Captain Daniel Turrell and Elder William Colbron.)

In 1653, the government of Massachusetts having learned that the Dutch of Manhattan had instigated the Narragansett Indians "to cutt off the English att their meeting at Boston the 28th of March," a meeting of the Council was called on April 19, 1653, when it was decided to send our messengers, Serjant Richard Waite and Serjeant John Barrell vnto you to vnderstand the truth of these reports." These messengers reported that upon arriving at the "Nyantike Countrey" the Indians gave signs of hostility, "but having ended as they were, Thomas Staunton and Vallentyne called to Sargeant Waite and Sergeant Barrell who were before, and told them an Indian was noching his Arrow, whereupon the two sergeants turned back, and the Indian ran before them." The answer of the sachems, "viz: Nimigrett Pesscus and Mixam," was unsatisfactory, and the Council decided to send an expedition against the Narragansetts. The following record proves that John Barrell took part in the Narragansett War: "14 May 1654, - in ans^r to the peticon of Jn^O Barrell, itt is ordered that Jn^O Whitman shall be allowed fower shilling a day for his paynes & use of his horse in the journey he was implojed in for the countrjes service to the Narrowgansetts, and that Serjant Barrell and Sargant Richard Wajte shall be allowed three shillings for each day for their paines in that service."**

Other records show that in August 1654 he was appointed an officer to prevent the exportation of money, and in October the Council appointed him "Commissary for the Foote."

His will of Aug. 27, 1658, two days before his death, declares: "I give all my proper Estate that is my own to my wife to bring vp the children and to maintaine my mother." Sole executrix to be his wife, who deposed on Nov. 18, 1658, as to the will. On March 13, 1672, she sold the house and lot that had been the property of John Barrell, her first husband, it having come into her possession on the death of his mother on March 3, 1659. On Jan. 21, 1673, the property at Spectacle Island was disposed of, as shown by a deed of DANIEL TURRELL and Mary, his wife, to Thomas Bill, for £6. The deed bears

* Qualifies for Anc. and Hon. Artillery Company Descendants.

** Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

the signature of DANIEL TURRELL and the mark of MARY TURRELL: ^T
 also the signatures of ANNA TURRELL and DANIEL TURRELL, Jr. ^I

Children of John and Mary, recorded in Boston:

- 1 John³, 8-3-1645; bp. 8-6-1645, "age 3 days." Prob.d. yg.
- 2 Mary, 3-16-1647. Bp. 3-21-1647, "age about 6 days."
- 3 Mary, 1-16-1648. D. 1664, unmarried.
- 4 James, 3-28-1649; bp. 4-1-1649, "age 4 days." Named in the 1674 deed.
- + 5 HANNAH, 4-23-1651. See below.
- 6 John, 3-15-1652/3. D. same year.
- 7 William, 7-28-1654. D., Scituate, 1689. M. Scituate, 1680, Lydia (c1652-1714), dau. of John (and Mary [Brewster]) Turner; widow of John James; 5 chil. He sold to step-father DANIEL TURRELL, 1679, land in Boston "at the so. end," for £100; names "my grandfather Elder Coleburn of Boston," and "my father-in-law DANIEL TURRELL, Senior."
- 8 JOHN, 2-19-1657. D. 1742. Captain; mariner. Lived in England after 1st m., but returned. M.1, Elizabeth — 1 dau. Elizabeth, 1677, d. yg. M.2, 1693, Sebella (Isabella) Legg; 2 daus. 3d wife Deborah d. 1697; no chil. M.4, 1701, Mrs Abiah [Ardell] Beards, wid., George; 4 ch.

HANNAH³ BARRELL was born in Boston, Mass., on April 23, 1651, and baptized on Sunday, April 27, 1651, "age four days." She married about 1671, her stepbrother, Daniel Turrell, Jr. He was born in Boston on July 16, 1646, and died there on Jan. 23, 1699. Hannah's death has not been found, and it is quite possible that she married again. See TURRELL.

She is called both Hannah and Anna in the same deeds. In a Suffolk deed, 1674, she is called "of age, and now wife of Daniel Turrell, Jr."

Manuscript on Burrill-Burell-Barell Family, in Los Angeles Public Library, no author given, but very carefully compiled.

Pope: Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Roberts: History of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts.

New England Register, 2:384; 61:69; 65:74-5.

Suffolk Deeds

Boston, Mass., Vital Records. (Boston Record Society, V. 9.)

BATCHELLOR

HONORABLE JOSEPH¹ BATCHELLOR was born in Canterbury, England. His wife's name was Elizabeth. He died about 1645, in Wenham, Mass. The date of Elizabeth's death is unknown, but she was dead by 1657.

Joseph Batchellor emigrated to Massachusetts from Canterbury, in 1636, with his wife Elizabeth, one child, and three servants. With him were also his brothers Henry (had a wife Martha), and John (born about 1610; had a first wife Mary and a second wife Elizabeth Herrick). They left a brother Joshua in England. Joseph, whose occupation was given as tailor on the ship's list, brought cattle with him, in partnership with Henry Paramor of Thanet.

The family settled in Salem, Mass., in the part which was later (1643) incorporated as Wenham. He was a proprietor in Salem in 1637, allotted three acres for a family of four. He was called "M^r" in this record. He was made freeman in 1638. He was a deputy to the General Court in Boston from Salem, in March 1637/8, and was on a jury in Salem in 1639. He was appointed constable for Salem in July 1641.

He was granted twenty acres of land in Wenham, and was its first representative at the General Court on March 7, 1643/4, serving again on May 29, 1644, and on June 7, 1644. He was a charter member of Wenham's first church, organized on Oct. 8, 1644, his wife Elizabeth being admitted on Nov. 17, 1644. In 1645 there was a case before the church elders, Joseph dying during these sessions. The church records state: "...In the meane space it has pleased God to take to himself our brother Batchellor, a man wise, moderate, and very able to be helpful in such cases." Also: "He was a prominent and useful man in the plantation."

Administration of his estate was granted to his son Mark, on March 31, 1657. The inventory of his father's and mother's estates was taken March 30, 1657, and presented by Mark, May 1, 1657. His mother had probably died shortly before. The estate totaled £84. He stated that the father had died about ten years ago, which would be 1647 instead of 1645. Mark was to pay his brother John £15 "when he shall accomplish the age of twenty-one years; to pay to sister ELIZABETH £15, when she shall accomplish the age of twenty-one years, or marry"; also £15 to his sister Hannah, both sisters under eighteen.

Children of Joseph and Elizabeth, order not known:

- 1 Mark², perhaps born in Wenham. Apparently eldest son. Killed in King Philip's War, 12-19-1675.
- 2 John, bp. Salem, 1-20-1638/9. D., Wenham, 11-17-1698. M., 7-12-1661, Mary Dennis (d.1665); 1 son. M.2, 5-4-1666, Sarah² (Robert¹) Goodale (d.1730); 8 chil.
- + 3 ELIZABETH, under 18 in 1657. See below.
- 4 Hannah, bp. 6-23-1644. D., 3-10-1698. M., 4-20-1665, John² (William¹) Warner of Ipswich (1642-1712); 6 chil. He m.2, 1691, Mary, widow of John Prince of Salem; 3 chil.
- 5 Joseph, "son of Joseph, bap. 8-22-1647," Wenham. Not given in Batcheller Genealogy. Perhaps m. Miriam² (Robert¹) Moulton (b.1659).

ELIZABETH² BATCHELLOR, whose birth has not been found, but who was under eighteen in 1657, was admitted to the church at Salem as Elizabeth Batchellor in 1663. She married on Dec. 6, 1666, in Gloucester, Mass., James, son of John Davis of Salem. She was his second wife. Elizabeth died in Gloucester on Jan. 1, 1696/7, and James married third, on Aug. 3, 1697, Mrs Mary Cook. He died in Gloucester on May 1, 1715, "a. about 80 y." according to his gravestone, and Mary died on March 9, 1725, "age 79." See DAVIS.

Batcheller Genealogy, 343-5.

History of Wenham, Mass., 28, 29, etc.

Perley: History of Salem, Mass., 1:198, 319, 445, 462.

Essex County, Mass., Probate Records, 1:252-3.

BENNETT

ANTHONY¹ BENNETT, whose parentage is not known, was the nephew of Richard Bennett of Salem, Mass., who named him in his will of 1677. Anthony had a sister Elizabeth who married in Gloucester, Mass., 1661, Jacob, son of JOHN DAVIS. Anthony died in 1714, as the result of an unexplained accident. His widow Abigail died on Oct. 26, 1733, "between 70 and 80 years of age," according to the Gloucester records, but her grave-stone states that she died in 1734, "age 68 years."

The will of Richard Windowe of Gloucester, dated May 20, 1665, indicates that the father of Anthony and Elizabeth was dead, and their mother was perhaps Elinor, the second wife of Richard Bennett. He left Anthony his "son-in-law" [stepson] his working tools, cloth, one musket, and a heifer calf. "... and Antony Bennit do I leve and commit into the hands of his unkel [Richard] Bennit, if he pleas to except him, and if not, I commit him to the Cair of my overseers...." Apparently his uncle declined his care, for: "Anthony Bennet being committed to the care of James Stevens, WILLIAM HASCALL and Jacob Davis by Rich. Window, his father-in-law [stepfather], the court on March 27, 1666, ordered that he remain under their care until he chooses a guardian." The uncle, Richard Bennett made his will on June 21, 1677, with a codicil dated July 6, 1677. The will was proved on Sept. 8, 1677, naming his cousin [nephew], Anthony Bennett of Bass River.

Anthony was a carpenter or builder, and probably learned the trade from his stepfather. He may have lived at first in Beverly, Mass, for a carpenter of that name was living there, in 1671. He had grants of land in 1679 in Gloucester, on one of which on the east side of Mill River, he settled. He owned six acres of land at Goose Creek, Gloucester, in 1679; also a sawmill near the outlet of Cape Pond Brook where his son JOHN succeeded him in the mill trade. The site of Cape Pond Brook is still known as Bennett's Mills.

Children of Anthony and Abigail, born in Gloucester:

1 Anthony², 11-12-1679. D. 1737. M. 1704, Rebecca; 9 chil.

2 Peter, cl680. M. 1704, Hannah³ (Joseph²?, Sylvester¹) Eveleth; had chil. Res: Georgetown, Me., 1718.

+ 3 JOHN, 4-11-1686. See following.

4 Abigail, 9-7-1688. D. 1718.

5 Andrew. D. 1718. M. 1709, Rebecca² (George¹) Townsend of Charlestown, Mass. (b.1699); 3 chil.

JOHN² BENNETT was born on April 11, 1686, in Gloucester, Mass., where his marriage intentions were published, Oct. 26, 1711, to Elizabeth Hibbert. She was born on June 19, 1686, the daughter of John Hebard of Gloucester. John Bennett died in Gloucester on Feb. 1, 1724/5, "age 38," survived by Elizabeth, whose death has not been found. See HIBBARD.

John came into possession of his father's saw mill, with the privilege of the stream, but is said to have found an earnest competitor for the town's business in one John Ring. The saw mill continued in the Bennett family for many years.

Children of John and Elizabeth, born in Gloucester:

- 1 Jerusha³, 6-16-1712. M. 1729, William³ (Benjamin², WILLIAM¹) HASKELL (1695-1778); 7 chil. Perhaps m.2, 1782, Joseph Sargent.
- 2 Anthony, 2-4-1714. Went to New Gloucester, Me. M., 1732, Susanna⁴ (Joseph³?) HASKELL (b.1712).
- 3 Jonathan, 4-23-1721. Went to New Gloucester, Me. Perhaps m. 1751, Martha Parsons.
- + 4 RUTH, 6-15-1724. See below.

RUTH³ BENNETT was born, June 15, 1724, in Gloucester, Mass. She married there on Oct. 16, 1742, William Haskell, Jr., the fifth William Haskell in this line in America. He was born in Gloucester on Dec. 10, 1719. He is said to be the William Haskell who was killed "in the King's service" in 1759. However, another account says he was drowned off Cape Ann, Mass. when past eighty. Ruth died in Harpswell, Me., "very aged." See HASKELL.

William and Ruth belonged to the Gloucester Second Church, and had seven children baptized there.

Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts.

New England Register, 38:324.

Babson: History of Gloucester, Mass., 62.

Little: History of Maine Families, 1574.

Historical Collections of Essex County, Mass., Institute, 32: 134, 141, 149.

Essex County, Mass., Probate Records, 2:14, 15, 16.

Gloucester and Beverly, Mass., Vital Records.

BENT

JOHN^I BENT was born about 1535, probably in Penton-Grafton, in the parish of Wayhill, Hampshire, England. He may be the son of Edward Bent who made his will in 1558. Wayhill is about seventy miles southwest of London. Wayhill parish registers still existing begin with 1564.

His will of June 19, 1588, filed at the Consistory Court of Winton at Winchester, Hampshire, proved on Sept. 18, 1588, left legacies to the church, to the poor of the parish, and to all his living children except John; appointed his wife Edith executrix; and Richard Cole and John Grace, overseers. The will of Edith Bent of Calne, Wiltshire, widow, dated June 15, 1601, proved Sept. 30, 1601, at Winton, left legacies to the church and poor, to children, Robert, David (to be executor), Richard, son-in-law John Williams, and daughters Agnes Street, Joan Nash [Noyes], cousin Richard Bent, son of ROBERT BENT; overseers, Richard Cole and Robert Tarrant.

Children of John and Edith, baptized in Penton-Grafton:

- 1 Edith¹¹, bp. 9-16-1564. Liv. 1588; not in mother's will.
- + 2 ROBERT, bp. 9-29-1566. See below.
- 3 David, bp. 10-13-1568. Executor of mother's will, 1601.
- 4 Joan, bp. 11-23-1570. D. yg.
- 5 Marie, bp. 1-13-1572. D. 1591.
- 6 Joan, bp. 11-12-1574. Liv. 1631. M., William Noyes (liv. 1631).
- 7 Richard, bp. 2-5-1577. Had daus. Agnes and Mary in 1631.
- 8 Alice, bp. 6-7-1579. Liv. 1588. Not in mother's will.
- 9 Agnes, or Ann, bp. 2-27-1582. Liv. 1631. M., bef. 1601, a Mr Street.
- 10 John, born about 1584. Not in parents' wills.

ROBERT^{II} BENT was baptized at Penton-Grafton on Sept. 29, 1566. He married there on Oct. 13, 1589, Agnes Gosling. He died in 1631. After his death, Agnes sailed for New England with her son JOHN, but died on the ship. "About the time the shippe came to anchor in Boston Harbour, the woman Agnes Bent died, and they procured to carry her ashore, to be buried." Her daughter Agnes also died on the voyage.

Robert's will made bequests to the church and poor, to his five children, several grandchildren, and other relatives and friends. His wife was appointed executrix. There is no date nor probate act. The inventory of Aug. 30, 1631, was filed at the Consistory Court at Winton, and amounted to £107.

Children of Robert and Agnes, bp. at Penton-Grafton:

- 1 Margeryⁱⁱⁱ, bp. 3-28-1590. Not in father's will.
- 2 Richard, bp. 5-7-1592. Named in grandmother's will, 1601.
- 3 Robert, about 1592.
- + 4 JOHN, bp. 11-20-1596. Emigrated to N. E. See below.
- 5 Maria, bp. 9-24-1598. D. 1599.
- 6 Dennis, dau., bp. 12-10-1599. M., William Baker. Chil., Obadiah and Elizabeth named in will of grandfather Robert Bent, 1631.
- 7 Agnes or Anne, bp. 7-16-1602. D. on ship bef. mother. M., 1, 1630, Richard Barnes; chil. named in will of Robertⁱⁱ 1631. M.2, as 2d wife, Thomas Blanchard.
- 8 Jane, bp. cl604. M., Robert Plimpton; 5 chil. named in grandfather Robert Bent's will, 1631.

JOHN¹ BENT was born at Penton-Grafton, in Parish Wayhill, Hampshire, England, and baptized there on Nov. 20, 1596. His wife's name was Martha, otherwise unidentified. John died in Sudbury, Mass., on Sept. 27, 1672, his widow dying there, May 15, 1672.

"John Bent of Penton in the county of South', Husbandman, age 25," sailed in 1638 on the ship "Confidence of London, of CC tonnes, John Jobson, Master." The ship's list also names wife Martha, and Robert, William, Peter, John, and Ann, their children, "all under age of xij years." He went back to England the same year to bring more of his family, returning the next year, 1639, in the ship Jonathan, bringing his mother Agnes Bent, his sister Agnes (Bent) (Barnes) Blanchard, "former widow of a Mr Barns, now wife of Thomas Blanchard," their infant child and her son Richard Barnes, age 10. Richard Barnes brought suit against Thomas Blanchard in 1652, for money bequeathed him by his mother Agnes Bent.

John Bent settled first in Sudbury, sharing in the first and second divisions of land in 1639 and 1640. He was a selectman, and on the committee to assign timber, in 1641. He was one of Major Simon Willard's troopers at Dedham, Mass., on Nov. 11, 1654, against Ninigret.*

He was one of the principal petitioners for a town, later called Marlboro, which petition was granted in 1656. His son Peter also signed this petition, and settled on a lot "south of the Pond," where his descendants lived for several generations.

"John Bent of Sudbury in New England, late of Wayhill in the county of South Hampton, husbandman, makes letter of attorney unto his brother-in-law, Will^m Baker of New Sarum in the county of Wiltes, Plummer, to receive and recover of and

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

from Will^m Cole of Wayhill aforesaid, husbandman, the summe of £20. of lawful money of England, w^{ch} he owes him by bond, now in the hands of my sayd Attorney." (Record of 1652.)

John's will of 1672 bequeathed to wife Martha, sons Peter (to be executor), John and Joseph, and to daughters AGNES RICE and Martha Howe.

His children, Robert, William, Peter and AGNES, were left bequests in the will of their grandfather Robert Bent, 1631.

Children of John and Martha, first five baptized in the parish church of Penton-Grafton, Wayhill, Hampshire, England:

- 1 Robert², bp. 1-10-1624/5. D. Newbury, Mass., 1658, "ae 23."
- 2 William, bp. 10-24-1626. Came with father; prob. d. yg.
- 3 Peter, bp. 4-14-1628. D., Eng., May 1678, "age 49." Wife Elizabeth, whose will of 1674 was proved 1678, in which she is called "of Cambridge."
- + 4 AGNES (or ANNE), bp. about 1630. See below.
- 5 John, bp. 1-24-1635/6. D., Framingham, Mass., 1717, "ae 84." M.1, 1658, Hannah³ (JOHN², Dea. GREGORY¹) STONE (b.1640) 3 chil. M.2, Martha³ (Matthew², DEA. EDMUND¹ RICE.
- 6 Joseph, b. Sudbury, Mass., 5-16-1641. D. 1675. M., 1666, Elizabeth³ (John², Thomas¹) Bourne of Marshfield, Mass.; 6 chil.
- 7 Martha, b. Sudbury, c1643. D.1680. M.1663, Samuel Howe; 7 chil., the youngest, David Howe, being the first proprietor of the famous Wayside Inn.

AGNES² BENT, sometimes called Ann in the records, was born in Penton-Grafton, in the parish of Wayhill, Hampshire, England, about 1630. She sailed on the ship Confidence with her parents in 1638. She married in Sudbury or Marlboro, Mass., about 1646-7, Edward, son of Deacon Edmund Rice. Edward was baptized at Stanstead, Suffolk, England, on Oct. 22, 1622, and died in 1712 in Marlboro. Agnes (Anne) died there on June 4, 1713, "ae 83." See RICE.

Dawes-Gates Ancestral Lines, 1:493.

New England Register, 32:407; 48:288-29-; 49:65-67.

Descendants of Deacon Edmund Rice.

Utah Genealogical and Historical Magazine, 21:12-14.

Norton: History of Fitzwilliam, N. H., 467.

Hudson: History of Marlboro, Mass., 324.

Temple: History of Framingham, Mass., 182.

Society of Colonial Wars Index (1922), p. 41.

Sudbury and Marlboro, Mass., Vital Records.

BLOOD

JAMES¹ BLOOD was born, presumably in England, about 1605. His wife Ellen died in Concord, Mass., on Aug. 1, 1674, and he died there on Nov. 17, 1683.

He came to Concord about 1636, traditionally from Cheshire, England, although two of his sons in Concord, 1649, sold an estate in Puddington, Norfolk. He is said to have been a brother or near relative of Colonel Thomas Blood, who died in England in 1680, distinguished in history during the reign of King Charles II, as one of the most remarkable characters of his age, and whose family possessed great wealth.

He was proposed for freeman in Concord, June 2, 1641, being called yeoman and sergeant in the records. He was one of the commissioners to lay out the Hough Grant of 400 acres, in 1650. He served as justice of the peace in Chelmsford, 1660. In a disposition of March 30, 1660, he asked for dispensation from training, giving his age as about fifty-five.

His will of June 18, 1680, was proved on Dec. 18, 1683. It bequeathed to son James, daughter Mary Davis and her husband Simon Davis, with their sons James and Ebenezer. Apparently he had provided for his other children before his death.

Children of James and Ellen, order not known:

- 1 James². Deacon. D. Concord, 1692. M. 1, 1657, Hannah² (Oliver¹) Purchis of Lynn, Mass. (d.1677); 4 chil. M.2, 1679, Mrs Isabel (Farmer) Wyman, widow of David Wyman.
- + 2 RICHARD. See below.
- 3 John. Unm. Found dead, Concord, 1692, with gun in hand.
- 4 Robert. D. Concord, 1701. He and John² owned "Blood's Farms," about 2000 acres, now in town of Carlisle. M., 1653, Elizabeth² (Simon¹) Willard (d.1692); 12 chil.
- 5 Mary, Concord, 7-12-1640. M. 1660, Lt. Simon² (Dolor¹) Davis (d.1713); 7 chil.

RICHARD² BLOOD of Groton, Mass., had a wife named Isabel. He died in Groton on Dec. 7, 1683.

He was one of the original petitioners to General Court to settle the tract which became Groton, and was its largest proprietor, owning a sixty-acre right. He was selectman of the town for many years, and served as town clerk in 1669.

He died intestate, his estate valued at £18.11, which may be an indication that he had provided for his children before his death, giving them their portions when they married, the usual custom of the period.

Children of Richard and Isabel, order not known:

- 1 Sarah³, Lynn, Mass., June 1648.
- 2 James. K.by Inds. 1692. M.1,1669, Elizabeth² (William¹) Longley of Lynn (d.cl677); 4 chil. M.2,Watertown,1686, Abigail² (Samuel¹) Kemp of Groton (b.1665); 3 chil.
- + 3 NATHANIEL, Lynn, Apr. 1650. See below.
- 4 Mary. D. Groton, 4-19-1662.
- 5 Hannah, Lynn, March 1664.
- 6 Elizabeth. M.1686, Thomas Tarbell, Jr.(1667-1717);10 chil.
- 7 Joseph. Probably the father of a son Richard.

NATHANIEL³ BLOOD was born in Lynn, Mass., in April, 1650. He married in Groton, Mass., June 13, 1670, Hannah, daughter of Captain James Parker. She was born in Woburn, Mass., Jan. 5, 1646/7, and died on Jan.14, 1728, "ae 81." Nathaniel died in Groton, the date not known. See PARKER.

He was a soldier at the garrison in Groton under Ens. John Lakin, March 17, 1691/2. He paid taxes in Groton in 1701.

Children of Nathaniel and Hannah, born in Groton:

- 1 Hannah⁴, Groton, 3-1-1671/2. D. 1676.
- 2 Elizabeth, 10-7-1673. D. 1759?
- 3 Sarah, 4-17-1675.
- + 4 MARY, 4-17-1678. See below.
- 5 Nathaniel, 1-16-1679/80. M. Concord, 1710, Hannah³ (William², William¹) Shattuck (b.1690); 9 chil.
- 6 Joseph, 2-3-1681/2. M. 1706, Hannah Sawyer. Son Joseph⁵ Sawyer Blood m. 1741, Hannah Blood.

MARY⁴ BLOOD was born in Groton, Mass., on April 17, 1678. She married about 1696, Zachariah Sawtelle, Jr., and was probably the mother of all his children. An unnamed wife of Zachariah Sawtelle died in Groton, Dec. 2, 1699, but as there were others of that name in 1699, this compiler believes Mary outlived Zachariah, who died in Groton on Oct. 2, 1737, leaving a widow Mercy, given in some accounts as a second wife. A son Zachariah, born 1712, is recorded as the son of Zachariah and Mary. In Zachariah's will of 1737, seen by the compiler, the wife's name could be either Mercy or Marey. See SAWTELLE.

Shattuck Genealogy, 368-9.

Butler: History of Groton, Mass., 265, 389-90.

Americana; 23:220.

Blood: History of Temple, N. H., 203-4.

New England Register, 41:263; 43:374.

Early Records of Groton, Mass., 24, 55.

Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Groton, Lynn and Concord Vital Records.

BLOTT

ROBERT¹ BLOTT was born in England, about 1585. His wife, whose identity is unknown, died in Boston, Mass., on Jan. 20, 1659/60, and Robert died there shortly before Aug. 22, 1665. when the inventory of his estate was taken. He perhaps had a second wife, Susanna.

It is assumed that he came to New England in 1632, on the William and Francis. He was in Roxbury, Mass., in 1632, but owned land in Charlestown, Mass., in 1634. On Feb. 10, 1634, he signed his name to the Charlestown order establishing the board of selectmen. He was allotted land in Boston, which he forfeited by not building on it by March 12, 1636. He apparently moved there, however, as he took the oath of freedom and was made a freeman there on March 4, 1635. Robert and wife, "from Charlestown," were admitted to the Boston church on Dec. 28, 1644. The Boston Book of Possessions lists him in 1645, with a house and garden at the corner of Washington and Winter streets. He owned land in Concord by grant of the town, and sold land in Concord on July 25, 1648, to Samuel Stratton, his autograph signature being on the deed.

When he was an old man, on March 29, 1658, he was appointed shepherd, and on April 30, 1660, cow keeper, at Boston.

Although he autographed the Charlestown document referred to above, he signed his will of May 27, 1662, and the codicil of March 27, 1665, with a cross. He appointed Edward Ellis, "husband of my daughter Sarah," both executors, they to have the home and lot. He also left legacies to the "children of my daughter Woodford of Conecticote; daughter Tosiar's children, and her eldest son John Green, £7, and three bushels of wheate and two of Indian Corne, besides her eldest sonn John Green, cloth to make him a coate." He left £8 to son-in-law DANIEL TURIN's children. The inventory of his estate, taken Aug. 22, 1665, was in the amount of £212.

Children of Robert and first wife, born in England:

1 Mary², cl618. Came to Roxbury with father in 1632. D. by May 1662. M., Roxbury, 3-4-1634/5, Thomas Woodford of Roxbury and Hartford (d. Northampton, 3-6-1667); 3 daus. and prob. 2 other chil., perhaps a son Joseph.

2 Sarah, cl628. Liv. 1665. M., Roxbury, 10-1-1652, Dr. Edward Ellis of Boston (cl621-1695); 9 chil.

3 Joanna, cl624. D. 1694. M. 1644, Daniel Lovett [called Lovell in Braintree] (d.Mendon,1691); 4 chil., 1648-56
4 Dau. (Judith?). Prob. m. 1, Ralph (?) Green; son John b. 1642. M. 2, bef. 1662, Richard (?) Tozier; had chil.
+ 5 LYDIA. See following.

LYDIA² BLOTT was probably born in England about 1622. She married, probably in Boston, Mass., about 1644-5, Daniel Turrell from Devonshire, England. The name is spelled Turin in her father's will, 1662-1665. Lydia died in Boston on June 23, 1659, and Daniel married second in Roxbury, Mass., on Nov. 10, 1659, MARY, widow of JOHN BARRELL, and daughter of Ruling Elder WILLIAM COLBORN. Mary died on Jan. 23, 1697/8, surviving Daniel, who had died in July 1693, both buried in Boston. See BARRELL, TURRELL and COLBORN.

Pope: Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Wheeler: Charlestown, Mass., Families and Estates.

New England Register, 3:90; 15:73; 35:23.

Winsor: Memorial History of Boston, 1:389 (autograph)

Seyboul: Town Officials of Colonial Boston, 1634-1775.

De Forest: Our Colonial and Continental Ancestors, 51.

Holman: Stevens-Miller Ancestry, 411-413.

Utah Genealogical Magazine, 22:117.

Boston Record Department, Vol. 9 (Boston Vital Records)

Roxbury, Charlestown, Mendon, Northampton, Mass., Vital Recs.

BOYDEN

THOMAS¹ BOYDEN was born in England about 1613. The identity of his first wife Frances is not known. She died in Boston, Mass., on March 17, 1657/8, and Thomas married there on Nov. 3, 1658, Mrs Hannah [Philips] Morse, the widow of Joseph Morse, who had died in 1654. The ceremony was performed by Governor Bellingham. Hannah died on Nov. 3, 1676, while at the home of her daughter Mrs Hannah Flood in Boston, the death recorded in Medfield, Mass. Thomas was living in Medfield in 1682, but no record of his death has been found.

Thomas Boyden embarked for New England from Ipswich, Suffolk, England, in April 1634, "having taken the oath of allegiance and supremacie before His Majesty's officers according to the order of the Lords of His Privy Council." His age is given as twenty-one on the ship list.

Of his parentage, birthplace, or history previous to embarkation, nothing has been found. The records, in which he is sometimes called carter and sometimes planter, show that in 1635 he was in the service of William Gillson, a wealthy mill owner of Scituate, Mass. He joined the First Church of Scituate, May 17, 1635, the year after his arrival. He may have married here. At any rate, he settled in Watertown, Mass., and the next record is the birth of his first son, 1639. He transferred his membership from the Scituate church to that of Watertown, and was made a freeman there in May 1647, indicating that he was a property owner.

The Boydens lived in Boston for a time, and Thomas had acquired property there, for on March 27, 1651, "Thomas Boyden of Boston," deeded thirty acres in Watertown to WILLIAM CLARK of Watertown. Two children were born in Boston and baptized in the First Church, the last one in 1654. Thomas' first wife Frances died in Boston in 1658, and his second marriage took place there. In 1659 Thomas and his second wife Hannah deeded to Joshua Scottow, seven acres in Muddy River, now Brookline. On March 12, 1660, he was chosen highway surveyor.

In 1660 there was a settlement of the estate of Hannah's first husband, Joseph Morse, and the eldest son having received his share, Thomas Boyden was allowed "to improve the estate of the younger children of his wife till they came of age." It was afterwards agreed that he should have all the lands and property and pay each child when of age, £26.13.04. He was also to see that the Morse boys were taught to read and write. He gave bond for the execution of this obligation in the sum of £180. on June 27, 1665. This property was on what

is now Pound Street, in Medfield, and became the Boyden home-
stead.

On Sept. 12, 1662, Thomas and Hannah, then "of Medfield," sold their dwelling house, barn, garden, and orchard, "lately dwelt in, situated at the entrance of Sudbury Lane, Boston, to Simon Lynde of Boston, Merchant." They apparently then moved to Groton, Mass., where Thomas had an original proprietor's grant of seven acres. He called himself "of Groton," on Sept. 21, 1666, when he bought a dwelling house and seven acres in Watertown of Benjamin Crispe, besides several other parcels of land amounting to 92 acres. On July 25, 1670, then calling himself "of Watertown," he sold the house and land he bought of Crispe to Martin Townsend, for £60. He was "of Medfield," in 1678, when he was one of the subscribers of one bushel of wheat each, toward the "new brick college at Cambridge," which became Harvard University.

Hannah made her will on Oct. 3, 1676, and it was probated on Oct. 26, 1676. She bequeathed to the eight children which she had by her first marriage to Joseph Morse.

In 1682 Thomas was chosen a tithing man in Medfield. In Massachusetts this was primarily the head of a neighborhood of at least ten families, elected by the neighbors in their several precincts. The tithing man acted as a sort of conservator of the peace. No later record has been found, nor a will or record of the settlement of Thomas' estate.

Children of Thomas and Frances, first wife, first three recorded in Watertown:

- 1 Thomas², Watertown, 9-26-1639. Res: Groton. D., 1719.
M.c1666, Martha² (Richard¹) Holden (1646-1687); 5 chil.
1667-1678, and 1 later.
- 2 Mary, 10-15-1641.
- 3 Rebecca, 11-1-1643
- 4 Nathaniel, prob. Watertown, c1651.
- 5 John, bp. Boston, 4-21-1650, while father was a member of
Watertown church.
- + 6 JONATHAN, b. Boston, 2-20-1651/2. See following.
- 7 Sarah, Boston, 10-12-1654.

1158920

CAPTAIN JONATHAN² BOYDEN was born in Boston, Mass., Feb. 20, 1651/2, and baptized there in the First Church on Feb. 22, 1651/2. He married in Medfield, Mass., Sept. 26, 1673, Marie daughter of Joseph Clark. Marie was born in Dedham, Mass., on March 12, 1648/9. She was the mother of all his children, but her death has not been found. Jonathan died in Medfield on May 30, 1732, survived by a widow named Ann, who has not been identified, but who died in 1735. See JOSEPH CLARK.

Jonathan is the only one of the sons known to have accompanied his father to Medfield, and although there is no record of the settlement of his father's estate, yet Jonathan was in possession of it in Medfield, and he is listed among the proprietors in 1702. He was a selectman in 1708, 1713 and 1720. In 1712 he became Captain of the militia, and always thereafter referred to as Captain Boyden. In 1712, also, he served as chairman of a committee appointed to protest against the division of the town. In 1715 he represented Medfield at the General Court of Massachusetts, the legislative body.

Children of Jonathan and Mary, recorded in Medfield:

- 1 Jonathan³, 7-30-1671. D.1719. M.1, 1698, Rachel⁴ (John³ JOSHUA², JOSHUA¹) FISHER (1680-1712); 8 chil. M., 2, 1713, Esther³ (John², John¹) Thurston (1674-1755); She m. 2, 1727, John Turner (1681-1757).
- + 2 MARY, 4-13-1677. See below.
- 3 Elizabeth, 7-22-1678. M. 1702, Nehemiah³ (Benjamin², William¹) Sabin (1681-1746); 4 chil. by 1713.
- 4 Mehitable, 1-31-1679/80. M., 1, 1704, Joshua Ormsby; 2 chil. M.2, 1715, a Mr Titus.
- 5 Thomas, 3-16-1681/2. D.1771. M.1707, Deborah³ (Ephraim², Thomas¹) Wight (1685-1767); 6 chil.
- 6 John, 4-14-1685. D.1754. Captain. Res: Walpole, Mass. Perhaps had wife Hannah, and 6 chil.
- 7 Joseph, 2-1-1687/8. D. 1758. M. 1713, Mary³ (Isaac², Richard¹) Wheeler (d.1765); 3 chil.
- 8 Sarah, 11-21-1690. M.1710, David Jones.

MARY³ BOYDEN was born in Medfield, Mass., April 13, 1677. She married, Dedham, Mass., Dec. 22, 1697, Joshua Clapp, born in Dedham in 1667, the son of Thomas Clapp. Mary died on May 18, 1718, and Joshua married second, in Dedham, Dec. 4, 1718, Silence, daughter of John Bird of Dorchester, Mass. Silence was the widow of William Wright. Joshua died, Walpole, Mass. March 30, 1728, probably survived by Silence. See CLAPP.

Boyden Genealogy.

Tilden: History of Medfield, Mass., 321.

Gilbert Hart Family, 179.

Bond: History and Families of Watertown, Mass., 90, 702.

Watertown, Boston, Medfield, Groton, Dedham and Walpole, Mass., Vital Records.

BOYES

ROBERT¹ BOYES, one of the Scotch-Irish settlers of Londonderry, N. H., was born about 1691. His first wife was Jane Clark, who died in 1730, age thirty-five. He married second, Sarah, daughter of Alexander Park of Londonderry and Windham, N. H. Robert died in Londonderry on April 21, 1768, "age 77." He was survived by Sarah, who was living in 1793, but the record of whose death has not been found. See PARK.

After the death of Rev. James Mac Gregor, in 1729, Robert was sent by the community to Ireland to procure a new minister. While he was away his house was burnt, his young son burned to death, and his little daughter Betsey was only rescued with the greatest difficulty through the bravery of Sarah Park. On his return, Robert and Sarah were married.

Robert Boyes was an influential man in the settlement, and acquired a large amount of property. His home lot joined one of another Scotch-Irish settler, John MacMurphy. We can gather something from the published records as to his prominence. June 23, 1736: The Presbyterian congregation, inhabitants, and freeholders of Chester, N.H., entered a protest against hiring any other minister than Rev. Mr John Wilson, "our pastor." Two of the signers were Robert Boyes and his son-in-law James Ramsey. Oct. 6, 1741: In Chester, John MacMurphy, Robt. Boyes, Esq., and Ensign Jacob Sargent, were appointed a committee on the town grant for Kingstown. Dec. 4, 1745: Robt. Boyes, Esq., Mr Nathan Webster, and Lt. Thomas Wells, were appointed a committee on boundaries of Kingstown. Mar. 4, 1745/6: Robt. Boyes, Esq., Samuel Emerson, Esq., and Capt. John Tolford, were appointed a committee to petition the governor and council relative to the Kingstown and Chester lines.

The probate records, in which he is called a yeoman, indicating that he was a landed proprietor, are also revealing. He was surety in the administration of the estate of John Love in 1757; in 1759, he and his son-in-law James Ramsey, were appraisers of John MacNeil's estate, and he was called upon at other times in settling estates. His wife Sarah had a legacy in the will of her brother Joseph Park in 1762. In 1764, JENNET, Margaret and Robert Boyes, apparently his children, witnessed the will of William Kelso.

He left a very large estate for the times, the inventory of July 23, 1768, amounting to £2,038. His daughter Betsey had obviously received her portion when she married, for her

father directed that they were not to share in certain provisions. His long and detailed will, dated Londonderry, April 1, 1768, three weeks before his death, made ample provision for his well beloved wife Sarah, who was to have her thirds, and £50 in lawful money, as well as many items of his personal estate; his son Robert to have an 800-acre tract of land, lying on the Merrimac river, partly in Chester, also his father's books and desk, and £60; son James to have the homelot, as well as other lots; son Alexander to have 200 acres known as Peach [Peck] farm; daughter Elizabeth Ramsey to have tract "known as my little Coose farm," and £50; his daughter JENNET BOYES to have £150; "my children to be maintained and educated out of my estate....My negro man Pomp to be kept or sold, and another purchased, at the command of my wife. My executors to purchase a negro girl for the use of my wife. My beloved wife and Matthew Thornton to be executors." Witnesses: JAMES DOACK, James Morrison and Mary Hopkins. The will was proved, May 7, 1768. JANE DOAK was one of those protesting about certain claims in court, 1789.

Children of Robert and Jane, first wife, b., Londonderry:

- 1 Son², who was burned to death. Perhaps the Samuel, b., 1-20-1723/4, not named in father's will.
- 2 Betsey. Liv. 1768. M., James² (Hugh¹) Ramsey of Derry, N.H. (liv. 1768).
- 3 William, 4-20-1726. D. yg. Perhaps the son burned to death. Not in father's will.

Children of Robert and Sarah, second wife, b., Londonderry:

- 4 Sarah², cl741. D. 1839, Belfast, Me., "age 78." M., Samuel Houston, Jr. (cl744-1835); 7 chil. He was a major in the Revolutionary War.
- + 5 JANET, 9-11-1744. See below.
- 6 Robert, 12-31-1746. Liv. 1768. Removed to Baltimore, Me.; 2 sons.
- 7 Margaret, cl750. D. 1775, unm. Lived in homestead.
- 8 James. Liv. 1758. D. unm. Lived in homestead.
- 9 Alexander, 11-23-1758. Liv. 1792. M., Susan Stevens of Plaistow, N.H.; 6 chil.

JANET² BOYES was born in Londonderry, N.H., Sept. 11, 1744. She married soon after her father's death, 1768, James Doak, who died in Londonderry, July 7, 1812. Janet died on Aug. 29, 1829, in New Boston, N.H. See DOAK.

Londonderry V.R., in Manchester, N.H., Historic Assn. Colls., 7. History of Windham, N.H., 715. History of Wilton, N.H. N.H. Provincial and State Papers, 37:337; 38:8; 39:125-131. Chase, History of Old Chester, N.H., 40, 64, 65, 82, 197. History of Belfast, Maine.

BRAY

JOHN¹ BRAY and Anna Keen were married at the First Congregational church of Hanover, Mass., April 20, 1738. The record calls them "both of Hanover."

This couple has not been identified in any of the towns near Hanover, but John Bray was probably of Scituate, Mass., from which Hanover was taken, as the History of Hanover says he was in the town before it was incorporated in 1727. His home was near the Abington, Mass., line.

The next church record after their marriage was the baptism of Anna, wife of John Bray, and ELIZABETH, their daughter, on Nov. 23, 1740. This is undoubtedly the daughter who married Thomas Farr in Harpswell, Maine, about 1759.

In 1755 an excise bill was passed on liquor, and John Bray was one of the six men who certified to the town clerk, Dec. 26, 1755, that they had not bought any spiritous liquor for their families (that is, in quantity), but had had some from retailers. In other words, they had dropped in at the ordinary from time to time.

On April 9, 1758, Anna, wife of Jno. Bray was admitted to full communion at the Hanover church. They must have removed to Harpswell soon after, for on June 15, 1760, Anna, wife of Jno. Bray, was "received into this Church [Harpswell] by letter (demissory and recommendation)." Her letter is dated at Hanover, April 6, 1760.

The Pinkham Genealogy says John Bray came to Harpswell from Massachusetts. To get there he must have gone first to Boston, sailed to Portland, and then to Harpswell.

Sinnett's Farr Genealogy says John Bray's house in Harpswell stood just north of Captain James Sinnett's home on Bailey's Island.

Feb. 1, 1759. Benjamin and Thomas Curtis, both of Hanover, sold for £87. to John Bray of Hanover, a certain part of Island in Harpswell (York) called New Cape Newigon, 60 acres, which our father Benjamin Curtis, late of Hanover, deceased, gave by will. Recorded 12-7-1762. (Portland deeds 2:249.)

Benjamin and Thomas Curtis of Hanover, for love and good will we bare to Ann Bray of Hanover, the land on Island New Cape Newagon, 15 acres. (Portland deeds 2:253.)

John and Anna Bray, deed for love and good will, to son John Bray, Jr., land on Island in Harpswell, New Cape Newagon, April 7, 1767. (Portland deeds 3:162.)

See also deed from John and Anna Bray to son-in-law Thomas Farr, May 11, 1765, in FARR FAMILY.

Children of John and Anna, from Hanover First Church records:

- + 1 ELIZABETH², bp. 11-23-1740, with her mother. See below.
- 2 Child "of John and ——— Bray," b. Nov.1741.
- 3 Henry, bp. with sister Mary, 5-27-1744. In Capt. Keen's co., at Lunenburg, 1759. Res: Bakerstown, Me., 1790 Census, with 1-3-4. (Elizabeth Farr named a son Henry.)
- 4 Mary, bp. with brother Henry, 5-27-1744. M., Hanover, 8-11-1763, Mark⁶ (Jeremiah⁵, John⁴, 3, 2, 1) Rogers (bp Hanover, 5-30-1742; d. Freeport, 1817); 9 chil. Lieut. in Rev. Res: Freeport, 1790 Census, with 2-3-4.
- 5 John, bp. with Lucy, 4-9-1749. M., Harpswell, 6-7-1768 by Rev. Samuel Eaton, to Rachel Bates. (Elizabeth Farr named a son John, for her father and brother.) See deed of 1767, previous page.
- 6 Lucy, bp. with John, 4-9-1749. Church rec.: "May 22, 1752, (perhaps) died a child of Jno. and Anna Bray."
- 7 Thankful, bp. 4-14-1750. "May 28 or 29, 1752, d. another child of Jno. and Anna Bray."
- 8 Noah, bp. 10-21-1753. (Elizabeth Farr named a son Noah.)
- 9 Lucy, bp. 6-23-1755. M., Harpswell, 1-11-1776, Seth Gardner (b.c.1750). In Rev. Army. Res: Harpswell, 1790 Census, with 1-2-3.
- 10 Thankful, bp. 6-14-1757. M., 10-31-1776, John Blake. Corporal in Rev. Army. Res: Harpswell, 1790 Census, with 5-3-4.

ELIZABETH² BRAY was born about 1739 or 1740, probably in Hanover, Mass., or the part that was then Scituate, but not recorded there. She married in Harpswell, Maine, about 1759, Thomas Farr of that town. See FARR.

History of Hanover, Mass.

Hanover, Mass., Church Records, 73, 89, 93, 115, 123, 126, 129, 130, 132, 133, 135, 167, 186.

Maine Genealog. Recorder, Vols. 4 and 9 (Harpswell records).

Harpswell, Me., Vital Records, compiled by DAR, seen in Maine Historical Society Library, Portland, Me., by E. B. S.

Records of Rev. Elisha Eaton, 1754-1764, and his son Samuel Eaton, V. D. M., 1765-1843, seen in Maine Historical Society Library, Portland, Me., by E. B. S.

Maine Deeds, Portland Me., 2:249; 2:253; 3:162; 3:234.

U. S. Federal Census, 1790.

Hanover Historical Sketches, 23.

BROCK

HENRY¹ BROCK was from Stradbroom, Suffolk county, England, according to Cotton Mather in his "Magnalia." Henry's wife, Elizabeth, was living in 1646 when he made his will, but died before Oct. 3, 1652, when the inventory of Henry's estate was taken. Henry probably died shortly before that date.

Mather says he came from England in 1637. He was an original proprietor of Dedham, signing the Covenant at its organization. In 1637 he purchased land in Hingham of Joseph Shaw, and had grants of land in 1642, 1644, and 1650.

Henry Brock's name is on the records of those who attended the Dedham Town Assembly in 1638 and subsequently. March 29, 1640, "the wife of goodman Brock" was admitted to the Dedham church, "with good satisfaction," and her son John joined the next Sunday. Henry was admitted on Dec. 24, 1641, and his daughter Elizabeth on Oct. 27, 1643.

Henry and son John were executors of the will of Richard Barber of Dedham, dated 1646. Barber left them his house and lands in Dedham, calling them his "beloved friends and brethren in Christ."

The will of Grace, wife of John Tyler of Colchester, Essex, England, May 24, 1647, proved July 19, 1647, bequeathed £5 to her husband, and after his death to her sister Elizabeth Brock of Dedham in New England; also £10 to be divided among her children, John, Elizabeth and ANNE Brock. She also left legacies to her sister Sauina Mousen and her children, and to John Burgesse, eldest son of deceased sister Sibilla. Unfortunately, the will does not reveal the maiden name of Elizabeth Brock or Grace Tyler.

Henry was taxed, 1648, his house valued at £20, and taxed again, 1649. In 1651 he was exempted from the "countrey tax" on account of sickness, but assessed for the "town rate," his house valued at £14. He was listed as a townsman in 1651.

His will of April 22, 1646, probated Oct. 19, 1652, left his estate to wife Elizabeth and children John, Elizabeth and ANNE. After wife's death, the house and lands in Dedham were to go to son John. The inventory of Oct. 3, 1652, mentioned "wearing apparel of wife Elizabeth, now deceased."

Children of Henry and Elizabeth, born in England:

- 1 Elizabeth. M.1644, Robert¹ Gowing (d.1698); 4 chil.
- 2 Mary. D.1640. M.1640, Henry Philipps (d.1685). He m.,
2,1641, Ann² (JOHN¹) HUNTING; 5 chil. M.3,c1655, Mary²
(John¹) Dwight (b.1635); 10 chil., 1656-1672.
- + 3 ANNE, b. Eng. See below.
- 4 John, b. Stradbrook, Eng., 1620. Minister. Harvard 1642-
1646. D. Reading, Mass., 1688. M. 1662, Sarah² (Rev.
Zachariah¹) Symmes, widow of Samuel Haugh. Sarah d. in
1681; 1 dau.

ANNE² BROCK was born in England, perhaps Stradbrook, Essex, where her parents lived in 1620. The date of her birth is not known. She married in Dedham, Mass., on May 28, 1655, James Vales (later spelled Fales), born in England at an unknown date, died on July 10, 1708, in Dedham. Anne died ~~there~~ on Dec. 22, 1712. See FALES, first line.

Americana, 26:170.

De Courcy Fales: Fales Genealogy.

New England Register, 2:114; 3:178 (Barber's will); 4:288

(Henry Brock's will); 47:289 (Grace Tyler's will).

Dedham and Reading, Mass., Vital Records.

Dedham, Mass., Church Records.

BROWNE

WILLIAM¹ BROWNE was born in England about 1609. His wife Mary died before July 15, 1646, probably in Gloucester, Mass. On that date he married his second wife, Mary, widow of Abraham Robinson, who had died on Feb. 23, 1644/5, and who was the father of her sons Abraham and Daniel Robinson. William died in Gloucester, May 3, 1662, and in September of that year his widow married her third husband, Henry Walker. Mary died on April 17, 1690, and Henry Walker died on Aug. 29, 1693.

Abraham Robinson, first husband of Mary Browne, may have been the son of Rev. John Robinson, the Pilgrim's pastor, in Leyden, Holland. Widow Mary Robinson came on the ship Lyon, in 1630, the ship which brought a remnant of the Pilgrims to New England. James Shirley, writing to Governor Bradford in March 1630, says: "Their indiscreet carriage hath so abated my affection towards them as, were Mrs Robinson well over, I would not disburse one penny for the rest."

William Browne, fisherman, age 26, with wife Mary, age 26, embarked in the ship Love in 1635, arriving in New England in July of that year. He and perhaps his wife were admitted to the church at Salem, Mass., on Dec. 27, 1641. They were "residing at the harbour," in Cape Ann, later called Gloucester, and recorded among the first settlers.

The Gloucester fishermen were a rough and ready lot, and William seems to have followed that occupation at first, but later became prominent in town affairs. Records show that he was chosen selectman by the town in 1644 and 1647, therefore must have been a freeman and member of the church, as well as a property owner. In 1654 he was given "libertie to draw strong waters, during the pleasure of the Court." In other words, kept a tavern—a privilege accorded only to the most respectable and trusted citizens.

While in the main the life of William Browne seems quite commendable, the records show that in 1657 the court bound him over to appear at the next court in £40 bonds, "and to show good behaviour toward Margaret Prince and Thomas her husband". He had been accused by Margaret of calling her offensive names and prophecying evil for her pending confinement, which she said upset her so that she lost her child and almost her life. At the trial William was finally sentenced "to lie in prison for a week" (where he had to pay for his own food), to pay a fine of twenty marks, also to pay the costs of the suit to Thomas Prince. Apparently no permanent animosity resulted,

for in 1660 William and Thomas were co-witnesses in a lawsuit.

In 1657 he subscribed five shillings toward the salary of the minister, and probably other years. In March 1662 he was serving as constable of Gloucester, and temporarily handling the estates of three men who were lost at sea.

The next month, April 29, 1662, William, "being Cast upon my bed of Sicknesse," made his will, which provided for wife Mary, but gave most of his property to his stepson Abraham Robinson, under 21 years, and made his daughter MARY BROWNE, under 18, "his Heire & Executresse, to inherit one-half of my Estate," and after her mother's death, to inherit that share also. The inventory of May 13, 1662, totaled £203, showing a very well stocked establishment, the home appraised at £90, and his Bible at 10 s. The will was proved June 25, 1662.

Mary's third husband, Henry Walker, lived at first in Ipswich, Mass., later in Gloucester, where his home was on the west side of the Annisquam river, and where a creek was named after him. He left no children of his own, but left legacies to the children of Mary by both her previous husbands. His estate was valued at over £992, being the largest estate in Gloucester at that time. Part of it, of course, came to him through Mary.

Children of William and second wife, Mary; b. in Gloucester:

- 1 Mary², 7-28-1649. Probably d. yg.
- + 2 MARY, bp. 1-28-1656/7. See below.
- 3 James, bp. 1-2-1658. Not in father's will, 1662.

MARY² BROWNE was born in Gloucester, Mass., where she was baptized, Jan. 28, 1656/7. She was known as Mary Walker, having taken the name of her stepfather, who left a large legacy to her. She married in Gloucester, July 3, 1667, William Haskell, Jr., who was born there, Aug. 26, 1664, and who died on June 5, 1708, "aged 64 years." Mary died in Gloucester on Nov. 12, 1715, "aged 66 years." See HASKELL.

Dawes-Gates Genealogy, 1:120

Babson: History of Town of Gloucester, Mass., 65, 134

Essex Institute Historical Collections, 1:144; 32:137-8

Gloucester, Mass., Vital Records.

BULLARD

The origin of the Bullards of Watertown and Dedham, Mass., as traced through the Probate Registry at Bury Saint Edmunds, Suffolk, and the Archdeacon's Transcripts of the parish registries of Barnham Saint Martin, Suffolk, England, is given by J. Gardner Bartlett as follows:

JOHN^I BULLER, born in 1485, was on the Militia Muster Roll of Suffolk in the reign of Henry VIII, 1535. His son:

JOHN^{II} BULLER of Barnham, Suffolk, born about 1510; also on the Muster Roll. His widow Margaret was buried in 1587. He had at least two sons:

- 1 John^{III}. D. 1591.
- + 2 HENRY, b. cl535. See below.

HENRY^{III} BULLER was born about 1535. He had a wife Margaret, and the following children:

- + 1 WILLIAM^{IV}, b. cl562. See below.
- 2 Margaret, bp. 1564.
- 3 Katherine, bp. 1567.
- 4 Ellen. M., 1593, Thomas Lasling.
- 5 Son, b. and d. 1570.
- 6 Henry, bp. 1574.

WILLIAM^{IV} BULLER of Barnham, Suffolk, was born about 1562. He married about 1587, Grace Bignett. William died in 1610, and his widow Grace died in 1630, leaving a will in which the following children were mentioned:

- 1 Grace^V, cl588.
- 2 Ellen, 1591.
- 3 William, cl594. D., Dedham, Mass., 1686. First wife unknown
- 4 chil. M. 2, 1653, Mary, widow of Francis Griswold.
- 4 Katherine. D. 1598.
- 5 Mary. D. 1598.
- 6 Robert, cl599. D., Watertown, Mass., 1639. Wife Ann; 3
- chil. Ann m. 2, Henry Thorp.
- 7 John, cl602. D. 1678. M. cl633, Magdalene (d. 1661); 7
- chil. M. 2, Mrs Ellen Dickerman.
- 8 Joane, 1605.
- + 9 GEORGE, cl607-8. Emigrated to New Eng. See following.

GEORGE¹ BULLARD was born in England, probably in Barnham, Suffolk, about 1607-8. (He deposed in 1658, giving his age as about fifty years.) The name of his first wife was Margaret, her parentage not known. She died in Watertown, Mass., Feb. 8, 1639/40, at the birth of their daughter Mary. George married second, about 1641, Beatrice Hall of Boston, who died in Dedham, Mass., on May 29, 1652. He married third, on "the last of April," 1655, a widow named Mary Marblehead, who was living in 1684, but her death has not been found. George died in Watertown on Jan. 14, 1688/9, "age 61."

"Bettrice Hall, maidservant of Jacob Eliot [brother of Rev. John Eliot] was admitted to the First Church of Boston on June 29, 1640." "Beatrice Hall, now wife of one George Bullward of Watertown," was dismissed to the church in Watertown on Nov. 17, 1644.

George Bullard had lands assigned to him at Watertown in 1637, and lived in that part of Watertown which is now Weston. He took the freeman's oath on May 13, 1641, therefore was already a church member, as was his wife. George and his brother Robert Bullard had adjoining properties. On April 4, 1644, George sold to Thomas Straight his homestead, a house and eight acres, which is described as bound on the north by land of Maudalin and Ann Bullard, probably daughters of the deceased Robert.

George Bullard was a soldier in King Philip's War, 1675-6*, and was no doubt impoverished, as so many were, their homes burned by the Indians, and other property damaged. On Dec. 23, 1684, at a meeting of the Watertown selectmen, it was ordered "that John Ball, son-in-law, and JONATHAN BULLARD, son, be notified of the necessity of help for father Bullard and his wife."

Child of George and first wife Margaret:

- 1 Mary², bp. Watertown, 2-12-1639/40. (Mother died 2-8-1639/40.)

Children of George and Beatrice, second wife:

- 2 Jacob², Watertown, 4-6-1642. Brought suit, in Maine, in 1668, for services. Liv. 1710, "an aged and blind person who is unhappily sent from another province." D., 1715. He fought in the Narragansett Expedition, 1675, K. Philip's War, 1675. Joseph Ball of Watertown had a grant in Westminster, 1733, for his uncle Jacob Bullard's services.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

3 Sarah². Liv. 1696. M.1665, John³ (John², John¹) Ball (1644-1722); 8 chil.

+ 4 JONATHAN, Watertown, 7-12-1647. See following.

5 Joshua. M.1681, Dennis Headley (d.1742); 3 daus. b. in Sudbury. He had grant, 1733, for war services, 1675-6.

JONATHAN² BULLARD was born in Watertown, Mass., July 12, 1647. He married there on Dec. 9, 1669, Hester, daughter of Joseph Morse, Jr. Hester was born in Watertown on March 8, 1645/6. See MORSE.

At a town meeting in Watertown, Sept. 22, 1668, "Thomas Chadwick, Jonathan Bullard, and Aurthur, that live with ould Genney wear ordered to provide themselves masters: within 3 months time: which if thay were any of them neglected...the selectmen would put them for to servis." In 1671, the constables reported they had paid Chenery and Jonathan Bullard, 7s. 4., for supplying Filpot with wood.

The records are scarce, due to the Indian war of 1675-76, but on Dec. 23, 1684, a town meeting record shows that the deacons asked the selectmen to treat with Jonathan Bullard (and others) to see if they could afford their aged parents some help, they having suffered property losses in the war.

Other records found are: On March 21, 1693/4, Jonathan was chosen one of the surveyors for the highway, and at other times he surveyed bounds of property. On Feb. 9, 1695/6, he bought 108 acres of land from the heirs of George Woodward; on May 9, 1694, he was one of the farmers who protested against the building of a new church, "except in the West part of the town," the proposed location being "distant from their far farms," and chose a committee to represent them.

Children of Jonathan and Hester:

1 Hester³, Watertown, 8-13-1671. D. unm., 1714.

+ 2 JONATHAN, Watertown, 12-25-1672. See below.

3 Hannah, Watertown, 2-3-1674/5. No further record.

4 Joseph. D. 1722. M. aft. 1710, Elizabeth, dau. of John Traine (d.1753), widow of Thomas Spring; 3 chil. Elizabeth m.3, as 2d wife, 1723, Thomas Upham, Jr. (d.1730); 1 dau. His will, 1722, Middlesex Probate #3471.

JONATHAN³ BULLARD, Junior, was born in Watertown, Mass., Dec. 25, 1672. He married about 1699, Anna, daughter of John Rice. Anna was born in Sudbury, Mass., Aug. 29, 1678. Jonathan died in Weston (formerly part of Watertown), Mass., Sept. 14, 1719, and Anna married second (intentions filed in Weston on April 1, 1727), on May 24, 1727, Edward Harrington, as his

second wife. Her death has not been found, but she was living in 1742, as shown by land records referred to later. See RICE.

On Feb. 28, 1700/1, either he or his father was appointed constable of Watertown. He was constable in 1701 and also in 1702, when he was ordered to collect £4.3.3. in taxes for the support of the school. On March 6, 1709/10, Jonathan Bullard Junior was chosen constable, and on Feb. 12, 1710/11, Mr Jonathan Bullard, Jr., was ordered to collect £25.1.7, in taxes.

His estate was administered in 1719. In October, 1719: "Anne Bullard of Weston, widow, alias Anne Rice, daughter of John Rice, late of Sudbury, for £10 paid by her brother Moses Rice, cordwainer, of Sudbury, quitclaims her share in her father's estate and mother's interest therein." The heirs receipted on Jan. 13, 1721, Moses stating that he bought the shares of sisters Anna Bullard and Prudence Stevens. On Nov. 12, 1742, Edward Harrington and wife Anna, with some of the Bullard children, deeded to Jonathan Bullard land in the improvement of their mother. (Middlesex Probate #3466.)

Children of Jonathan and Anna, first six born in Watertown:

- 1 Ann⁴, Watertown, 10-24-1700. D. inf.
- 2 Jonathan, 1-24-1701/2. M. 1, 1721, Elizabeth Barns (d., c1723). M. 2, 1726, Ruth³ (John², Robert¹) Harrington (b.1705); 8 chil., 1727 to 1750.
- 3 Samuel, 3-11-1704. Prob. d. yg.
- 4 Moses, 5-27-1706. M. 1730, Elizabeth⁴ (Joseph³, John², John¹) Livermore (b.1706), of Weston. A guardian was appointed for him in 1723. (Middlesex Probate #3466)
- 5 Thankful, 5-24-1708. D. yg.
- + 6 ABIGAIL, 7-28-1711. See following.
- 7 Mary? Prob. dau. M.1732, John Kimball as 2d wife. No chil.
- 8 Anna, bp. Weston, 12-6-1713. D. 1771. M. 1731, Edward³ (Edward², Robert¹) Harrington; 12 chil., 1732 to 1755. Guardian appointed for her, Weston, 1723. (#3467)
- 9 Thankful, Weston, 12-2-1715. M. 1734, Jonathan⁴ (Isaac³, Caleb², Richard¹) Church (b.1712); 4 daus. Guardianship papers, Weston, 1723. (Middlesex Probate #3467)
- 10 Ebenezer, Weston, 10-14-1719. Posthumous.

ABIGAIL⁴ BULLARD was born in Watertown, Mass., on July 28, 1711. She married in Boston, Mass., on Dec. 12, 1728, Joshua Clapp, Junior. They were married by Timothy Clark, Esq., Justice of the Peace, the record calling them "both of Walpole." Their marriage intentions were recorded in Walpole. Joshua Clapp was born in Walpole (while still part of Dedham, Mass.) in 1707. According to the Clapp Memorial, Abigail died, Aug.

12, 1782, but the record has not been found in the published records of the area. Joshua married second in 1790, Deborah the widow of Deacon Hewins. She died in Walpole on Nov. 18, 1797, "age 90," and, according to the Clapp Memorial, Joshua died on May 6, 1802, "age 95," but this record is not in the Walpole, Dedham, Canton or Stoughton published records. See CLAPP.

In 1726, when she was fourteen, a guardian was appointed for her. (Middlesex Probate #3472.)

Bullard and Allied Families, and Supplement.

Clapp Memorial.

Pope: Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Bond: Genealogies of Early Settlers in Watertown, Mass., 147, 148, 732, 733.

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.

Chandler: History of New Ipswich, N. H., 284.

American Genealogist, 25:161-2.

Watertown, Dedham, Walpole, Weston, Mass., Vital Records.

Sumner: Blake-Glidden Ancestry, 61-62.

Probate records, Middlesex County, Mass., seen by E.B.Sumner
September 1957.

BUXTON

ANTHONY¹ BUXTON was born in England about 1610. (He gave his age in 1681 as about seventy-one.) He probably married after he came to New England, but his wife Elizabeth has not as yet been identified. Anthony died early in the summer of 1684, survived by Elizabeth. William Vincent of Gloucester and Salem, Mass., was called a "cousin" of Anthony, the relationship not known.

Banks suggests Diss, Norfolk, as his origin. He was here by 1637, for on Nov. 8, 1637, in Salem. "Anthony Buxton is received a Inhabitant and allowed hime five acres." Thomas Buxton, his brother, was "allowed an inhabitant," Nov. 18, 1639.

From court and probate records of Salem we find that: He sued a man in June 1638; in June 1654 he was appointed administrator of the estate of his brother Thomas. The three children of Thomas were in England, and Anthony was ordered to pay them £21., and to have the remainder of £52., the estate to be divided among the children and himself. On June 25, 1662, he inventoried the estate of Ann Fuller, wife of Nathaniel Felt-on. On March 28, 1674, he witnessed the will of John Marsh.

Anthony helped with the surveying of the Salem roads in 1662, 1663, 1666, 1677, 1680 and 1681. He was granted twenty acres in 1662, and thirty acres in 1664.

In June 1681, he petitioned "that as he hath attended his dutie in trayneing either in the exercise of armes or attending the Company to whom he belonged in the Field now forty yeares or more, but now labouring under the Burden of the Infirmities through his age, being seventy one ... doth thinke that he may presume to adress himself to this honoured court, for his Freedom from the attendance on the dutie of trayneing, being in noe wise able to doe it." His request was granted, he paying one-half bushel of corn yearly to the use of the military company. However, he was made a freeman on May 24, 1682. He was taxed for the last time in 1683.

His will of March 8, 1683/4, was proved on July 29, 1684. He left bequests to his wife Elizabeth and his son Joseph, who were to be executors; to his daughter Elizabeth, wife of Isaac Cook; to son John Buxton "my 30 acres given me by the town of Salem lying on the Ipswich River, and my great bell metal mortar which I brought out of England"; to daughter LYDIA and her children; to daughter Sarah and her children; son Joseph to have what was left to his mother after her decease; to daughter Hannah £10. on her marriage. The inventory of the estate was taken May 30, 1684, and amounted to £238.

Children of Anthony and Elizabeth:

- 1 Elizabeth². Living 1713. M. 1664, Isaac² (Henry¹) Cooke (1640-1692); 13 chil.
- 2 John, 1643-4. M. 1 1668, Mary² (John¹) Small (d. 1676); 3 chil. M. 2, Elizabeth Holton; 10 chil.
- 3 Rachel. D. 1676.
- + 4 LYDIA. See following.
- 5 Mary. Living 1716. M. 1671, John² (Henry¹) Cooke (1647-1716); 9 chil.
- 6 Sarah. Living 1684. She and her children named in her father's will of 1684.
- 7 Anthony, Salem, 9-6-1653. D. 1676.
- 8 Samuel, Salem, 8-14-1655. D. 1676.
- 9 James, Salem, 8-8-1659. D. 1662.
- 10 Thomas, Salem, 2-24-1661/2. D. 1662.
- 11 Joseph, Salem, 7-17-1663. D. 1752. M. c1688, Esther _____ (d. 1752); 6 chil.
- 12 Hannah, Salem, 1-27-1665/6. M. 1687, David² (JOHN¹) FOSTER (1665-1748); 11 chil. M. 2, 1732, Elizabeth Herbert.
- 13 Ruth? Perhaps a dau., but not mentioned in father's will, 1684. M., Thomas Small (d. 1676).

LYDIA² BUXTON was probably born in Salem, Mass. She married first, Dec. 26, 1672, Joseph, son of John Small. Joseph died on May 30, 1676, in Salem. They had two daughters. Lydia married second, on Feb. 28, 1677/8, as his second wife, Joseph, eldest son of Richard Hutchinson, born in North Muskham, Nottinghamshire, England, about 1633. Joseph had married first about 1660, Bethiah Prince. Lydia's death is not recorded, but she is known to have been living in 1708. Joseph may be the man of that name who married, Salem, October 1710, Bethiah Raye. Joseph died between Jan. 30, 1715/16, and June 26, 1716. See HUTCHINSON.

Holman: Pillsbury Ancestry, 822.

C. E. Banks: Topographical Dictionary, 115.

Jacobus: Granberry Genealogy, 190.

Snow-Estes Genealogy, 1:161.

Quarterly Court Records of Essex County, Mass., 2,3,5,6,7,8.

Probate Records of Essex County, Mass., 1:112; 3; 2:422.

Town Records of Salem, Mass., 59, 93, 102.

Perley: History of Salem, Mass., 1:450.

Essex Institute Historical Collections, 1:34.

Essex Antiquarian, 8:84.

CHAMBERLAIN

WILLIAM¹ CHAMBERLAIN was born about 1620 in England, reputedly "of an ancient and distinguished family." He had a brother Thomas with a wife Mary; also a brother Edmund living in Chelsea, Mass., who married in 1690, Mrs Mercy Abbott. The wife of William, Rebecca, was called a sister in the will of Sarah Shelley, spinster, 1686, apparently sister of Isaac Addington. The term spinster may have indicated her occupation. She bequeathed to William Chamberlain "and my sister his wife, her three daughters and her eight sons," they to be her residuary legatees.

Rebecca died Sept. 26, 1692, "in the prison at Cambridge," according to the record in Billerica, Mass. She was probably one of those who were charged with witchcraft. Farmer's History of Billerica says: "Rebecca was probably a victim of the infatuation which prevailed at that time, 1692." William died in Billerica on May 31, 1706, "a. abt. 86."

He was in Boston as early as Oct. 31, 1647, when he bought a house and garden, together with shop and housing, from Francis Smith. This he reassigned to Smith on Jan. 5, 1648/9. He then went to Woburn, Mass., where he was admitted an inhabitant on Jan. 6, 1648/9. In less than a month, Feb. 3, 1648/9, he had a grant of ten acres from the town, and a small grant on Aug. 26, 1650. He was a commissioner in Woburn in 1652. He signed the petition of Woburn to Governor John Endicott for a grant of land six miles square between the Merrimac and Concord rivers. His autograph may be seen in the Patten Genealogy as well as in the Chamberlain Genealogy, pages 94-5. This petition was granted in 1653, the tract being called Chelmsford. William Chamberlain did not settle there, but Edmund and Thomas Chamberlain did in 1656. In 1654, William removed to the tract then called Shawsin. His name is on a petition to enlarge the boundaries of the town and change the name to Billirrikey. He was one of the three original purchasers of the Dudley farm. From this time until Nov. 24, 1665, it is to be inferred that he acted as agent for the proprietors of the so-called Dudley Grant, and then received his title to 125 acres, including his homestead, and that his services as agent constituted the "valuable consideration due to well and truly payd by William Chamberline of Billerica planter." He received eleven grants of land from the town, and must have had at least 200 acres there. In 1664 a highway was built through his land and he was granted four and a half acres for damages.

In 1663 he was taxed for the maintenance of Rev. Samuel Whitney, £11.8, but was one of the forty inhabitants of Billerica who were in arrears for their rates to Whitney, Jan. 4, 1685. He was chosen constable of the town in 1673.

His house in Billerica was on the part called "on the far farm," probably near the Woburn road in the southeastern part of the village. A record shows that on Oct. 8, 1675, during King Philip's War, his family was assigned to Sergeant Ralph Hill's garrison.

Children of William and Rebecca:

- 1 Timothy², Woburn, 8-13-1649. Prob. d. yg.
- 2 Isaac, Woburn, 10-1-1650. D., Billerica, 1681.
- 3 William, cl652. D., Lexington, Mass., 1-20-1734. M., 1698, Deliverance Ferguson. Est. adm. 1738 (#4207)
- 4 John, 3-3-1652/3. D. 1712. M. 1, 1681, Deborah Janco or Jaco (d. 1704); 5 chil. He had a second wife.
- 5 Sarah, Billerica, 5-20-1655. D. 1736. M. 1677, John² (Daniel¹) Shedd (1655-1737); 10 chil.
- 6 Jacob, 1-18-1657/8. D. Newton, Mass., 1712. Wife Experience d. 1749, "age 83;" 5 sons. She m. 2, Jonathan Dykes, (d. Newton, Mass.)
- 7 Thomas, 2-20-1658/9. M., Newton, 1682, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Hammond (1664-1733); 6 chil.
- 8 Edmond, 7-15-1660. M. 1691, Mercy (d. 1698), widow of John Abbott; 3 chil. M. 2, Abigail; 1 child. M. 3, 1717, in Reading, Mass., Sarah Forbush.
- 9 Rebecca, 2-25-1662/3. M. 1, 1688, Thomas² (John¹) Stearns (1665-1697); 4 daus. M. 2, 1699, George³ (Caleb², Georgel) Farley (1677-1733); 3 daus; 1 son.
- 10 Abraham, 1-6-1664/5. Liv. 1728. Prob. m., Newton, 1692, Elizabeth; 2 chil. M. (2?), 1698, Mary Randall; perhaps had children.
- 11 Ann, 3-3-1665/6. Liv. 1726.
- 12 Clement, 5-30-1669. D. 1732-1741. M. cl692, Mary; 9 chil. She m. as 3d wife, Roger Toothaker (d. 1746).
- +13 DANIEL, 9-27-1671. See below.

DANIEL² CHAMBERLAIN was born in Billerica, Mass., on Sept. 27, 1671, the son of "William and Rebeckah." His wife's name was Mary, her identity not known, but probably married about 1694. He was living in 1725, in Billerica.

The town of Billerica granted him six acres of land, May 15, 1704, on the west side of Fox's hill, "during his natural life. He had four additional acres granted to him on the same day, "but he is not to dispose of this land." Hence on his death it reverted to the town. The town treasurer was ordered

to pay him £1. in 1708, 1709, 1710, 1712, and 1716, for what service is not stated. In later years he appears to have been sexton of the meeting house, as the town paid him £1. on Nov. 9, 1722, for sweeping it, £1. in 1723, and 12s. in 1725. He had no deeds recorded, and there was no settlement of his estate in Middlesex County.

Children of Daniel and Mary, recorded in Billerica, excepting Mary:

- 1 Isaac³, 8-3-1695. No further mention, unless identified with the man of this name in Westmoreland, N. H.
- 2 Ebenezer, 9-5-1698. Perhaps error for Eleazer.
- 3 Ephraim, 1-16-1700/1. D., 1750. M. 1723, Mary (b. 1695), dau. of Munsing Sawin. M. 1733, Anna (1715-1778), dau. of Theophilus Merriam; 6 chil. She m. 2, c. 1755, Benjamin Rice.
- 4 Thomas, Aug. 1703. D. Vermont. Wife Abigail d. Westmoreland, Vt., 1769, in 63rd year; 7 sons.
- + 5 MARY, "d. of Daniel, 2-25-1706," Wilmington. See below.
- 6 Dorothea, 12-25-1713. Perhaps m. 1736, Samuel Newhall.

MARY³ CHAMBERLAIN was born on Feb. 25, 1706/7, her birth recorded in Wilmington, Mass., as "d. of Daniel." She married in Billerica, Mass., Dec. 1, 1732, Jonathan, son of John and Sarah Cram. Jonathan was born in Hampton Falls, N.H., Feb. 21, 1708, and died in Lyndeborough, N.H., Jan. 23, 1790, surviving Mary, who died there on Jan. 5, 1770. See CRAM.

George Walter Chamberlain: William Chamberlain of Billerica, Mass., and his Descendants.

Hazen: History of Billerica, Mass., Gen. Register, 23, 110.

Cutter: Middlesex County Homes, &c., 250.

Sewall: History of Woburn, Mass., 47.

History of Lyndeborough, N. H.

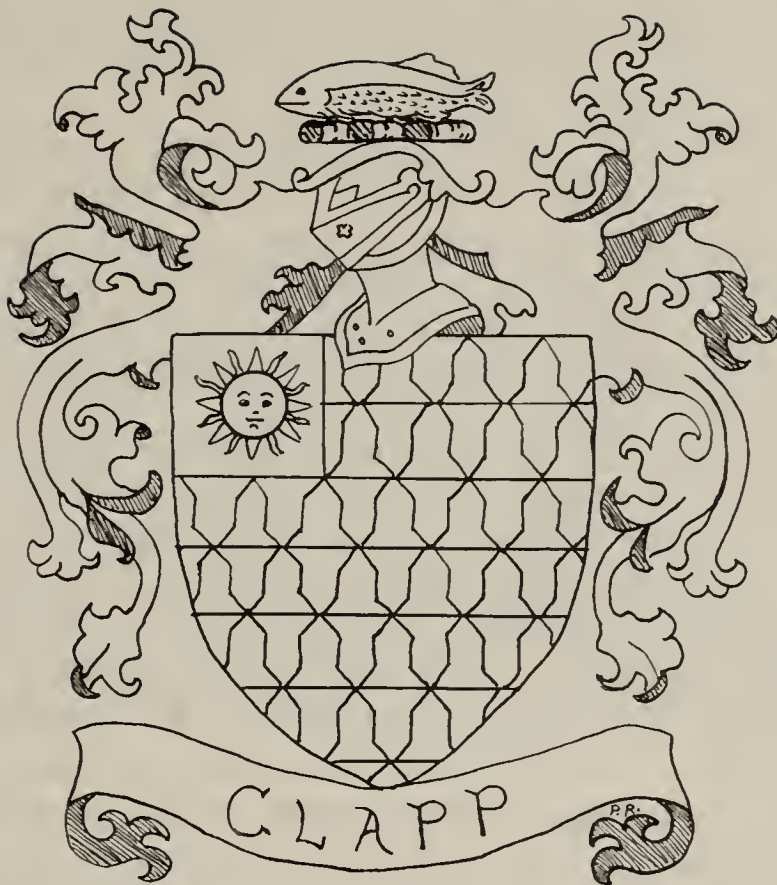
History of Jaffrey, N. H., 2:146.

Boston and Eastern Massachusetts, 2:780.

Stearns: New Hampshire Families, 2:104.

Bowen: Woodstock Families, 3:299, 422.

Woburn, Billerica, Newton and Wilmington, Mass., Vital Records.



ARMS: Vaire, gules and argent. A quarter azure, charged with the sun.

CREST: A pike naiant proper.

MOTTO: Fais ce que dois advienne que pourra.

CLAPP

The surname CLAPP had its origin in that of Osgod Clapa, a Danish noble in the court of King Canute (died 1036). The site of his country place was afterwards known as Clapham, in county Surrey, England. The ancient seat of the family is at Salcombe, Devonshire, where important estates were held for centuries by this family.

The American Clapps are descended from five immigrants, John, Nicholas and THOMAS, sons of Nicholas Clapp of Venn Ottery, Devon; and EDWARD and Roger, sons of Nicholas' brother, William Clapp, also of Devon. Roger was the first to arrive in New England. A favorable report sent to his cousins induced Nicholas and John to emigrate to Massachusetts. Nicholas arrived in 1633, and John soon after. They were all in comfortable circumstances in England, and it was their religious principles that led them to choose a wilderness for a future home, where they would not be oppressed by the Established Church of England, as stated by Roger in his autobiography. See also the account of the petition signed by nine Dorchester Clapps in 1664. The parentage of the immigrants was established by research in England by Mr James Henry Lea.

CLAPP FIRST LINE

NICHOLAS CLAPP lived and died in Venn Ottery, Devonshire, England. He was the brother of WILLIAM CLAPP. (CLAPP SECOND LINE.) The name of his wife is unknown, but he was the father of the following children, order of birth not known:

- + 1 THOMAS¹, Dorchester, Eng., 1597. See following.
- 2 Ambrose. No record in N.E. John¹ left him land in Eng.
- 3 Richard. Prob. lived in Eng. Had children: Richard, Deborah, and Elizabeth, who had beqs. from uncle John¹.
- 4 Nicholas, Dorchester, Eng.,² 1612. D., Dorchester, Mass., 1679. M.1, cousin Sarah² (WILLIAM¹) CLAPP (d. c1650); 4 chil. M.2, Abigail, widow of Robert Sharpe; 2 chil.
- 5 John. Will, 1655, names many relatives, with bro.-in-law, EDWARD, and cousin Roger. Widow Joan m. 1656, John Ellis.
- 6 Jane. D. 1662. M., John Pope of Dorch. (d. 1646); 2 sons.
- 7 PRUDENCE¹ CLAPP, probably born Dorchester, Eng., date unknown, perhaps came to N.E. with her cousin EDWARD CLAPP, whom she married. She died in Dorchester, Mass., about 1650, and Edward married second, Susanna Cockerill of Salem, Mass. Edward died on Jan. 8, 1664/5, in Dorchester, where Susanna died, June 16, 1688. See CLAPP SECOND LINE.

THOMAS¹ CLAPP was born in Dorchester, Devonshire, England, about 1598. He may have had a first wife named Jane Martyn. His second wife, whom he married about 1657, was Mrs Abigail [Wright] Sharpe, widow of Robert Sharpe. She was born in England about 1623, the daughter of Richard Wright. Thomas died in Scituate, Mass., on April 20, 1684. His widow married about 1696, Captain William Holbrook, who died in Scituate, July 3, 1699. "Abigail Holbrook, aged 78 years or thereabouts, who dwelleth at Scituate but now being at Roxbury, made oath on November 4th, 1701, that she was about eight years of age when she came first into this country, with her father Richard Wright."

Thomas is said to have come on the ship which arrived here on July 24, 1633. He was a useful and enterprising man in the communities in which he lived. His name first appears in the records of Dorchester in 1634. He remained there a few years, being admitted as freeman in 1638. He removed to Weymouth, and had a farm there, remaining until about 1640. He is recorded as a freeman of Plymouth Colony on June 8, 1644. He also had grants of land in Hingham, Mass., but probably never lived there. In 1645 in Scituate, he bought of Timothy Hatherly, a farm of 24 acres at Greenbush, next to Samuel Hinckley, where he and his descendants lived. He was deacon of the Scituate church in 1647, and was warmly engaged in a theological controversy respecting the form of baptism. He was a member of the committee of three which in 1675 sent a letter to the Second Church, informing them that a reconciliation had taken place after a controversy lasting thirty-three years. He was appointed deputy to General Court in 1649; and was appointed the first overseer of the poor, in 1667.

His will of April 19, 1684, stating he was in his eighty-seventh year, bequeathed to wife Abigail; children, THOMAS of Dedham, Samuel, Increase, Elizabeth King, Mary Tilden, Abigail and Prudence; also grandchild Elizabeth.

Children of Thomas and first wife, probably born in Weymouth:

+ 1 THOMAS², 3-15-1639/40. See following.

2 Increase, prob..May 1640. M. 1675, Elizabeth [Bursley], widow of Nathaniel Goodspeed; 5 chil.

3 Samuel. M.1666, Hannah² (Thomas¹) Gill (d.1722);10 chil. Lived on the Greenbush farm. Prominent in Scituate.

4 Eleazer. Res: Barnstable, Mass. Killed in King Philip's War, 1676, prob. unmarried.

5 Elizabeth. D.1698. M.1669, Dea. Thomas King, Jr. (d., 1711); 9 chil. He m.2,1699, Deborah Briggs.

6 Prudence. Named in father's will, 1684.

7 Mary. Mary Tilden in father's will, 1684.

Children of Thomas¹ and second wife, Abigail:

8 John², Scituate, 10-18-1658. D. 1671.

9 Abigail, Scituate, 1-29-1659/60. Living, 1684.

THOMAS² CLAPP was born in Weymouth, Mass., on March 15, 1639/40. He married in Dedham, Mass., Nov. 10, 1662, Mary, daughter of Lieut. Joshua Fisher. She was born in Dedham on March 23, 1643/4. Thomas died about 1691, and Mary survived him, but the date of her death has not been discovered. See FISHER FIRST LINE.

Thomas Clapp, Junior, settled in Dedham and lived in that part which in 1724 became Walpole. He was a housewright by trade. The History of Walpole says: "The first man to settle there was JAMES FALES. He was shortly joined by THOMAS CLAPP who managed to marry himself to [Lt. JOSHUA] FISHER's daughter in 1662, and perhaps got the sawmill as part of the dowry. At any rate he owned it by the summer of 1664."

His will of Dec. 14, 1688, was probated on Jan. 29, 1691. It is quite long, but printed in full in the Clapp Memorial. He bequeathed to wife Mary, to eldest son Thomas, sons JOSHUA, Eliezer and Samuel; his three daughters Mary, Abigail and Hannah to receive their portions at twenty-one years, or on marriage; Mary to have £10 added to her portion; sons Thomas and JOSHUA to be executors.

Children of Thomas² and Mary, born in Dedham:

1 Thomas³, 9-26-1663. D. 1704. Wife Mary d. after 1709; 7 chil. Mary m. 2, a Mr. Jennery.

2 John, 2-28-1665. D. inf.

+ 3 JOSHUA, 1667. See following.

4 Mary, 12-13-1669. Prob. unkm., 1691.

5 Eliezer, 11-4-1671. D. 1749. M., and had a son Stephen, who d. 1759. Res: Walpole.

6 Abigail. Under 21 in 1688.

7 Hannah. Under 21 in 1688.

8 Samuel, 8-21-1682. D. 1772. M. 1709, Elizabeth Fisher.

M. 2, c1710, Bethiah, dau. of Samuel Dean (1697-1778); 7 chil.

JOSHUA³ CLAPP was born in Dedham in 1667, his birth not recorded. He married first, in Dedham, Dec. 22, 1696, Mary, daughter of Jonathan Boyden, Jr. Mary died on May 18, 1718, and Joshua married, Dedham, Dec. 4, 1718, Silence, daughter of John Bird of Dorchester, Mass. She was the widow of William Wright. Silence was born in Dorchester on March 14, 1690, and probably survived Joshua, who died in Walpole, March 30, 1728. See BOYDEN.

Joshua lived in Walpole, formerly part of Dedham. He was a farmer, and received from his father's estate "one-half the field near the river," bound north by the land of his brother Thomas; two lots of cedar swamp meadow; six acres land north of Neponset River, some of it on the river; and 2 cow rights.

He was a member of the Dedham church, of which he was deacon.

Children of Joshua³ and Mary, first wife:

- 1 Abigail⁴, Dedham, 12-12-1697. M.1717, Eleazer Morse of Sherborn, Mass.
- + 2 JOSHUA, Dedham, 4-28-1707. See below.
- 3 John, Dedham, 1709. D.1773, prob. unkm. When he was 32, his brother JOSHUA was appointed his guardian.
- 4 Esther. M. a Mr Morse.
- 5 Mary. Wife of Eleazer Robins.
- 6 Thankful, 1716.

Children of Joshua³ and Silence, second wife:

- 7 Silence⁴, 1729.
- 8 Seth, 1722. D. 1788. M. 1, Mary Bullard; 11 chil. M.2, c1768, Mrs Elizabeth [Everett] Wetherbee (d.1810); 6 ch.

JOSHUA⁴ CLAPP was born in Walpole, Mass., April 28, 1707, recorded in Dedham, Mass. His marriage intentions were recorded in Walpole, to Abigail Bullard. They were married in Boston, Dec. 12, 1728, by Timothy Clarke, Esq., J.P., the record calling them "both of Walpool." Abigail was born in Watertown, Mass., on July 28, 1711, the daughter of Jonathan Bullard, Jr. She died in Walpole on Aug. 12, 1782, and Joshua married second, Deborah, widow of Deacon Hewins. She died in Walpole on Nov. 18, 1797, "age ninety." Joshua died, May 6, 1802, "age 95," probably in Walpole. See BULLARD.

Joshua Clapp was a distinguished man, of high character. He was captain of the militia, Justice of the peace, representative of Walpole at the General Court of Massachusetts, Boston, in 1770, and for many years deacon of the Walpole church. He also served as selectman in Walpole, in 1735 and 1756. In 1741 he was appointed guardian of his brother John.

About 1745 he marched his company to Boston, to help defend it from the attack of the French fleet, then daily expected.*

A Walpole record of Sept. 21, 1768; "Voted that they will send one Person to Join the Committees at Fanuil Hall. Joshua Clap was chosen and appointed for the said purpose."

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

"Joshua Clapp was a patriot and representative to General Court of Massachusetts. Born and died in South Dedham, now Walpole, Mass." (DAR National Number 138605)*

Children of Joshua⁴ and Abigail, born in Walpole:

- 1 Joshua⁵, 9-7-1729. D.1790. Sgt.in Rev. M. cl749, Margaret⁴ (Joshua³, John², John¹) Guild (1736-1756); 8 chil. Four sons in Revolution.
- 2 Ebenezer, 11-17-1731. D. 1817. Col.in Rev. M.,1, 1753, Margaret Hartshorn (d.1775); 4 sons, all in Rev. M.,2, 1777, Hepzibah Pratt (cl735-1827).
- + 3 MARY or Polly, 2-27-1733/4. See below.
- 4 Eliphalet, 3-6-1736. M.1758, Hannah Billing; 8 chil., 1759-1776.
- 5 Abigail, 9-5-1738. M.1,1760, Benjamin Hartshorn; 2 chil. M. 2, 1788, Jeremiah Smith.
- 6 Elkanah, 10-2-1740. D. 1805. M.1767, Abigail Partridge; 5 chil., 1769 to 1788.
- 7 Oliver, 1-13-1743. D.1836. M. 1, 1764, Susannah Gay. M.2,1773, Susanna⁶ (Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, Thomas³, THOMAS², THOMAS¹) CLAPP (b.1746); 5 chil.
- 8 Esther, 3-23-1746. M. 1766, Swift (b.1737), son of Phillips Payson.

MARY⁵ CLAPP, or Polly, as she was known, was born in Walpole, Mass., on Feb. 27, 1733/4. She married there on Aug. 13, 1761, Lieutenant Ebenezer Fales, Jr., who was born there on Feb. 21, 1733/4. He was buried in the Old Town Cemetery in Walpole, the date not published. See FALES FIRST LINE.

Clapp Memorial. (Ezra's signature on p. 349)
 Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts, 100-101.
 Cutter: Boston and Eastern Mass., 4:1747.
 Pratt: Early Settlers of Scituate, Mass., 306.
 Americana, 20:79 (shows coat of arms).
 Chamberlain, History of Weymouth, Mass., 3:159-160.
 Emery: Ministry of Taunton, Mass., 1:292.
 G.E.F., in Boston Transcript, June 11, 1928 (Jane Martyn).
 Sumner: Blake-Glidden Ancestry (1948), 66-69.
 Dorchester, Dedham, Scituate and Walpole Vital Records.

* Qualifies for DAR.

WILLIAM CLAPP is said in one account to have been born in Devonshire about 1500, dying in Harford, Devonshire, in 1555. His wife Alice was living in 1555 when he made his will.

He was a brother of NICHOLAS CLAPP of Venn Ottery, Devonshire. William Clapp lived at Salcombe Regis, Devonshire, a small town near the west coast of England, twelve miles from Exeter, and having in 1631 a population of but 448. Two sons of William were prominent among the proprietors of Dorchester, Mass.,—Captain Roger Clapp, the most noted of all the Clapps, and EDWARD CLAPP, below.

Children of William and Alice, born in England, order unknown:

+ 1 EDWARD¹. See below.

2 Son, name and history not known. Probably father of Barbara and Radigon Clapp who came to New England.

3 Sarah. D., Dorchester, Mass., c1650. Perhaps came with her brother EDWARD. M., cousin Nicholas Clapp, Jr.; 4 chil.

4 Son, name and history unknown. Perhaps father of Sara Clapp, wife of Thomas Swift.

5 John. Res: England. Known to have had a son John.

6 Roger, Salcombe Regis, 4-6-1609. D., Boston, Mass., 1691. Distinguished captain. See Clapp Memorial for biography and descendants. M., Dorchester, 1633, Joanna² (Thomas¹) Ford (1617-1695); 14 chil.

7 Jane. D. 1666. Came with husband c1636. M., George¹ Weeks (d.1659); 3 sons; 1 dau. M.2, as 2d wife, Jonas Humphrey (d.1662).

EDWARD¹ CLAPP was born in England, when is not known, but he was older than his brother Captain Roger. Edward married first, his cousin Prudence, daughter of Nicholas Clapp. Prudence died about 1650, and Edward married second, Susanna, the daughter of William Cockerill of Salem, Mass. Edward died on Jan. 8, 1664/5, in Dorchester, Mass., and Susanna died there on June 16, 1688. See CLAPP FIRST LINE.

Edward is thought to have come to New England in the ship which arrived in 1633, described in Winthrop's History of New England: "July 24, 1633, a ship arrived from Weymouth [Eng.], with about eighty people and twelve kine, who sate down in Dorchester. They were twelve weeks comeing, being forced into the Western Islands by a leak, where they stayed three weeks and were courteously used by the Portugals; but the extremity of the heat there and the continual rain brought sickness upon them, so as many died." Edward's cousin Thomas and Nicholas Clapp probably came in the same ship, but John Clapp did not come until some years later.

Deacon Edward Clapp was an important man in Dorchester, being an original proprietor, and a freeman in 1636. He held many responsible offices, among them selectman for several years, and deacon for twenty-six, "being much esteemed by the town." He contributed towards the free school. (See DYER.) He owned half of the tide mill, Nicholas¹ owning a quarter.

The church record of his death reads: "The 8th day of the 11th month [January], 1664, being the Sabbath Day, Deacon Edward Clapp departed this life and now resteth with the Lord, and there to spend an eternal Sabbath with God and Christ in Heaven, after that he had faithfully served in the office of a Deacon for the space of about five or six and twenty years, and being the first Church officer that was taken away by death since the first joining together in covenant, which is now twenty-eight years, four months and odd days."

By his will of Jan. 3, 1664/5, his estate was to be divided among his six living children, Nehemiah to have an extra £30., and one quarter of the tide mill; EZRA to have all the lands in Milton, and one quarter of the tide mill. Each of his daughters was to have a marriage portion of £30. He appointed his wife and EZRA executors. The inventory of the estate was taken on Feb. 17, 1664/5, and amounted to £794.15.3. His share of the tide mill was valued at £50. The inventory was signed by Susanna on March 30, 1665.

Children of Edward¹ and Prudence, first wife, b., Dorchester:

1 Elizabeth², 1634. D.1694, "age 60." M.1652, Ruling Elder James² (Elder William¹) Blake (1624-1700); 7 chil.

See Blake-Glidden Ancestry (Sumner), for descendants.

2 Prudence, 12-28-1637. M. 1660, as 2d wife, Simon² (Joseph¹) Peck of Hingham, Mass.; 8 chil.

+ 3 EZRA, 5-22-1640. "Eldest son" in father's will, 1665.
See below.

4 Nehemiah, abt. Sept.1648. Minor, 1665. D.1684, "age 38" M.1678, Sarah² (John¹) Leavitt of Hingham (b. 1659); 3 chil. Sarah m. 2, 1685, Samuel Howe of Sudbury, Mass.

5 Susanna, Nov.1648. Named in father's will of 1665.

Children of Edward¹ and Susanna, second wife, b., Dorchester:

6 Esther², July 1656. M. 1684, Samuel, son of John Strong of Northampton, Mass.; 8 chil.

7 Abigail, 4-27-1659. D. 1660.

8 Joshua, 5-12-1661. D. 1662.

9 Jonathan, 3-23-1664. D. inf.

EZRA² CLAPP was born in Dorchester, Mass., on May 22, 1640. He married first, Abigail, daughter of William and Mary [Dyer] Pond. She died on Oct. 12, 1682, eleven days after the birth of their daughter Elizabeth. Ezra married second, on May 22,

1684, Experience, daughter of Ralph Houghton. She died, Dec. 17, 1717, in Milton, and Ezra died there on Jan. 23, 1718/19. See POND.

Ezra was remembered in the will of his uncle John Clapp in 1655. He administered his father's will of 1665, in which he was left all the Milton property, land at Dorchester Neck, and a quarter share of the tide mill, his father having a half.

He was one of the nine Dorchester Clapps who signed a petition sent to the General Court in 1664, occasioned by their alarm over the restoration in 1660, of King Charles II. They asked for a continuance of the privileges and liberties hitherto enjoyed by church members and ministers. "it being well known to the world that to be freed therefrom [tyranny] was one spetiall cause that moved many to remoue from their deare native country into this wildernes & how lamentable & greivous it would bee to be here burdened & encombred againe with such matters is easy for any to Judge...." The petition ~~was~~ signed by 102 Dorchester freemen. Ezra's autograph signature is given in the Clapp Memorial.

Ezra bought of James Houghton a house and land in Milton, which had belonged to Robert Pond in 1665. (See POND.) He probably moved to Milton about 1667. His property was situated between the meeting house and Dorchester Upper Mills.

Milton Church record, Feb. 10, 1688: "Brother Ezra Clapp, by virtue of a letter of dismission from Dorchester church, and MARY PITCHER, with the rest of Bro. Claps children, were propounded as desiring to join...." At the same time, Experience, wife of Ezra, and "Abigail, their daughter," were received into the church.

"This 14th of January 1669, James White constable of Dorchester Came to me and Informed me that Ezra Clapp on the first of November last took up a smale ship, boate or yalle & that he had Cried it three times according to lawe, and was prised at 40 shillings by Capt. Roger Clap and Jonathan Sumpson of Ch^rls Town w^{ch} he desired might be recorded & is accordingly entred & Recorded the day & yere aboue written, as Attests, Edward Rawson, Recorded." (Suffolk Deeds, 4:vii.)

About 1712 Ezra built a mill on Neponset River, according to a town record of 1714: "Whereas Ezra Clapp has erected a corn [grain] mill about two years past at the request of sum of the inhabitants of the Town, and has been very benificent to the neibors, we do on request of said Clap grant as much of the water of River Neponset as is needful for his Mill."

He left a large estate for those times. His will of July 17, 1716, is given in full in the Clapp Memorial. It is apparent from the will that the marriage portion of the daughters was £50. He provided for beloved wife Experience, and bequeathed to sons Nehemiah, Ezra, Ebenezer, eldest son Edward

if he be living and return in five years, otherwise to daughter Judith Tucker and the children of deceased daughters Abigail King and Elizabeth Rice; son-in-law NATHANIEL PITCHER; daughters Sarah Vose, Ester, and Susanna; Nehemiah to be executor. (His daughter MARY PITCHER was already dead.)

Children of Ezra² and Abigail, first wife, born in Milton:

+ 1 MARY³, 4-26-1667. See below.

2 Edward, Sept. 1672. One of the 46 Dorchester men who lost their lives in the Canada Expedition in 1690.

3 Ezra, 1-29-1674/5. D. 1691.

4 Abigail, cl675. D.by 1716. M.1693, Samuel King; had chil.

5 Sarah, 7-20-1677. M.1700, John³ (Edward², Robert¹) Vose (b.1676); 5 chil.

6 Judith, 5-6-1680. M.1702, Joseph Tucker, Jr. (b.1679); 1 dau. b. Milton.

7 Elizabeth, 10-1-1682. D. 1705. M. 1700, John⁴ (JOHN³, EDWARD², EDMUND¹) RICE (1675-1733); 3 chil. He m. 2, Sarah (d.1717), dau. of Thomas Frost; 7 chil.; and 3, 1731, Sarah Dunton (d.1739).

Children of Ezra² and Experience, second wife, b. in Milton:

8 William³, July 1685. Prob. d. yg.

9 Jane, 3-12-1687/8. D.1743. M.1707, Ebenezer³Tucker; 3 ch.

10 Mindwell, bp. Milton, 9-27-1691.

11 Nehemiah. D.1743. M.1716, Lydia³ Tucker (d.1743+); 8 ch.

12 Ezra, 3-18-1693/4. D. 1761. M. 1715, Waitstill³ (Manassah², Robert¹) Tucker (cl690-1763); 4 chil.

13 Ebenezer, 2-2-1697/8. Liv.1730. M.1719, Abigail Belcher (b.1697); 2 daus.

14 Hester, 2-10-1699/1700. M.1720, James Endicott.

15 Susanna, 3-7-1702/3. D.1734. M.1723, George Sumner (1697-1734); 3 chil. M.2,1736, Jazaniah³ (Manassah², Robert¹) Tucker of Milton; 3 chil.

MARY³ CLAPP was born on April 26, 1667, in Milton, Mass., and married there on July 8, 1684, Nathaniel, son of Andrew Pitcher. They lived in the old "Academy House" in Milton, where Mary died on June 14, 1709, and Nathaniel died on Jan. 12, 1736, "in 85th year." See PITCHER.

Authorities same as CLAPP FIRST LINE. Also:

Suffolk Deeds, 4:vii, memorandum. (Boat found by Ezra.)

Milton Vital and Town Records. Milton Church Records.

Dorchester Church Records.

Americana 20:79 (Coat of arms)

CLARK

JOSEPH¹ CLARK is said to have been born in county Suffolk, England, and, if he is the passenger, "Jo:Clark," on the ship Constance, 1635, born about 1597. He may possibly be the son of Rowland Clark who died in Dedham, Mass., without probate. The wife of Joseph, Alice, is given in Americana and the Jelke-Frazier Ancestry as Alice Pepper, baptized in the parish of St. Aldermany, London, March 25, 1623, the daughter of Robert Pepper* who settled in Roxbury, Mass., and married about 1642, but may have had a first wife Elizabeth, who died in 1642. Another account says he married Alice Brass, a passenger on the Constance in 1635, her age given as fifteen. She perhaps married a Pepper as her first husband. Joseph died in Medfield, Mass., on Jan. 6, 1683/4, and Alice died in Dedham on March 17, 1710/11.

Joseph may have come on the ship Mary and John in 1630. He settled in Dorchester, Mass., where on Nov. 22, 1634, he with twelve other men were given a grant of six acres of land "for their small and great lots at Naponsett betwixt the Indian feild and the mill." It is said that he returned to England and sailed back on the ship Constance, Oct. 24, 1635, his age given as 38. This does not fit the record of his being admitted freeman at Dorchester, March 4, 1634/5. He was one of the earliest residents of Dedham, being there in September 1640. He subscribed to the covenant. He had several grants of land in Dedham. His house in Dedham was valued at £5.4.0. in 1648. He was one of the first Dedham men who undertook the settlement of Medfield, and was made a freeman there on May 18, 1653. His home was on the west side of what is now South Street, and an old cellar marks the spot where he built. He served as selectman in 1660, and had a grant in 1663 for his son Joseph, Junior, to build upon.

Under "True coppye of the subscriptions of the inhabitants of Med Field towards the buillding of the new Collidg at Cambridge [Harvard]" in 1678, Joseph Clark is listed as contributing "two bushiellles Endian Corn," most of the subscribers using grain instead of money contributions.

His will of June 24, 1682, was probated in June 1684. It left legacies to wife Alice, sons Joseph, Ephraim, Nathaniel, Benjamin and John; daughter Rebecca Richardson, a grandchild, John Bowers, and son-in-law John Adams. His daughter MARY had

* Son of John (and Alyce Baker) Pepper, son of Henry Pepper.

presumably had her portion when she married, since she was not mentioned in the will, although she was living at the time.

Children of Joseph and Alice, first six born in Dedham; last three in Medfield:

- 1 Joseph², Dedham, 7-27-1642. D., 1702. M., 1663, Mary² (James¹) Allen (1641-1702); 12 chil.
- 2 Benjamin, 2-9-1643/4. D.1724. M.1665, Dorcas³ (Joseph², Samuel¹) Morse (1645-1725); 10 chil.
- 3 Ephraim, 2-4-1646. D.1699. M.1669, Mary² (Samuel¹) Bullen (1642-1726); 9 chil.
- 4 Daniel, 9-29-1647. D.of wounds, King Philip's War, 1676.
- + 5 MARY, 3-12-1649/50. See below.
- 6 Sarah, 2-20-1650/1. D.1704. M.1, 1673, John Bowers, Jr. (k. by Inds., 1676); 1 son. M.2,1677, Samuel² (Henry¹) Smith (1641-1691); 7 chil.
- 7 John, Medfield, 10-28-1652. D.1720. M.1679, Mary² (William¹) Sheffield of Sherborn and Medway; 7 chil.
- 8 Nathaniel, 10-6-1658. D. 1733. M.1704, Experience³ (Ephraim², Robert¹) Hinsdale (1679-1754); 8 chil.
- 9 Rebecca, 8-16-1660. D.1739. M.1, 1679, John Richardson, Jr. (d.1697); 6 chil. M.2, John Hill, Jr.

MARY² CLARK was born in Dedham, Mass., March 12, 1648/9, the record reading: 1649, "12 of the 1 mo." She married in Medfield, Mass., on Sept. 26, 1673, Captain Jonathan Boyden, who was born in Boston, Mass., on Feb. 20, 1651/2, the son of Thomas Boyden. The death of Mary, who was the mother of all his children, has not been found. Her last child was born in 1690. Jonathan died in Medfield on May 30, 1732, survived by a second wife, Anne, who died in 1735. See BOYDEN.

Bullard Genealogy, 44.

Gilbert-Hart Family, 182.

Jelke and Frazier and Allied Families, 64.

Americana, 19:123.

Tilden: History of Medfield, Mass., 347.

Jamesson: Medway, Mass., Biographies and Genealogies, 462.

New England Register, 10:45, 50.

Hotten: Original List of Persons of Quality....England to America, 1600-1700.

Dedham Historical Records, 6:92.

Dedham, Medfield and Medway, Mass., Vital Records.

CLARKE

WILLIAM¹ CLARKE was born in England about 1595, and died in Woburn, Mass., on March 15, 1682, "age 87," according to his tombstone there. His wife Margery, sometimes given as Margaret, died on Oct. 11, 1694, "age 95," and is also buried in Woburn.

William, a weaver by occupation, settled first in Watertown, Mass., where he apparently was one of the first proprietors. He must have been a member of the church, as he was admitted a freeman on May 18, 1631. He was probably the Mr. Clarke who was chosen constable in Watertown, 1632. In 1631, THOMAS BOYDEN, who had moved to Boston, sold him thirty acres of land in Watertown. By 1650 he had removed to Woburn, and sold land there to Timothy Hawkins, the land having originally belonged to Thomas Arnold. The same year, he served on various committees in Woburn. In 1654 he and Richard Holden had a sixty-acre grant, and in the Lebanon Division he was granted sixty-three acres. A tax record of 1664 gives his age as "about sixty-nine years," which agrees with the tombstone record. He was taxed in 1666, after which date no further records have been found.

In his will of Dec. 10, 1681, proved on April 4, 1682, he calls himself a weaver. He granted the use of his house and lands to his wife Margaret during her life, then to go to his grandson John Locke, "who hath been a liver with me many years." John Locke was to pay certain sums to his daughters HANNAH and Elizabeth, and the two daughters of his daughter Lydia. Bequests were also made to daughter FRIZZELL, and to daughter, Brush, also to son George Brush and son William Locke.

Children of William and Margery:

- 1 Lydia², prob. b. Eng. 2 daus mentioned in will of her father, 1681.
- 2 Mary, Watertown, 12-10-1640. D. 1715. M. 1655, Deacon William Locke (c1628-1720); 10 chil.
- 3 Elizabeth, Watertown, 11-26-1642. D. 1710. M. 1659, George Brush (now Bruce) of Woburn (d.1692); 13 chil.

+ 4 HANNAH², Woburn, 2-13-1645/6. See below.

5 William, cl634. Sometimes given as a son, but if so, prob. d. yg. Not named in William Clarke's will of 1681. A Margaret Clarke, age 21, and William, age 1, came in the ship Primrose in July 1635.

HANNAH² CLARKE was born in Woburn, Mass., on Feb. 13, 1645/6. She married first, Nov. 28, 1667, William Frissell, a Scotsman, perhaps one of the Scottish prisoners of war sent to America after the battle of Dunbar. He died in Concord, Mass., July 5, 1684, and Hannah married second, as his second wife, Peter Talbot of Dorchester, Mass., the marriage taking place in Chelmsford, Mass., Dec. 29, 1687. The last mention of Peter and Hannah is in a deed of May 31, 1704, to Richard Stratton of Boston, Mass. Peter is thought to have left for England that year, and to have been lost at sea. See TALBOT.

Bond: Genealogies and Families of Watertown, Mass.

Sewall: History of Woburn, Mass.

New England Register, 5:248 (Digest of will).

Middlesex County, Mass., Probate #4585.

Banks: Topographical List of Immigrants.

Locke Genealogy, 16.

Smith-Bryant Ancestry, 158.

COGSWELL

ROBERT^I COGSWELL was buried in Westbury Leigh, Wiltshire, England, June 7, 1581. His widow Alicia was buried at Dilton, Wiltshire, on Aug. 1, 1603. Robert's will of June 1, 1581, was proved July 14, 1581, naming the following children:

- | | |
|--------------------------|----------------------------|
| 1 Robert ⁱⁱ . | 5 Margaret ⁱⁱ . |
| 2 Richard. | 6 Margery. |
| 3 Stephen. | 7 Edith. |
| 4 Joan. | +8 EDWARD. See below. |

EDWARD^{II} COGSWELL was born in Westbury and died there in 1616. Alice, his widow, survived him but a few weeks.

He was a woolen manufacturer, carrying on the business of his father and forebears for generations before him.

His will of June 23, 1615, proved Jan. 12, 1615/16, left to his son JOHN, £240 in household goods, his estates of Horningham and Lindborne, also "the Mylls called Ripond in the Parish of Froome, Selwood." Alice's will dated June 25, 1615, proved May 11, 1616, made son JOHN executor and residual heir.

- | | |
|-----------------------------|---|
| 1 Margaret ⁱⁱⁱ . | +8 JOHN ^{III} , 1592. See below. |
| 2 Elizabeth. D. yg. | 9 Margery. |
| 3 Elizabeth. | 10 Anthony. D. yg. |
| 4 John. D. yg. | 11 Anthony. |
| 5 Robert. D. yg. | 12 Geoffrey. |
| 6 Andrew, twin. D.yg. | 13 Eleanor. |
| 7 Robert, twin. D.yg. | 14 Walter. |

JOHN^I COGSWELL was born in 1592, in Westbury Leigh, Wiltshire, England, where he married on Sept. 10, 1615, Elizabeth, the daughter of Rev. William Thompson.* John died in Essex, Mass., on Nov. 20, 1669, survived by Elizabeth.

His parents died soon after his marriage, John being executor and residuary legatee of both estates. He settled down in the family home to carry on the manufacture of woolen fabrics, as his ancestors had done, in the mills he had inherited. But after nearly twenty years of successful business, he decided to emigrate to New England. He sold his mills and the

* Rev. William Thompson was vicar of Westbury parish, from 1603 until his death in 1623. His wife Phillis was buried in Westbury on July 19, 1608.

other property, and on May 23, 1634, John, his wife and three sons and five daughters, embarked at Bristol on the ship Angel Gabriel for the new world. One daughter remained in England, and afterwards married and lived in London.

John took with him several farm and household servants, an amount of valuable furniture, farming implements, household utensils, and a considerable sum of money. Owing to calm, the ship was unable to sail until June 4th. Arrived on the west coast of Maine, the ship was lying off Pemaquid, when on Aug. 15, a severe storm came up. The vessel was totally wrecked, and some of the passengers drowned. On board was Rev. Richard Mather who became pastor of Dorchester, Mass., and who wrote at length of the shipwreck. John Cogswell and all his family reached the shore safely and set up a large tent of his which had washed ashore. John then sailed to Boston and arranged for a ship to come and remove his family and such property as was recovered, to Ipswich, Mass. His property loss is stated to be the almost incredible sum of £5,000.

John was granted an eight-acre lot at the corner of what is now Bridge street in Ipswich, on which he built and temporarily occupied a house. In 1636 the town granted him 300 acres "at the further Chebokoe, having the River on the south-east." This tract was about five miles east of Ipswich, in what became Chebacco Parish, and eventually, Essex. Late in 1636 John built a log house, but later built a frame house, where he lived the rest of his life. He was the third original settler. He must have brought evidence from England of church membership, or have immediately joined the church, for he was made freeman on March 3, 1635/6. He sold a six-acre lot in Ipswich to John Perkins, and acquired from him a forty-five acre tract "beyond the Great Chebacco River," including the weir there, with the seven-year monopoly of catching alewives for sale as fertilizer. In 1641 he mortgaged his 300-acre farm with its buildings to Rev. William Hubbard, to secure payment of £85 sterling three months later. In 1646, he with JOHN TUTTLE and others, were threatened with suit because their taxes were in arrears. On Sept. 25, 1649, he served on a jury.

In 1651 he conveyed a dwelling house to Cornelius Waldo, his son-in-law, probably Hannah's wedding portion. He also conveyed sixty acres to son William and sixty acres to his son John. Having disposed of most of his property during his life time he did not make a will.

Inventory of his personal estate was taken, Dec. 27, 1669, and filed by WILLIAM HASKELL and John Burnham, March 29, 1670, totaling £115. The same day administration was granted to his widow Elizabeth, she to enjoy the whole estate during life, specifically the house and barn, ten acres plowed land, little pasture, and half the fruit orchard. Samuel Cogswell declared

in court that he was willing to dwell with his grandmother Cogswell until he should reach the age of twenty-one years.

The funeral service for John Cogswell was conducted by Rev. William Hubbard. The funeral procession traversed the distance of five miles to the place of burial, and moved under the escort of armed men, as a protection against the possible attack of Indians.

Children of John and Elizabeth, born in Westbury Leigh:

- 1 Daughter², who m. and remained in England; res: London.
- 2 Mary. Liv. 1677. M.cl649, Godfrey Armitage of Lynn and Boston; 4 chil.
- 3 William, bp. March 1619. D. Ipswich, 1700. M. cl649, Susanna² (Adam¹) Hawkes (cl633-bef.1696); 10 chil.
- 4 John, bp. 7-25-1622. D. at sea when returning from Eng. Will proved 1653. Wife d. 1652; 3 chil.
- 5 Hannah, b. cl624. D.1704. M. by 1651, Cornelius Waldo (cl624-1701); 10 chil.
- 6 Abigail. M., Thomas Clerk of Ipswich. "Abigail Clark, antient wido," d. 1728, ae 87.
- 7 Edward, cl629. No further record.
- + 8 SARAH, 1646. See below.
- 9 Elizabeth. M.1657, Nathaniel Masterson, who became Marshal of Province of Maine. Both k. in massacre of 1692; 3 daus.

SARAH² COGSWELL was born in Westbury Leigh, Wiltshire, England about 1646. She married about 1663 in Ipswich, Mass., Simon Tuttle, who was baptized at St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, on Jan.10, 1630/1. He died in January 1691/2, and Sarah on Jan. 24, 1731/2, both in Ipswich. See TUTTLE.

Cogswells in America (Jamesson), xvi-xxi; 1-19.

Granberry Family (Jacobus), 199-200.

Dawes-Gates Genealogy, 1:188-9.

Essex Institute Collections, 76:152-154.

Stearns: History of New Hampshire Families, 2:1119.

Ipswich, Mass., Vital Records.

COLBRON

WILLIAM¹ COLBRON (Colburn, Colborn, Colbourne, et cetera) died on Aug. 1, 1662, in Boston, Mass., as noted in Rev. Samuel Danforth's records. William was survived by his wife Margery, mother of his children, but of whom little is known.

The name of John Winthrop, afterwards governor of Massachusetts, has become identified with the fleet of thirty ships which carried many Puritans to New England, although there was a large number who remained loyal to the established English church. In July 1629, Winthrop and his brother-in-law, Emanuel Downing, attended a meeting in Sempringham, on the invitation of Isaac Johnson (husband of Lady Arbella), to discuss the subject of emigration to either New England or the West Indies. New England being decided upon, on Aug. 26, 1629, at a conference in the university town of Cambridge—perhaps within its walls—Sir Richard Saltonstall, Knight; Mr Thomas Dudley (later governor of Massachusetts); William Vassall, Esq., (wealthy London merchant); Nicholas West, Isaac Johnson, John Humphrey, Increase Nowell (later secretary of the Massachusetts Bay Colony); William Colbron, Kellam Browne and William Pynchon, Esq. (founder of Springfield, Mass.), drew up an agreement to go to New England by the first of the following March, with their families and personal property, and establish a plantation for a permanent settlement.

The amount of William Colbron's investment in the Massachusetts Bay Company, £25, is established by the fact that in 1658 he petitioned the General Court of Massachusetts for a proper grant therefor. "....In reference to 25£ by him paid into the comon stock, to be layd out vnto him by Left. JOSHUA FISHER and Sarjant JN^O BARRELL, and make retourne thereof to this Courte...." "Lajd out 300 acres of land in obedierce unto an order of the General Court dated 19th of third m^O., 1658, for m^r William Colebron of Boston, lying in the wilderness bejond Medfield, adjoining....(description follows)."

In the so-called Winthrop Fleet were William Colborn with his wife Margery, "from Brentwood, Essex." They were undoubtedly accompanied by three of their children, but left their son William, Junior, then eleven, in school in England. This son came over in the ship James in 1635, but there is no further record of him, even in his father's will, 1662, and must have died, his death unrecorded, or have returned to England.

William Colbron had a farm laid out to him in Muddy River in 1635, but his home was in Boston. His first house was burned in 1631, being set on fire by sparks from the burning home of Mr Thomas Sharpe, "both being as good and as well furnished as the best in the plantacon." After this fire the

General Court ordered that no chimneys (fireplaces) were to be built of wood, nor the houses covered with thatch. William Colbron's later home was near the north corner of Washington and Boylston streets, and his land extended as far south as Castle street. Avery street was laid out through his land, and known as Colebron's Lane. In the Boston Book of Possessions, 1645, he is credited with a house and garden. He sold land to Robert Sharpe in 1650.

The first church of Boston was formed on July 30, 1630, in Charlestown, by four men, two days later being joined by five men, one of whom was William Colbron. The first deacon, Dr. William Gager, died on Sept. 20, 1630, and William Colbron was immediately ordained deacon. He was ordained Ruling Elder on Sept. 13, 1649, and held that important post until his death.

He was admitted freeman, Oct. 19, 1630, and took the oath of fidelity on May 18, 1631. He was then eligible for office in the civil government of the town. Winsor says "he was a considerable man of the early days, often conspicuous in matters relating to the south part of the town." In addition to his activities as deacon and later Ruling Elder, which must have been many, he was a town officer many times, as shown by the records. To name but a few: He was appointed assessor in 1634; "prizer," 1635; on committee to lay out farms at Muddy River, 1635 (and laid one out to himself); he with William Chesebrough were the first representatives of Boston at the General Court, 1632; also 1635-6. In 1644 he was on the committee to treat with the neighboring towns concerning the fortification of Boston. His name is found on numerous papers.

Savage has unfortunately often been quoted as saying that Colbron was a follower of Reverend JOHN WHEELWRIGHT, "but was neither disarmed nor disfranchised, even permitted to continue as selectman." However, the facts are these: When JOHN WHEELWRIGHT was banished in 1637, his supporters sent to the General Court a petition in his favor. The first to sign were William Aspinwall, a member of the court, and Mr John Coggeshall, a deputy. (Coggeshall later became President of Rhode Island.) Aspinwall was expelled and Coggeshall, "who spake very boldly in court in his defense, was also dismissed, and two others chosen—Mr William Coulbrone and John Olyvar." No indication is found that William Colbron ever strayed from the fold. In 1639 when a new meeting house became necessary, a committee of five of the most important men in the colony were chosen, with power to fix upon a suitable site, etc. These were Governor John Winthrop, Elder William Colbron, Captain Robert Keayne and two others. No follower of JOHN WHEELWRIGHT or Mrs Ann Hutchinson would have attained the honor of Ruling Elder of the Boston church, or held any civic office.

As related under TURRELL, Captain Robert Keayne of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company bequeathed £300 for

the erection of a town house. William Colbron was one of the Boston citizens who subscribed another £400 for the project. The list bears his autograph. Other ancestors who subscribed to the fund were Capt. DANIEL TURRELL and Ens. JOHN BARRELL.

He made his will on the day he died, Aug. 1, 1662, attested to on Oct. 29, 1662, by Richard Williams and Widow Margery Colebron. The will provided for wife Margery, £60, and property; daughter Sarah Pierce and her daughter Sarah Colpitt; "daughter MARY TURAND [one of the spellings of TURRELL], and her five children which she had by JOHN BARRELL, viz.: James, William, John, Mary and HANNAH, one-halfe of the three fowerths of my estate"; to daughter Elizabeth Paine the other half. He left £40 to the Boston church. The inventory of his personal estate amounted to £495.

Children of William and Margery, born in England:

- 1 Sarah². M., William Pierce, and had dau. Sarah Colpit.
 - 2 Elizabeth. D. 1704. M. c1645, Lt. Moses Paine, Jr. (1623-1690); 10 chil. Joined Anc. & Hon. Artillery Co., 1644.
 - 3 William, c1619. Parents left him in school in England in 1630; came on ship James, 1635, "age 16," from London. Died or ret. to Eng. Not named in father's will, 1662.
- + 4 MARY. See below.

MARY² COLBRON was born in England, the date unknown. She probably came to New England with her parents in the Winthrop Fleet, 1620. She married first in Boston, Mass., August 1644, John, son of George Barrell. John is said to have been born in England on June 4, 1618. He died in Boston on Aug. 29, 1658, and Mary married second in Roxbury, Mass., on Nov. 10, 1659, Daniel Turrell, as his second wife. The marriage is recorded in Boston, 1659: "Daniel Turrell & Mary Barrell widdow, daughter of Elder William Colebron of Boston, were married in Roxbury." Daniel Turrell, Sr., was buried in Boston on July 24, 1693, survived by Mary, who died in Boston on Jan. 23, 1697/8. See BARRELL and TURRELL.

Banks: The Winthrop Fleet of 1630.

Pope: Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Drake: History of Boston, Mass.

Frothingham: History of Charlestown, Mass.

Winsor: Memorial History of Boston, Mass., 1:533; 2:xxxv. (Autograph)
Bostonian Society Publications, 3:145-6.

Records of Court of Assistants of Massachusetts Bay Colony.

New England Register, 11:174 (Digest of Colbron's will.).
Boston Vital Records.

COLTMAN

JAMES¹ HENSMAN COLTMAN was born in England, say 1771, and according to family tradition, probably in London. His marriage intentions were recorded at Portland, Maine, on July 16 1811, to Elizabeth Tobey, thought to be the daughter of Capt. William⁴ Tobey, sea captain of Portland. Betsey was born in 177-8, and died in Portland on Oct. 20, 1861, "age 83." James died between 1859 and 1863, when his name disappears from the Portland directory, although possibly he moved away.

1 William². D. by 1860. M. ints. 1-26-1939 to Roxanna Wood.

2 Elizabeth. Perhaps dau. who m. Thomas Burnham, or may be Betsey Coltman of Falmouth, who m., Portland, 7-8-1824, Melatiah Cobb.

3 Frederick I., 1815. D. 1887. M., Portland, 2-10-1839, Roxanna Wood (d. 10-4-1875, "ae 63."); 1 son, d. yg. M. 2, by 1880, Abigail K. Jordan (b. Raymond, Me.; d. widow, 11-5-1897, "ae 96.")

+ 4 JOHN², b. about 1819. See below.

JOHN² COLTMAN was born about 1819. His age was given as 31 in 1850 Census, Portland, Maine. He married in Portland, Nov. 27, 1862, Abigail W., daughter of George Hooper. Abigail was born in Paris, Maine, April 10, 1832, and died in Philadelphia, Penna., Oct. 10, 1909. John died in Portland, March 2, 1868, "age 50 yr., 3 mos." Abigail married second, Sept. 12, 1876, Moses Young Knight, born Feb. 5, 1835, and died in Philadelphia, Oct. 19, 1908.

1 John³ Hooper, Portland, 12-12-1864. D. 5-5-1944. M., St. Louis, Mo., 1904, Daisy Orr.

1 John⁴, Mt. Vernon, Ill., 5-7-1911. M. 1934, Jane Frances (Keith) Sowers (b. 8-16-1922); 2 chil.

+ 2 SUSIE AGNES, Portland, 9-5-1862. See below.

SUSIE³ AGNES COLTMAN was born in Portland, Maine, Sept. 5, 1862. She married there, May 27, 1886, Rev. Frederic William Farr, son of Moses Wadsworth Farr. He was born in Litchfield, Maine, March 16, 1860, and died in Los Angeles, Calif., June 24, 1932. Susie Agnes Farr died in Philadelphia, Penna., on Jan. 2, 1902. Rev. Frederic W. Farr married second, Katherine Jane Eden, born in New Brunswick, N.J., Jan. 11, 1877, daughter of John and Jane Stryker (Vunk) Eden. She died on Nov. 8, 1947, in Los Angeles.

See Coltman-Tobey Ancestry (Sumner, 1957), for a detailed account of the Coltman and sixty allied families.

CRAM

JOHN^I CRAM of Well, or Alford, Lincolnshire, England, was born about 1540. The name of his wife is unknown, but they had the following children:

- + 1 THOMAS^{II}, cl563, prob. Alford. See below.
- 2 William bp. Alford, 11-10-1565. D. 1625. M. 1, 1596, Elizabeth Chapin (d.1616); 8 chil. M., 2 1618, Audrey White; 2 chil.
- 3 Francis, bp. Alford, 12-21-1572.
- 4 Christian, bp. Alford, January 1583. M., 1, 1613 Thomas Raitby. M. 2, 1631, Theophilus Drury. M. 3 1636, John Newman. See will of THOMAS^{II} CRAM.
- 5 Mary. bp. Alford, 9-16-1587.
- 6 Nicholas. Buried, Alford, 2-14-1589.
- 7 Elizabeth, bp. Alford, 5-16-1590. D. 1592.

THOMAS^{II} CRAM (or Crambe) of Alford and "Bilsby in the Marsh," Lincolnshire, England, was born about 1563, probably in Alford. His wife Jane was buried in Bilsby, Feb. 17, 1613.

His will of April 3, 1638, probated March 30, 1639, left legacies to son Samewell Crambe, his wife and children; to Austin Couper, his wife and children: to Alice Crambe and her two sons; to Gaine Cramb, daughter to Richard Cramb; to Thomas Masonne of Asswerly, in parish of Bilsby, his wife and one son; Cerstine [Christian] Newman of Hainay, and her six sons; son Thomas Crambe of Willoughby in the Marsh, residuary legatee and executor. His son JOHN had probably been given his share of the estate on his marriage, or when he left for New England, and therefore was not named in the will.

Children of Thomas and Jane, bp. Bilsby (except Richard):

- 1 Richardⁱⁱⁱ bp. Alford, 4-19-1589. D. cl636. Wife Alice was living in 1639; 2 sons, 1 dau.
- 2 Thomas, bp. Bilsby 11-23-1595. Liv. 1639. First wife unknown; 2 chil. M. 2, 1632, Mrs Mary Teisdale (sister of Rev. JOHN WHEELWRIGHT*); 2 sons.
- + 3 JOHN, bp. 1-29-1597. Emigrated to N.E. See following.
- 4 Samuel, bp. 3-9-1599. D. 1638. Unknown wife; had chil.
- 5 Jane, bp. 10-24-1602. M. 1628, Augustine Cooper. Both living in 1639. Had chil.

* Maternal ancestor of Dr. Margaret Farr Hara.

- 6 Thamarⁱⁱⁱ. bp. Bilsby, 12-4-1604. D.1654. M.1633 Thomas Mason (liv. 1639); 1 son named in will of THOMAS^{II}.
- 7 Anne bp. 2-8-1606. Prob. unkm. Not in father's will.
- 8 Sylvester, bp. 9-16-1610. D. 1611.

JOHN¹ CRAM was baptized in Bilsby, Lincolnshire, England, on Jan. 29, 1596/7. He married in Bilsby, June 1624, Hester (or Esther) White, who died in Hampton, N.H., on May 16, 1677. John died in Hampton on March 5, 1681/2.

John Cram was living in Bilsby until 1629, but his fourth child was baptized in Farlsthorne, Lincolnshire, in 1632. He was at Muddy River (now Brookline), Mass., in 1637, when he was assigned 16 acres there. The family went with Rev. John Wheelwright* to Exeter, N.H., where John was one of the signers of the "Combination" soon after the settlement of the town. The town records show he was selectman in 1648 and 1649, and was on the grand jury for the years 1645, 1648 and 1662.

He settled on the south side of Taylor's River (now Hampton Falls), near the present site of the Weare Monument. He erected the Cram homestead, which is the oldest house in town and was occupied by generations of the Cram family, beginning with Benjamin. On Feb. 24, 1665, he and Hester deeded their property to Benjamin and THOMAS for life support.

Town records show that he received payment from the town for building Wheelwright's* house. Church records show that John and Hester were in full communion with the Hampton church in 1671, under Rev. Seaborn Cotton, who succeeded Wheelwright.

Another record shows that on May 5, 1659, RICHARD SWAYNE, deeded land to John Cram, "out of love and affection."

In his will, sons Benjamin and THOMAS are mentioned, with daughters Mary and Lydia. The record of his death styles him "the good old John Cram, one just in his generation." It was said of him that he was "a man of sound and discriminating mind. Judicious and honest."

Children of John and Hester:

- 1 Elizabeth², bp. Bilsby, 3-11-1625/6. Prob. d. yg.
- 2 John, bp. Bilsby, 2-15-1627/8. D. yg.
- 3 John bp. Bilsby, 4-15-1629. D., Farlsthorne, 1633.
- 4 Joseph, bp. Farlsthorne, 10-5-1632. Drowned in Exeter, N.H., 6-24-1648, "age about 15."
- 5 Benjamin Exeter, cl642. D., 1711. M., 1662, Argentine² (Giles¹*) Cromwell (d.1708+); 9 chil. Res: Hampt.Falls.
- + 6 THOMAS, cl644, N. E. See following.
- 7 Mary, N. H., cl646. M. 1666, Abraham² (William¹) Tilton (cl642-1728); 3 chil. He m. 2, Deliverance³ (Francis², Edmund¹) Littlefield (1655-cl732); 10 chil.

* Maternal ancestor of Dr. Margaret Farr Hara.

8 Lydia², Exeter, 7-27-1648. Liv. 1665.

9 Sarah? cl650. Given in some accounts. D.1732+ M.1670, as 2d wife, Jonathan² (John¹) Robinson (1645-cl732).

THOMAS² CRAM was born about 1644 in New England, but his birth record has not been found. He married, Dec. 20, 1681, Elizabeth, daughter of Hon. Nathaniel Weare. She was born on Jan. 5, 1657/8, in Newbury, Mass. Thomas was living in 1738, but death records of Thomas and Elizabeth are missing. See WEARE.

Thomas Cram, Quaker, was recorded as "about 65" in 1709, and "about 69" in 1713. He was called "of Salisbury" when he bought land there in 1687. He later lived in Hampton, N. H., serving on the jury there in 1693. Although a Quaker, he is known to have been a soldier in King Philip's War,* when most of New England had to defend their homes. In 1722 he deeded to his son Thomas. He signed the petition (no date) for the new town of Hampton Falls, to which town he removed, serving there as selectman in 1738.

Children of Thomas and Elizabeth, recorded in Hampton Falls:

- 1 Mary³, 8-14-1682. (M. 1722, Ebenezer Knowlton?)
- + 2 JOHN, 1-12-1685/6. See below.
- 3 Thomas, 11-9-1696. D.1751. M., Mary Colman of Kingston, N.H.; 7 chil.
- 4 Elizabeth, 10-15-1702. M. 1735, as 2d wife, Ezekiel⁴ (Jabez³, Henry², Henry¹) Dow. He had m.1,1726, Abigail Roby; 9 chil. by his 2 wives.

JOHN³ CRAM was born in Hampton Falls, N. H., on Jan. 12, 1685/6. He married in Andover, Mass., Feb. 18, 1707/8, Sarah daughter of Henry Holt. Their marriage intentions were recorded in Andover on Oct. 20, 1707. Sarah was born in Andover on June 17, 1678, and died in Lyndeborough, N. H., on Oct. 1, 1757. John died in Amherst, N. H., in 1759. See HOLT.

In 1708, the year of his marriage, he is recorded as performing military duty at Fort William and Mary, at Hampton Falls. Both he and his son JONATHAN served in this so-called Queen Anne's War, otherwise the French and Indian War.*

John's name is on the list of 100 Hampton petitioners to Massachusetts in 1719, for a new town. The charter was granted in 1722 by Gov. Samuel Shute. The royal charter, granted May 8, 1728, contains the names of Hampton proprietors John, Thomas, and Benjamin Cram.

Church records show that John and wife Sarah joined Hampton Falls church on April 13, 1712. He had children recorded in Woburn, Mass., beginning with 1713, and seems to have been there in 1727, when he sold his Woburn property to Benjamin

Abbot, and removed to Wilmington, Mass. He united with its church on Oct. 24, 1733. In 1737 he sold half his farm to son JONATHAN, and went to Salem-Canada, later called Lyndeborough. He was its first settler, and it is said that both children and grandchildren formed part of his household. His name occurs frequently in the early town records. In 1738 the town voted Mr John Cram £20, and lot No. 39, 130 acres in the second division, on condition that he build "a good and sufficient sawmill...." This he did, but on a more favorable site, Lot No. 41.

In 1739 he donated ten acres towards the new church, and he is thought to have given the site of the old cemetery. He signed the petition to Governor Wentworth in 1744, asking for soldiers for protection of the town from the Indians. There was an early fort, mentioned in deed boundaries, and this was commanded by John Cram, later by his son-in-law, Ephraim Putnam.* Under date of Oct. 28, 1749, the town of Salem [Canada] voted, "...whereas Mr John Cram was one of the first settlers in the township and met with great losses in his creatures, to consider of making some allowance to him on said accounts."

The family was prosperous and prominent. "The early advantages and social standing of John Cram were doubtless of the very best. This is believed to be implied by the respectful terms in which he is mentioned by the earliest proprietary records of Salem-Canada, as well as by the various responsibilities devolved upon him by the town. The esteem in which he was held was doubtless undiminished by the marriage to the daughter of Mr Henry Holt, and his being the grandson of Hon. Nathaniel Weare."

Children of John and Sarah, 3, Hampton Falls; rest, Woburn:

- + 1 JONATHAN⁴, Hampton Falls, 2-21-1708. See following.
- 2 Humphrey, 11-8-1710. Wife Hannah.
- 3 Phebe. 7-8-1712. M. 1737, Moses⁴ (Samuel³, Robert², John¹) Stiles (b. 1704); 6 chil.
- 4 Joseph, Woburn, Mass., 9-23-1713. D. 1794.
- 5 Huldah, 5-5-1715. D. 1810. M., as 2d wife, 1742, Ephraim⁴ (John³, John², Richard¹) Woodward (b. 1710); 6 chil.
- 6 John, 4-10-1717. Wife Sarah; 11 chil. b. Wilton, N.H.
- 7 Sarah, twin, 6-27-1719. D. 1777. M. c1741, Ephraim⁵ (Nathaniel⁴, Benjamin³, Nathaniel², John¹) Putnam (1719-1777); 10 chil.
- 8 Elizabeth, twin, 6-27-1719. D. 1806. M. c1740, Jonathan, son of Samuel Chamberlain (1712-1795); 8 chil.
- 9 Eli, twin, 3-10-1721.
- 10 Benjamin, twin, 3-10-1721. D. 1823. Wife Elizabeth; 6 chil.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

CAPTAIN JONATHAN⁴ CRAM was born in Hampton Falls, N. H., on Feb. 21, 1708. He married in Billerica, Mass., on Dec. 1, 1732, Mary, the daughter of Daniel Chamberlain of Billerica, where Mary was born on Jan. 20, 1706. She died in Lyndeborough, N. H., on Jan. 5, 1770, and Jonathan died there on Jan. 23, 1790, "age 82." See CHAMBERLAIN.

He was living in Wilmington, Mass., in 1737, when he purchased half his father's farm there, but moved to Salem-Canada (re-named Lyndeborough) about 1742, being one of the first settlers. In 1744 he, with his father, signed the petition of Salem-Canada to Governor Wentworth for protection from the Indians. He was one of the fifty-one Hampton Falls men who signed a petition for a new town in 1749. He served as selectman in 1755, 1763, 1765, and 1767, acting as moderator of selectmen at the town meetings in 1755, 1765, and 1767. The Jonathan Cram who had warrants to appraise estates in Brentwood, N.H., in 1761, 1762 and 1768, was probably this one. He and his sons David and JACOB signed the petition for the incorporation of Lyndeborough in 1763. The charter was granted in 1764. He was justice of the peace, and represented Lyndeborough.

He served in King Philips War†

When the Revolutionary War began he was sixty-seven years old. Though disqualified by age for effective army service, he hired Asahel Stiles to serve for him. Asa Stiles went on the Canada campaign, and served in Ticonderoga in 1776, his service four months, ten days, in all, one-third of which was paid for by Captain Cram, in conjunction with other "patriotic exempts." In July 1777, he hired William Burnham to serve one year in the Continental Army. Hurd says Captain Cram went to Ticonderoga as well as Stiles. The History of Lyndeborough gives an account of those that went into the service in 1776, and of those who hired them. "Captain Jonathan Cram and two others did one-third of a turn. The above persons went to Ticonderoga, passed muster, July 22, and continued in the service until December 1." **

Children of Jonathan and Mary, first five recorded in Wilmington, Mass., the rest in Lyndeborough, N. H.:

- 1 Jonathan⁵, Wilmington, 6-8-1733. M.c1760, Sarah⁶ (Jacob⁵ Nathaniel⁴, Benjamin³, Nathaniel², John¹) Putnam (b., 1736); 7 chil. Captain. Res: Wilton, N.H.
- 2 Mary, 6-6-1735. D. 1738.
- 3 David, 6-26-1737. D.1825. M.c1760, Mary, dau. of John Badger. She d.1825; 10 chil., 1761 to 1782.
- + 4 JACOB, 10-4-1739. See following.
- 5 Elizabeth, 11-4-1741. D.1829. M.c1764, John Carkin (1735-1799); 4 chil.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

** Qualifies for DAR and SAR

- 6 Rachel⁵, Lyndeborough, 4-16-1744. D.1833. M. 1768, Ephraim (1744-1821), son of Archalaus Putnam; 8 chil.
7 Solomon, 1744. D.1825. Wife Mary d.1819; 4 chil. Solomon joined father in hiring Asahel Stiles for Army.
8 Uriah, 1750. D.1831. Minute Man. M.c1779, Eunice, dau. of Samuel Ellingwood (1745-1831); 5 chil.

JACOB⁵ CRAM was born in Wilmington, Mass., on Oct. 4, 1739. He married Isabella Hutchinson "from Danvers, Mass." She was born in December 1739, according to the History of Lyndeborough. Analysis of the circumstances indicates that she was probably the daughter of John Hutchinson, who with his younger brother George went from Danvers to Lyndeborough about 1764 to 1767. George married in 1748, ten years after Isabella's birth. The death of Jacob Cram has not been found, but his estate was settled in 1819. Isabella died in Lyndeborough on Feb. 3, 1812. See HUTCHINSON.

Jacob settled on what is now known as Perham Corners, upon land that was easier to clear and more free from stones than the average wild land, and so it is said that he was able to enjoy the comforts of life a little earlier than his pioneer neighbors.

He was one of the petitioners for the provincial charter for Lyndeborough in 1763, with his father. He also asked to have the meeting house built nearer the settlers of his remote neighborhood, and failing in that, the result was that preaching was in his house every fourth Sunday.

"Jacob, brother of David Cram, hired Thomas Pringle to go with Captain Peter Clark's company to Bennington. He also hired Jesse Lund to go to Rhode Island with Captain William Lee. He also paid for a month's service of a man in the Continental Army." (History of Lyndeborough, 181.) Apparently he was one of the so-called "patriotic exempts," for what reason is not known. However, he was one of a committee of nineteen appointed by the Concord Convention of Sept. 27, 1779 to set a value on necessities of life, "and note any violation."* "The members of that committee...men of high standing, heads of families...whose character and judgment would have great weight and influence."

Jacob Cram, Sr., is listed in the first United States Census (1790), as of Lyndeborough, with two males over 16, none under 16, and 4 females. (His children, John, Olive, and JACOB, Jr., were married.)

His will, probated on Aug. 29, 1819, left bequests to his sons Zebulon and John, and daughters Rebeckah, wife of Andrew Harwood; Olive, wife of John Cram; Rachel, wife of William Fuller; and Sarah, wife of Judge Fales.

* Qualifies for DAR and SAR.

Children of Jacob⁵ and Isabella, born in Lyndeborough:

- 1 John⁶, 11-4-1763. D.1833. M.1786, Huldah⁶ (Eleazer⁵, Experience⁴, John³,², Richard¹) Woodward (1763-1833); 4 ch.
- + 2 JACOB, 11-23-1763. See below.
- 3 Olive, 10-6-1769. D.Hallowell, Me., 1851. M.1788, John (1768-1818), son of John and Susanna (Fuller) Cram; 4 chil.
- 4 Zebulon, 3-29-1772. D.1852. M. 1798, Annise Hutchinson (1775-1844); 3 chil.
- 5 Rachel, 7-5-1777. Liv. 1819. M. 1799, William Fuller.
- 6 Sarah, 8-25-1781. D.1869. M., Milford, 1813, Judge Jesse⁶ (Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Peter³, Peter², JAMES¹) Fales (1782-1852); 4 chil. Res: Walpole, Mass.
- 7 Rebecca, 3-9-1784. D., 9-11-1867. M.1804, Andrew Harwood of Mt. Vernon (d.1860); 3 chil. Owner of the Cram home.

JACOB⁶ CRAM was born in Lyndeborough, N. H., on Nov. 23, 1765. He married, probably in Lyndeborough, Sept. 24, 1787, Martha Doak, who is said by the History of Lyndeborough to have been born there May 11, 1771. She is, however, more likely to be the Martha Doak born in Londonderry, N.H., May 12, 1773, the daughter of James and Jannet Doak, who had eight children recorded there from 1769 to 1788. Jacob died at Litchfield, Me., on Jan. 16, 1815, and Martha died there on Feb. 16, 1835, "age 64." See DOAK.

Jacob graduated from Dartmouth College, Hanover, N.H., in 1782. He and Martha lived first in Lyndeborough, where three of their children were born, but about 1793 removed to Litchfield, and built what is called Cram's Mills, now within the limits of West Gardiner, Me.

Jacob Cram. Jr., is in the first Federal Census (1790) as of Lyndeborough, with one male over 16, one under 16, and two females. As he died before his father, he is not mentioned in his father's will of 1819.

Children of Jacob⁶ and Martha, first three born in Lyndeboro:

- + 1 WILLIAM⁷, 2-16-1788. See following.
- 2 Betsey, 11-26-1789. Birth also given in Loudon. D., Hallowell, 1856. M.1813, Stephen⁶ (Isaac⁵, Caleb⁴, Caleb³ Moses², William¹) Pillsbury; 5 chil., 1814 to 1831.
- 3 John, 11-16-1791. D., Boston, 1823. M. 1820, Louisa Benjamin.
- 4 Samuel, 2-20-1794, prob. Litchfield. D. 1805.
- 5 Stephen, 9-10-1796. D., Topsham, Me., 1885. M., Hannah Wilson.
- 6 Sarah E., 1-4-1799. D.1882? M.1, as 2d wife, Joseph (1774-1831), son of James Norris. M. 2, Archibald (b. 1801) son of Daniel Horn. 10 chil.

7 Nancy⁷, 12-28-1801. D.1878. M., Charles French; had son John A. French, b. about 1826.

8 Fanny, 11-23-1804. D., 2-3-1856. M., 1804, James Gordon (1802-1863), son of Robert Judkins; 2 chil. Res: Monmouth, Me. James m. 2, Mary ——— (c1822-1860).

WILLIAM⁷ CRAM was born in Lyndeborough, N.H., on Feb. 16, 1768. He married first, Dec. 27, 1821, Zoah Moody, born Sept. 27, 1793, the daughter of Rev. Gilman Moody. She died on Aug. 7, 1823, "age 30," and William married second on May 17, 1825, Lucinda, daughter of Benjamin White. She was born on Dec. 28, 1796. William died in Litchfield, Me., on Nov. 13, 1843, and Lucinda died on Aug. 8, 1880, a widow many years. See WHITE.

William fought in the War of 1812. See pages 334-335, for pension certificate granted to Lucinda in 1878.

Child of William and first wife, Zoah:

1 Zoah⁸ Moody, 8-7-1823. M., Henry B. Sanborn. No chil.
Zoah is buried in Hallowell, Me.

Child of William and second wife, Lucinda:

2 LUCINDA⁸ WHITE. See below.

LUCINDA⁸ WHITE CRAM, born in Hallowell, Me., on Feb. 14, 1832, married in Litchfield, Me., Feb. 21, 1855, Moses Wadsworth Farr, born in Litchfield, May 5, 1831, the son of William and Eunice (Wadsworth) Farr. They lived first in Litchfield, then moved to Hallowell, where Lucinda died April 17, 1902. Moses died there on July 30, 1904. See FARR.

Charles M. Cram: General Outline of Cram, Walker and Weekes Families, 7-9.

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.

Rev. Charles N. Sinnett: Cram Ms. (film) in Salt Lake City Library, seen by compiler, 1958.

Register, 68:64-68.

Dow: History of Hampton, N.H., 649-650; 231, 237.

Brown: History of Hampton Falls, N.H., 547.

Donavan: History of Lyndeborough, N.H., 595-598; 31-6, 38, 230, 277, 452, 482, 499, 526, 710-724.

Town of Litchfield, Me., Centennial, 1895, 89, 90.

Hurd: History of Hillsborough County, NH, 501.

Chamberlain: William Chamberlain and his Descendants.

Provincial Papers of N.H., 12:112, 131.

Probate Court, Nashua, N.H. (Will of Jacob⁵ Cram)

Vital Records of Lyndeborough (Film in Salt Lake City Lib.)

DAVIS

JOHN¹ DAVIS was an early proprietor of Ipswich, Mass. The name of his wife is not known. He was a shoemaker there.

He is on the list of sharers in the common land in 1641. He was appointed to have charge of the herds in 1642. He sold land in Chebaco, Ipswich, in 1648, and sold a six-acre lot to Daniel Rindge in 1648. He was subscriber to Denison, in 1648, and had an additional assignment of land in 1651. He bought of Richard Window in 1656, his house, barn, orchard, and land in Gloucester, Mass. This property was probably near Walker's Creek, as Window had a house there in 1651. They lived there for a time, but after several years John returned to Ipswich, his two sons, JAMES and Jacob, remaining in Gloucester.

Quoting the History of Gloucester: "Three generations of this family gave to the town some of its most valued and useful citizens—men who during the whole century were constantly in office there, and whether filling civil, military or ecclesiastical stations, always secured the best reward for public service, that of public confidence."

His name is on the list of men who served under Major Samuel Appleton in King Philip's War, 1675.*

Known sons of John and unknown wife:

+ 1 JAMES², eldest son. See below.

2 Jacob. D., 9-2-1685. M. 1661, Elizabeth Bennett, sister of ANTHONY¹ BENNETT (q.v.); 9 chil. Son Jacob Davis, Jr. (d. 1718) m. 1687, Mary³ (WILLIAM², WILLIAM¹) HASKELL (b. 1686); 8 chil. Mary m. 2, 1719, Ezekiel Woodward.

CAPTAIN JAMES² DAVIS, birth date not known, is thought to be the eldest son of John Davis of Ipswich. His first wife, Mehetable, died in Gloucester, Mass., June 9, 1666. He married second, in Gloucester, Dec. 6, 1668, Elizabeth, daughter of Hon. Joseph Batcheller of Wenham, Mass., where Elizabeth was probably born. She died in Gloucester on Jan. 1, 1696/7, and James married third, Aug. 3, 1697, Mrs Mary Cooke. James died in Gloucester on May 1, 1715, "a. abt. 80 y.," according to his gravestone, and Mary died on March 9, 1725, "age 79." See **BATCHELLER**.

James Davis had a house and land in Gloucester which he sold to Joseph Allen in 1674. A few years later mention is

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

made of his house "on the right hand of the way from Long Cove to Mr Walker's," perhaps the same occupied by his father.

He was appointed by the General Court of Massachusetts ensign of the trainband in 1681, and in 1689 he received a commission as captain. It is not known what active service he performed in these offices, but in 1693 it is recorded that he was "very sickly" in consequence of sickness "received in the country's service in Sir Edmund Andros' time"; and that he received from General Court in 1699, a grant of Straitsmouth Island "for the charge and expense he had been at, and the time he spent in the late wars with the French and Indian enemy."*

He was repeatedly elected to the office of selectman, and for eight years served the town as its representative at General Court in Boston.

Children of James and Mehitable, first wife, b., Gloucester:

- 1 John³, 3-10-1659/60. D.1729. M.1685, Ann² (Edward¹) Harraden (1660-1729+); 2 sons.
- 2 James, 3-22-1661/2. D. inf.
- 3 James, 3-16-1662/3. Captain. D.1743. M.1685, Bethiah² (Robert¹) Leach of Manchester, Mass. (c1663-1733). M.2, 1733, Sarah Millet. 10 chil. by two wives. (Essex Prob)
- 4 Joseph, 4-25-1664. D. 1665.

Children of James and Elizabeth, second wife, b., Gloucester:

- 5 Elizabeth³, 9-11-1669. M.1686, Isaac² (Richard¹) Littlehale (1660-1718); 6 chil.
- + 6 ABIGAIL, 4-13-1672. See below.
- 7 Joseph, 1-25-1673.
- 8 Susannah, 11-20-1676. Prob. d. yg.
- 9 Susannah, 5-28-1679.
- 10 Ebenezer, 3-26-1681. D.1732. M.1705, Mary Wharf; 2 chil.
- 11 Mark, 5-20-1683.

ABIGAIL³ DAVIS was born in Gloucester, Mass., on April 13 1672. She married there on Sept. 8, 1692, Ensign William Haskell, Jr., who was born there, Nov. 6, 1670. Abigail died on Dec. 30, 1730, "age 58 yrs.," and William died on Jan. 17, 1730/1, both in Gloucester. See HASKELL.

Babson: History of Gloucester, Mass., 75-59.

Pope: Pioneers of Massachusetts, 132.

Waters: Ipswich in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1:199, 491.
Gloucester, Mass., Vital Records.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

DOAK

From History of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts: "We have found but two immigrants of the Doak family in America. Both were doubtless Scotch Presbyterians from the north of Ireland. One family went to Virginia, and the first enrolled Presbyterian minister in 1790 in Hanover, Va., was Rev. Samuel Doak of the Virginia family. John Doak, the other immigrant ancestor, came to Massachusetts shortly before the first shipload of Scotch-Irish that settled Nutfield (Londonderry), N. H., and other places. He followed the sea, like all Marblehead men, and was a member of the Marblehead church as early as 1719."

On June 19, 1920, the Boston Transcript carried this item: "James, John and Robert Doak appear as proprietors of Londonderry, N.H., June 21, 1722. The names appear occasionally in records thereafter, and James Doak had a father living, perhaps Robert. James and John are referred to as from Donegal, Pennsylvania, now Lancaster County."

A James Doak married, Boston, Mass., Aug. 5, 1726, Martha Sterling.

JOHN¹ DOAK married in Marblehead, Mass., on Nov. 7, 1717, Elizabeth Dennis, who may be the child of that name, born in Marblehead on April 10, 1699, the daughter of Amos and Elizabeth Dennis, but this is uncertain.

As this seems to be the only Doak family to settle in New England, John is presumed to be the father or near relation of JAMES DOAK of Nutfield (Londonderry), N.H. Nutfield was settled in 1719 by Scotch-Irish. On Sept. 29, 1720, James and John Doak had sixty acres each laid out to them, both recorded Oct. 1, 1720. A Robert Doak had sixty acres—no date, but the record is between two lots laid out in 1720. Robert, John and James Doak had thirty-six acres laid out to them Jan. 10, 1723/4, recorded on Jan. 20, 1723/4, as an "amendment of their two homestead lots." James and John Doak shared in one grant on June 21, 1722. These may all be brothers, or Robert may be the father. It is possible also that John Doak may have been granted this last share for himself and minor son JAMES DOAK.

Children of John and Elizabeth, baptisms in Marblehead:

- 1 John², bp. 3-8-1718/19. D. inf.
- 2 John, bp. 6-15-1721. May be constable of that name in Londonderry, 1756, unless it was his father.
- 3 Rebecca, bp. 3-1-1723/4.
- 4 Elizabeth, bp. 11-6-1726. M.1748, Thomas⁴ (Samuel³, John², William¹) Trask; dau. Abigail in 1762.
- 5 Mary, bp. 7-13-1729. M., Richard Russell, Jr. (b.1729)
- 6 Michael, bp. 3-12-1731/2. Rev. soldier. M.1754, Hannah Chinn; 8 chil.
- 7 Benjamin, bp. 3-16-1734/5. Rev. soldier. M.1760, Mary Girdler (c1740-1831); 9 chil. "Nathaniel and James Doak, probably nephews of Benjamin, perhaps brothers, were also in the Revolution from Marblehead."
- 8 Sarah, bp. 2-19-1737/8. M.1761, David Flint, Jr.; 2 daus.
- 9 Nathaniel? Possible son. See Benjamin.
- +10 JAMES, probable son. See following.
(A James Doak m. 1766, Hannah Deveraux; 2 chil.
A James Doak m. Marblehead, 1778, Sarah Wallis.)

JAMES² DOAK, presumed to be the son of the foregoing John and born, say 1742, married Janet, daughter of Robert Boyes, soon after her father's death in 1768, when he left a legacy to his daughter Janet Boyes. James Doak and wife Janet shared in the distribution of the estate in 1786. James died on July 7, 1812, in Londonderry, N.H. After her husband's death Janet removed to New Boston, N.H., and died there on Aug. 29, 1829. See BOYES.

Londonderry town records show that James Doak took an active part in the town affairs. March 5, 1738/9: Voted for surveyors for Westerly side of Beaver Brook for ensuing year, James Doak appointed with five others. April 11, 1758: Voted to approve of the towns acts that was read (viz): James Campbells, John Doaks and Robert Alexanders. March 5, 1761: James Doak again appointed surveyor. The first James Doak was probably his uncle; the John Doak of 1758 was perhaps his father, but the James Doak who was "again appointed" to survey lines of property or perhaps boundaries of the town, must have been this one, who had apparently served the town in this capacity before. He was probably the James Doak who witnessed ROBERT BOYES' will in 1768, his father-in-law.

James Doak, member of the crew of the ship Thorn commanded by Capt. Richard Cowell, sworn to at Marblehead, Sept. 14, 1780. Stature 5 ft., 3 in. Complexion light. (Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors, 4:802.) Considering that James and Janet Doak had children regularly from 1769 to 1775, and again regularly from 1781 to 1788, this record may well apply to James Doak of Londonderry. See also Benjamin² Doak, above.

Children of James and Janet, recorded in Londonderry:

- 1 Sarah³, 11-13-1769.
- 2 Marget, 4-16-1771.
- + 3 MARTHA, 5-12-1773. See following.
- 4 Fanny, 7-3-1775. D., unm., Newbury, Vt.
- 5 Betsey, 3-8-1781. M., Londonderry, 2-13-1803, John Orne, Jr., b. 9-2-1781; d., 6-18-1862; no chil. recorded in Londonderry.
- 6 James, 6-12-1783. Res: Prospect, Me.
- 7 John, 6-30-1785. Perhaps John Doak who m., Haverhill, Mass., 1807, Lydia Caldwell, and d. Dracut, Mass., 1827.
- 8 Nancy, 9-13-1788. D., unm., Newbury, Vt. A Nancy Doak m. (ints.) Dracut, Mass., 1809, Samuel Durant.
- 9 Robert? Possible son. M., 1810, Abigail Crosby.

MARTHA³ DOAK, doubtless the above daughter of James Doak, married in Lyndeborough, N.H., Sept. 25, 1787, Jacob Cram, Jr. He was born there on Nov. 23, 1765. The History of the Town of Litchfield, Me., gives Martha's birth as May 11, 1771, in Lyndeborough, but it was her sister Marget who was born then. Jacob died in Litchfield on Jan. 16, 1815, survived by Martha, who died there on Feb. 16, 1835, "age 64." This age on her tombstone may have inspired the birth date. See CRAM.

Further indication that Jacob Cram's wife Martha Doak was the daughter of James Doak is the fact that they named four of their children: Sarah, Fanny, Betsey, and Nancy, new names in the Cram family, but names of Martha's sisters.

History of Boston and Eastern Massachusetts, 3:1344.

Boston Transcript, 6-19-1929 (#8668).

Donavan: History of Lyndeborough, N.H., 717.

History of the Town of Litchfield, Me., 89-90.

History of Londonderry, N.H.

New Hampshire Provincial and State Papers, 39:126.

Sterling Genealogy, 1247.

Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors, 4:802.

Marblehead, Mass., Vital Records.

Manchester, N.H., Historic Association Collections, Vol. 7.

(Londonderry Vital Records); 5:41, 215, 334, 367. (No marriages.)

DYER

GEORGE¹ DYER was born in England about 1579, his age being given as 51 on his arrival in Massachusetts in 1630. The death of his wife Abigail has not been found. As he did not mention her in his will of 1671, but did mention a son-in-law James White (the term often used as stepson) he may have married as second wife a widow White. He died early in 1672. He may have been a brother of William Dyer who died in Dorchester, Mass., June 18, 1672, "being the 93d year of his age."

The ship Mary and John, Thomas Chubb, master, sailed from Plymouth, England, March 20, 1630, with one hundred passengers from the counties of Somerset, Dorset, and Devon, under the patronage of Reverend John White. It arrived at Nantasket on May 30th. All the passengers settled at Mattapan, later renamed Dorchester. There is no passenger list, but many of the names are known from other evidence. "George Dyer, living in New England," is in a list of associates "in an adventure from Dorchester to New England," given by Reverend White in a suit in 1634 for payment of damages for salt used on the voyage. Banks' "Planters of the Commonwealth, 1620-1640," on the list of the ship Mary and John, George Dyer, Mrs Dyer, Elizabeth and Mary Dyer. The noted Captain Roger Clapp (brother of EDWARD CLAPP) and the distinguished Roger Williams were also on the ship. Clapp wrote of the hardships which followed. They had little food, practically living on clams and fish. Later, Indians came with baskets of maize. The place was a wilderness. "Fish was a good help to me and to others," he wrote. "Bread was so scarce that I thought the very crumbs from my father's table would have been sweet; and when I could have meal and salt and water boiled together, I asked, Who could ask for better?"

The History of Dorchester gives George Dyer among the gentlemen past middle life with adult families and good estates, who were the first settlers of the town and says he was doubtless a church member at his coming, being fifty-one years old. He was proposed for freeman, Oct. 19, 1630, and took the oath of fidelity, May 18, 1631. However, he was on a jury as early as September 1630, only freemen usually allowed to sit, which indicates his standing. This was the coroners' Jury on the death of Austin Bratcher, caused by the "strokes" administered by Walter Palmer, a three-hundred pound sheriff. He served as Dorchester's constable in 1632, and in April 1633, he was appointed by the General Court to serve until further notice.

He was granted land in Dorchester, being "a saltmarsh property, of the third class in quantity." He and John and Enoch

Wiswall had lot No. 69, of 15-3/4 acres, situated "just below the Lower Falls in Dorchester," now part of Milton, Mass.

Among the first members of "the gathering of the church at Dorchester...by profession of faith and Repentance...", 1636, are George and Abigail Dyer. The History of Dorchester says they "signed the church covenant anew" in 1636.

In 1635 the General Court of Massachusetts granted Thompson's Island to the inhabitants of the town of Dorchester for a free school, and in 1639 the town voted to tax the proprietors of said island for the maintenance of the school and the teacher. This is said to be the first public provision ever made anywhere for a free school by a direct tax upon a town. It was soon found very difficult to collect the tax, and the proprietors decided to make a direct conveyance of the land to the town. George Dyer was one of the men signing the agreement. (Other ancestors who signed were Edward Clapp, Andrew Pitcher, and Jeremy Howchin.)

He was one of the attorneys for Thomas Purchase on May 31, 1641, in a Maine suit. He signed the petition addressed to the governor and magistrates at the General Court, 1664, that the taxes of Dorchester should not be raised from that stipulated and required by its charter. (Other ancestors signing were Edward and Ezra Clapp, Anthony¹ Fisher, William Pond.)

His will of Dec. 31, 1671, probated Aug. 2, 1672, mentions no wife, and left his property to daughter Elizabeth, wife of William Trescott, and MARY, wife of WILLIAM POND. He left his "looms for weaving" to son-in-law James White of Dorchester. This may perhaps indicate that George Dyer was a weaver.

Children of George and Abigail, born in England:

1 Elizabeth², cl615. D. 1699. M.1643, William Trescott; 8 chil., among them "Samuel, bp. Dec.1647, son of William Trescott, whose wife was George Diers daughter."

2 Perhaps a daughter who m. James White, Jr., of Dorchester.

3 MARY² DYER was born in England, and came with her parents to Dorchester, Mass. She married William Pond, the date not recorded. He died on April 4, 1690, and Mary on Feb. 16, 1710/11, both in Dorchester. See POND.

Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts, 148.

Kuhns: The Mary and John, 21.

Banks: Planters of the Commonwealth, 1620-1640.

New England Register, 61:280.

History of Dorchester, 17, 27, 38, 60-1, 135, 412, 608.

Records of Court of Assistants of Massachusetts Bay, 2:6.

Records of First Church of Dorchester, 1, 2.

Dorchester Records, 127.

ELLWYN

JOHN^I ELLWYN was born about 1450, and lived in Woodalbing, Norfolk England. His wife's name was Catherine. His son:

PETER^{II} ELLWYN was born about 1480, and died in 1557, in Woodalbing. His wife Lucy died before he made his will dated 1556, in which he named many relatives.

Children of Peter, order not known:

- 1 John^{III}. D. 1569. B.A. 1522; M.A. 1524. Rector of St. Michaels, Coslany, Norwich. Will 1568. No chil.
- 2 Joan. M. Simon Bulwer; 6 chil. M.2, Mr Leman; 6 chil.
- 3 William. Inherited land in Thirning from father. Died about 1557-68. 4 chil.
- 4 Daughter, who m. a Mr Barker; 6 chil.
- + 5 SON. Children named in father's will. See below.

_____ ELLWYN. He died before his father, the name of his wife unknown. His children were named in the will of Peter^{II} Ellwyn, 1556, as follows.

- + 1 WILLIAM^{IV}. See below.
- 2 Richard, "of North Walsham." Will, 1583. D.1584. Wife Agnes; 2 chil. in 1556.
- 3 Alice. M. a Mr Goodwin; 2 chil. in 1556.
- 4 John, "of Heigham." Will 1598. D.1600. Wife Margery d. 1605. Will 1604. 4 chil. She m.2, a Mr Ray; 2 chil.
- 5 Lucy? D. Heigham, 1572.
- 6 Sarah? M.1583, John Buttris; dau. Elizabeth, and others.

WILLIAM^{IV} ELLWYN, called "William the younger" in grandfather's will of 1556. His wife Alice died, Feb. 13 1602/3. He died on Feb. 3, 1610/11.

Children of William and Alice, bp. in Heigham:

- 1 Elizabeth^V bp. 5-9-1563.
- + 2 THOMAS bp. 5-1-1566. See below.

THOMAS^V ELLWYN was baptized in Heigham, May 1, 1566. He married there on Sept. 24, 1591, Elizabeth Bensley. She was buried on Jan. 12, 1605/6. Thomas married second about 1610, Dorothy _____. He was buried in a tomb in Heigham Church.

Ellwyn

Children of Thomas and Elizabeth, first wife, bp. in St. Bartholomew's, recorded in parish register, Heigham:

- + 1 SARAH^{VI}, bp. 6-17-1593. See following.
- 2 William, bp. 2-16-1594/5. D. 1655, "a. 60." Wife Elizabeth (c1600-1666); 6 chil.
- 3 Thomas, bp. 1-16-1596/7. D. 1603.
- 4 Elizabeth, bp. 7-5-1601.
- 5 Drue. Buried 1603.
- 6 Margery, bp. 5-12-1603.
- 7 Drue, bp. 9-22-1605.

Children of Thomas and Dorothy, second wife:

- 8 Mary^{vi}, bp. 11-20-1611.
- 9 John, bp. 11-29-1612. (D. 1618?)

SARAH^{VI} ELLWYN was baptized at St. Bartholomew's church, in the parish of Heigham, Norwich, England, and married there on Oct. 13, 1616, Michael, son of Rev. Leonard Metcalf. Michael was born in Tatterford, Norfolk, about 1590. Sarah accompanied her husband to New England in 1637, with their children, and died in Hingham, Mass., on Nov. 30, 1644, "age 51 years, 5 months and 13 days." Michael married second in Roxbury, Mass., Aug. 13, 1645, Mary, the widow of Thomas Pidge. Michael died in Dedham on Dec. 24, 1664. See METCALF.

New England Register, 80:312-313.

Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica, March 1926, chart on pp. 16-19; and page 27 of article by Moriarty.



FAIRBANKS

ARMS: Argent, on a fesse azure between three hurts, a bezant.

CREST: Three arrows tied together, one in pale and two in saltire, points downwards.

MOTTO: Finem respice.

JONATHAN¹ FAIRBANKS was born in England before 1600. He died in Dedham, Mass., on Dec. 5, 1668. His wife was Grace Lee, who died in Dedham on Dec. 28, 1673.

The Fairbanks family came to Boston in 1633 from Somerby, West Riding of Yorkshire. About three years later he settled in Dedham, being one of the earliest pioneers. The town was established and named in 1636, and that year he had a twelve-acre lot besides four acres swamp land. He built the noted "Old Fairbanks House," said to be the oldest house in New England that has been continuously occupied and owned by one family. In 1638 he was on a committee to measure out lands, and there are many records of grants of land to him.

Under date of Aug. 19, 1646, the Dedham First Church records state: "Jonathan Fairbanks notwithstanding he had long stood off from the church...had after divers loving conferences with him, he made declaration of his faith...and was readily and gladly received by the whole church." It was probably at that time that he signed the Dedham covenant.

He was a selectman of Dedham, and his autograph signature is on a petition of the Dedham selectmen on Aug. 30, 1658.

He deeded much of his property to his children before his death. His will of June 4, 1668, bequeathed everything moveable to his wife Grace, the rest to go to eldest son John, who was to be executor; each child to receive £16. Daughter MARY SMITH's £16 "to be distinct from her husband's estate & to be allwayes at her dispose." He also left MARY £3. to purchase "a suite of apparrell." (Probably mourning.)

Children of Jonathan and Grace, born in England:

1 John², eldest son in father's will. D.1684. M.1641, Sarah Fiske (d.1683); 9 chil.

2 George, second son in father's will. Captain. Drowned, Medfield, Mass., 1682. M.1646, Mary Adams (d.1711); 7 chil.

+ 3 MARY, 4-18-1622. See following.

4 Susan. D.1659. M.1647, Ralph Day (d. 1677); 6 chil. He m.2,1659, Abigail² (Griffith¹) Craft. [Widow Ruggles.]

- 5 Jonas². K. 1676, with son Joshua. M.1658, Lydia²(John¹) Prescott (b.1641); 7 chil. She m.2, Elias Barron.
6 Jonathan, youngest son in will. D.1712. M.c1653, Deborah² (Edward¹) Shepard; 13 chil.

MARY² FAIRBANKS was born in England on April 18, 1622, the date perhaps from her tombstone, as the birth dates are not found of the other children of Jonathan Fairbanks. She married first, April 2, 1644, in Dedham, Michael Metcalf, Junior, who was born in England on Aug. 29, 1620. He died in Dedham on March 25, 1654 (or Dec. 24, 1654, by another account) "age 34." Mary married second in Dedham on Aug. 2, 1654, Christopher Smith, who was named in her father's will of 1668. He died in Dedham on Nov. 7, 1676. Mary made her will in 1684, and the inventory of her estate was taken on July 11, 1684, so her death probably occurred very shortly before. See METCALF.

Fairbanks Genealogy.

Dedham Vital and Church Records.

Ware Genealogy

Dedham Town Records, Vol. 3 (1636-1659), 223, 271 (autograph).

Matthews' Blue Book, coat of arms.

FALES

JAMES¹ FALES was born in England, the year not known. He married in Dedham, Mass., on May 28, 1655, Anne, the daughter of Henry Brock. James Vales, "the aged," died in Dedham, on July 10, 1708, and Anne died there, Dec. 22, 1712. See BROCK.

His name is spelled Fale on a petition; his autograph signature on May 3, 1665, is written Vayles; another signature is spelled Vales; later it became permanently Fales.

He is said to have come from Chester, Cheshire, England, but no trace of the family can be found there. Just when he came is not known. He called himself a cooper in a deed, and seems to have owned a sawmill. He settled first in Dedham, then called Contentment, and had a house in the southeastern section. The first record is when he was admitted townsman on Jan. 11, 1654/5. To become a freeman, he must have already have been a member of the church and a proprietor. According to tradition, the famous big chestnut trees in Dedham, ancient in 1690, are on the land owned by him. He gave this property to his son JAMES, who left it to his son David; it remained in the family for six generations, when it was in the possession of a descendant named Samuel Fales Alden.

Of his wife Anne we know little. The only records found are as the mother of the children, that she was admitted to the Dedham church on May 25, 1656, and that she was a member of the church at Medfield, Mass., in 1697.

As early as 1663 they moved to a spot about eight miles away, now the center of the town of Walpole. From History of Walpole: "Soon comes James Fales from another part of Dedham, to set up a home for himself on Spring or Spice Brook—probably the first man to own a home in what is now Walpole territory. He was shortly joined by THOMAS CLAPP." There are some fifty references to James Fales in the town records, showing him to have been an important and useful citizen in the Colony. He was appointed surveyor in 1670, and served the town in other capacities. He is called Sergeant Fales in some of the records.

He fought in King Philip's War,* as shown by a record of his being paid £1.11.00 on Dec. 24, 1676, for his services at Marlborough, Mass.

On July 14, 1705, he deeded the homestead to his son EBENEZER, for life support of himself and wife. He did not make a will.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

Children of James¹ and Anne, recorded in Dedham:

- + 1 JAMES², 7-4-1636. See below.
- 2 John, 10-5-1658; bp. 10-17-1658. D. 1706. M. 1684, Abigail² (Edward¹) Hawes (1662-1732); 3 chil. Res: Wrentham, Mass.
- 3 Mary, 8-30-1664. No further record.
- 4 Peter, cl668. D.1725. M.cl689, Abigail² (William¹) Robbins (d.1727+); 8 chil. Ancestors of Judge Jesse Fales who m. Sarah⁶ Cram.
- 5 Hannah, 1-16-1672/3. D. 1711. M. 1691, Thomas³ (John², Michael¹*) Bacon (1667-1749); 6 chil. Res: Wrentham.
- 6 Martha, 10-28-1675. D.1737. M.1701, Joseph Cowell (1674-1761); 5 chil. Res: Wrentham, Mass.
- 7 Rachel, 6-19-1680. No further record.
- + 8 EBENEZER², 2-1-1681/2, "son of James and Anna Vale." Record quoted because sometimes given as a son of JAMES² FALES. See FALES SECOND LINE.

JAMES² FALES, eldest son of James and Anne Vales, was born in Dedham, Mass., on July 4, 1656, and baptized in the first Dedham church the next day, Sunday, July 5, 1656. He married in Dedham on Oct. 20, 1679, "Debareth" Fisher. Deborah was baptized in the Dedham church on Feb. 24, 1660/1, daughter of Anthony and Joanna Fisher. James died in Walpole (formerly part of Dedham) on March 4, 1741/2, "in his 74th year." The death of Deborah has not been found. See FISHER SECOND LINE.

His autograph is with his father's on the 1662 petition. He was an original member of the Third Church of Christ, (South Church). No doubt many of the Dedham and Walpole records attributed to James Vales, Sr., really apply to his son James, Jr. In fact many plainly recorded "James Fales Jun^r" are attributed to the first James. Like his father, he took a prominent part in all the local public affairs, the references being numerous. He was taxed in Dedham from 1687 on. His name is on a list of those taxed in Dedham for the minister's salary in 1702. He was one of the sureties for Josiah Fisher's bond as administrator of ANTHONY FISHER's estate. He acquired much valuable property in Dedham.

His will of Dec. 24, 1741, was proved in Boston on April 6, 1742. He bequeathed to wife Deborah; granddaughter Silence Fales £15.; heirs of son Samuel deceased, £15.; sons Stephen, Timothy (had had his full share); Nehemiah; heirs of son Nathaniel, deceased, (Nathaniel having had his full share during his lifetime); daughter Deborah Barnard; sons Stephen and Nehemiah to be executors. Nehemiah and David seem to have had the Walpole home afterwards.

* Maternal ancestor of Dr Margaret Farr Hara.

Children of James² and Deborah:

- + 1 JAMES³, Dedham, 8-13-1680.
- 2 Samuel, Dedham, 12-29-1683. D. bef. 1741. Had children.
- 3 Stephen. D.1770. M.1, Anna (d.1752); 3 chil. M.2,1754, Abigail [Brackett] Eaton (1713-1789); 2 chil.
- 4 Timothy, Dedham, 8-18-1690. D.1777. M.1,cl1717, Alethia (Nathaniel³, Nathaniel², Stephen¹) Payne; 8 chil. M.2, Mrs Elizabeth Thomas, dau. of Rev. James Gardner; widow of Nathaniel Thomas; 1 dau.
- 5 Nehemiah, cl692. M.1,1721, Mary Carew; 4 chil. M., 2, 1743, Susannah Searles; 2 chil.
- 6 William? Perhaps son. Wife Sarah joined Bradford,Mass., church, 1720.
- 7 Nathaniel, 1696. D.1737, Bradford, in 41st year. M.1722 Elizabeth Atwood (cl699-1782); 9 chil.
- 8 Deborah. Liv.1741. M.1720, Matthew Barnard of Boston.
- 9 David, cl702. D. 1793. M.1, Sarah⁴ (Thomas³, Thomas², MICHAEL¹) METCALF (b.1703); 6 chil. M.2,1746, Mrs Mary Damon (d.1793); 1 son.

JAMES³ FALES, eldest son, was born in Dedham of Walpole, Mass., on Aug. 13, 1680, and died there, Jan. 19, 1770, "aged 90 years," according to the Dedham church records. The name of his widow was Sarah, her identity not known.

He lived in the southern part of the town of Walpole, and was one of the organizers of the South Parish church in 1736—then known as James Fales, Junior.

His will of April 19, 1768, proved on Feb. 2, 1770, left legacies to sons Eliphalet, grandsons EBENEZER, Benjamin, Eliphalet and Jonathan Fales; granddaughters Mary Smith, Deborah Fales, Sarah Fales, and all the children of deceased daughter MARY, wife of EBENEZER FALES, Junior.

Children of James³ and (Sarah?), born in Bradford, Mass.:

- + 1 MARAH⁴ or Mary, Bradford, 12-23-1713. See following.
- 2 James, 10-23-1715. liv. 1754. Not in father's will of 1768. Perhaps had wife Sarah and son James b. 1750.
- 3 Eliphalet, 12-17-1717. Captain. M.cl740, Abigail⁴ (John³, John², Richard¹) Everett (1718-1781); 9 chil.

MARY⁴ FALES (Marah in the birth record) was born on Dec. 23, 1713, in Bradford, Mass. She married in Walpole, Mass., on Aug. 8, 1733, her father's cousin, Ebenezer Fales, Junior, born in Dedham, Mass., on May 28, 1712. Both died in Walpole and are buried there. See FALES SECOND LINE.

Authorities at end of FALES SECOND LINE.

DEACON EBENEZER² FALES was born in Dedham, Mass., Feb. 1, 1681/2, the record calling him "son of James and Anna Vale," indicating that both parents were members of the Dedham Church. Some accounts call him the son of James Fales, Jr., the error perhaps caused by the twenty-six years difference in the ages of the brothers. Ebenezer is said to have had a first wife Deborah. He married in Dedham, probably, about 1711, Deborah the daughter of Benjamin Onion. Sarah was born in Dedham on April 23, 1684, and died in Walpole, Mass., on July 14, 1755, "age 72." This was four days before the death of Ebenezer, who died on July 19, 1755, "in his 74th year." Both are buried in the Walpole Old Graveyard. See ONION.

He lived on the homestead, which his father had deeded to him on July 14, 1705, for life support of himself and wife.

He served as a surveyor in 1715. Later he was one of the seven petitioners to the General Court for the setting off of Walpole from Dedham. The bill setting up the new town was speedily passed, the Massachusetts Council acting on Dec. 8th and the House on Dec. 10, 1724. It was ordered "that Mr Ebenezer Fales, a prominent Inhabitant of the Town of Walpole, be and hereby is directed and impowered to notify and Summons the inhabitants duly Qualified as Voters to Assemble and meet together for the choosing of town officers, and hold the next Annual Election according to Law." Ebenezer was moderator of the first town meeting. His name was third on the first tax list, 1726, and he became a highly important man in Walpole.

The town immediately built a church, and established a school. The social life of the town centered about the church. Ebenezer was appointed Deacon of the church, his seat being "on the Left and Next the Great Doors."

In 1727, he and THOMAS CLAP purchased Peter Fales' homestead from his widow Abigail, with the intention of using it as a parsonage. The widow, however, reserving her rights of property, it is possible the minister boarded with her.

Ebenezer may have kept a tavern, for there is a record in 1729 of the town voting "that the entertainment should be made at the house of Ebenezer Fales," at five shillings a man.

His will of July 11, 1754, was proved on Aug. 1, 1755. He left legacies to beloved wife Sarah, and sons EBENEZER, Jonathan and James, the last to be sole executor.

Children of Ebenezer and Sarah, recorded in Dedham:

+ 1 EBENEZER³, 5-28-1712. See following.

2 Benjamin, 7-1-1714. D., Walpole, 4-22-1731.

3 Jonathan, 6-18-1717. Buried in Old Graveyard, 1780.

4 James, 6-5-1720. Buried in Old Graveyard, 1793. M. about 1740-44, Sarah, dau. of Seth Kingsbury.

5 Sarah, 5-14-1723. Not mentioned in father's will, 1754.

EBENEZER³ FALES was born in Dedham, Mass., May 28, 1712. He married in Walpole, Mass., on Aug. 8, 1733, Mary, daughter of James³ Fales. Mary died in Walpole on March 22, 1760/1. Ebenezer is buried in the Old Graveyard in Walpole, the date not given. See FALES FIRST LINE, for James³ Fales.

He inherited the farm from his father. The house was in Old Kendall street, Walpole. This house, which was destroyed by fire in 1922, was later known as the Charles Clapp house. In this house the Peace Ball was held in 1782.

In 1742 Ebenezer bought Peter Lyon's dwelling house, with eleven acres, and one or two sawmills. It was probably this Ebenezer Fales who bought land from James Smith, the bloomer, in 1744, including a dam. In 1755 he had a sawmill on Spring Brook, probably the one that had belonged to James¹ Fales.

Ebenezer Fales was the town treasurer in 1750.

The army service attributed to him in some accounts properly belongs to his son EBENEZER, and will be found there.

Children of Ebenezer³ and Mary, recorded in Walpole:

- + 1 EBENEZER⁴, 2-21-1734/5. See below.
- 2 Mary, 2-21-1735/6. M.1757, John Smith. Named in will of James³ Fales, 1768.
- 3 Benjamin, 7-7-1738. Perhaps m.1761, Rachel Bassett. He was named in will of James³ Fales.
- 4 Sarah, 2-9-1740/1. Liv.1770. In will of James³ Fales.
- 5 James, 3-22-1742. D. 1759.
- 6 Deborah, 3-23-1743/4. Liv.1770. In will of James³ Fales
- 7 Eliphalet, 5-20-1746. Captain in Revolution. Buried in Old Graveyard. (M.1773, Sarah Hart?) Named in will of James³ Fales.
- 8 Solomon, 9-24-1747. D. inf.
- 9 Solomon? Perhaps son. Rev. soldier. Not in James³ will.
- 10 Jonathan, 2-5-1753. Rev. soldier, "5 ft.5 in., dark complexion; dark eyes." Bur. in Old Graveyard. Named in will of James³ Fales. Perhaps m. Elizabeth Lincoln.
- 11 David, 8-9-1754. D. 1755.

LIEUTENANT EBENEZER⁴ FALES was born in Walpole, Mass., on Feb. 21, 1734/5. He married there on Aug. 13, 1761, Mary, the daughter of Joshua Clap. She was born in Walpole on Feb. 27, 1733/4. He and his father are both buried in the Old Graveyard in Walpole, but the dates are not published. See CLAPP.

Revolutionary service: "Ebenezer Fales, Private in Capt. Seth Bullard's Co., Col. Smith's regiment, which marched on alarm, April 19, 1775; service 4 days. Also in Capt. Joshua Clap's No. Walpole co., at Warwick, R.I., Dec. 8, 1776; seven days' service. Discharged on account of sickness." The first record was the Lexington Alarm, showing he was a Minute Man.

"In December 1776 came an alarm from Rhode Island. A British fleet had come into Narragansett Bay and anchored in Newport Harbor. On the 8th of December, Gov. Nicholas Cooke of Rhode Island sent a dispatch to General Washington, that the British had landed that morning and that Rhode Island was in full possession of the enemy. 'I have sent repeated expresses to the Massachusetts Bay and Connecticut. The forces of the former are upon the march....' Two companies of Walpole Minute Men took up their rifles and started to answer Governor Cook;s appeal. The company of Joshua Clap with Andrew Willet as Lieutenant mustered 34 officers and men, and that of Capt. Oliver Clap with Ebenezer Fales as Lieutenant, mustered 30 officers and men. These forces stayed in Rhode Island about three weeks."* Quoted from the History of Walpole, according to which, the men had difficulty collecting their pay.

Only children found in the Walpole records:

- + 1 MARY,⁵ 3-23-1762. See below.
- 2 David, 9-27-1764.

MARY⁵ FALES was born on March 23, 1762, in Walpole, Mass. She married there on Dec. 2, 1784, Major Benjamin White, Jr., who was born in Dedham on Jan.13, 1760. The marriage ceremony was performed by Rev. George Morey. Their marriage intentions were filed in Dedham. Benjamin died on Oct. 8, 1825, and his wife "Polly" died on Aug. 25, 1843, both in Winthrop, Maine, according to family bible records. See WHITE.

De Coursey Fales: The Fales Family of Bristol, R.I. (1919).

(Takes the family to marriage of Ebenezer³ Fales to Mary Fales only, with no details other than dates.)

Cutter: Boston and Eastern Massachusetts, 2:650-2.

Clap Memorial.

Americana, 26:142-3.

New England Register, 95:203.

De Lue: Story of Walpole, Mass., 25, 62, 71, 149, 205.

Lewis: Minute Men and other Patriots of Walpole, 27.

Bodge: History of King Philip's War, 450.

History of Walpole, Mass., from Early Times.

Dedham, Mass., Historical Register, 1:107; 12:96 (old inscr.)

Dedham and Walpole, Mass., Vital Records.

Dedham Church Records, 166.

Benjamin White's Family Bible, owned by Dr Margaret Farr Hara

Dedham Records, 3:221, 4:271 (autographs)

* Qualifies for Sons and Daughters of American Revolution.

FARR

To date it has not been possible to identify Thomas Farr of Harpswell, Maine. One of his descendants has put his line in Virkus' Compendium as from George Farr of Lynn, Mass., and gives Thomas' wife as Margaret Bray. (Thomas' wife was Elizabeth Bray.) There are numerous Farrs in Lynn and environs, including many Thomas Farrs, but none fit the circumstances. A 1765 deed states he was of Kingston, Plymouth County, Mass., where no Farrs have been found. The Farr Genealogy by Sinnett gives the origin of Thomas Farr, Junior, and Deborah his wife, as Pembroke, Plymouth County, Mass., which is probably correct, but no record of Thomas, Junior or Senior, has been found in that area. We therefore have to begin with:

THOMAS¹ FARR is said by the Pinkham Genealogy to have been born in 1732, and to have died at the age of ninety-eight at the home of his son NOAH FARR in Hallowell, Maine. The date is not given, nor is it in Hallowell vital records, but would have been about 1830. He married about 1759, Elizabeth, the daughter of John Bray of Harpswell, Maine. She was baptized in Hanover, Mass., on Nov. 23, 1740. Her death has not been found; her last child was born in 1784. See BRAY.

The History of Brunswick, Topsham and Harpswell, Maine, by Wheeler, says: "The earliest member of this family to whom we have found reference was Thomas Farr who was in Harpswell before the Revolution; whether his ancestors resided there before him or not we have no knowledge." The Pinkham Genealogy says he was in Harpswell "at an early date," and adds: "This Farr family was one of great talents and sturdy qualities."

The earliest reference found is in the "Records of Rev. Elisha Eaton, 1754-1764, and his son Samuel Eaton. V. D. M., 1765-1843," page 16, on which he states that Thomas Farr and wife owned the covenant [were received into the church], Feb. 15, 1761, in Harpswell. Mrs Anna Bray, his mother-in-law, was received into the Harpswell church in 1760.

The next record is the following deed: "I, John Bray, of Harpswell in the county of Cumberland in New England, Yeoman, for and in consideration of the sum of Ten Pounds Lawful money to me in hand paid before the ensealing hereof by Thomas Farr, Tanner, of Kingstown in the County of Plymouth.... A piece of land beginning at a Stake and Stones at the Head of the Cove Running with the Cove ten Rods til it comes to the Birch TreeThe true intent and meaning of these Bounds is to contain

Ten Acres....I also give him the Privilege of Firewood, and I also Reserve the Privilege of Rockwide [rockweed] for myself and my heirs forever....

Signed, Sealed and Delivered in Presence of: Timothy Baily and Benjamin Curtis.

11th day of May 1765.

JOHN BRAY (seal)

ANNA X BRAY (seal)

her mark

The within named John Bray personally appeared and acknowledged this Instrument to be his Will, Act and Deed - before me, William Syle, J. P., Cumberland, July 22, 1765. Received 2nd December 1765, and recorded from the Original.

Enoch Freeman, Reg^r. (Book 3, page 234.)

The History of Cumberland, Maine, page 306, says: "In the early part of the century Thomas Farr had a tannery in Stover's Cove, on the Neck." This is repeated in the History of Brunswick, Topsham and Harpswell, page 620. Sinnett says he had previously lived at Bailey's Island, Me., near the shore of Lowell's Cove.

At a meeting held in Harpswell, July 2, 1779, it was voted that all male inhabitants of Harpswell above the age of sixteen years should take the Oath of Allegiance to the United Colonies. It was also voted to supply powder and balls from the town stock to such as might need them, that the price of the powder should be £3., and the balls 15s. per pound, each one being allowed half a pound of powder and balls in proportion. It was also voted that Paul Randall, Thomas Farr, John Blake, and Michael Curtis should be a committee "to wait on the Justice to tender the Oath of Allegiance to the United States," and that all males over the age of 16 years who refused to take that oath should be disarmed.* At the March meeting in 1780, William Sylvester, Esquire, Captain Nehemiah Curtis, Paul Curtis, Thomas Farr, Captain Isaac Snow, Lieut. Anthony Coombs, and Simeon Hopkins were chosen a Committee of Correspondence, Inspection and Safety.*

In the First Federal Census, 1790, Thomas Farr is recorded as a resident of Harpswell, Maine, with two males over 16, one male under 16, and five females, in the household.

The last record found is April 16, 1791, when Thomas Farr of Harpswell deeded for £12, land to David Randall of Harpswell. (Book 18, p. 42.)

* Qualifies for Daughters or Sons of American Revolution.

Children of Thomas¹ and Elizabeth Farr, b. in Harpswell (10):

- 1 Abigail² Farr, 9-27-1760. Name incorrectly given as Michael in Harpswell recs. Bp. as Abigail, First Church of Harpswell (Church of Christ), 2-16-1761 (Rev. Elisha Eaton) Called "Little Nabby." D.Harpswell, 10-1-1837. M., 12-7-1780, Elijah³ (EBENEZER⁴, THOMAS³, JOHN², RICHARD¹) PINKHAM; 13 chil., Pinkham Gen., 150-169. Elijah Pinkham, Jr., went to sea; wrote letters to his father mentioning "Uncle Isaac." (Isaac² Farr, below.)
- 2 John² Farr, 8-21-1762. Named for grandfather John Bray. D., Harpswell, unmarried. Not in 1850 Census.
- 3 Thomas² Farr, 8-8-1764. Res: S.Thomaston and Bangor. M., c1794, Deborah (William, John) Chapman of Scituate, Mass. 4 chil. Sinnett calls him of Pembroke, Plymouth County, Mass. Deborah m. 2, Andrew Eveleth.
 - 1 Deborah³ Farr, Thomaston, May 1795.
 - 2 Thomas³ Farr, Thomaston, March 1797. (Sinnett says Georgetown.)
 - 3 Permely or Pamelia³ Farr, Thomaston. (Age 43, 1850 Census? Wife of Christopher Stover; 7 chil.?)
 - 4 William³ C. Farr. "Prob. son of Thomas Farr and Deborah Chapman." B., 1798-1800. M.1, Eunice (Worth?) 7 chil. M. 2, 9-4-1853, Susan M. Paul; 2 chil.
 - 1 Julia⁴ G. Farr, 1832. D.1901. M.1, a Mr Sterns. M.2, 10-22-1856, as 2d wife, Arad Barker (1831-1893); 7 chil.
 - 2 William⁴ C. Farr, c1836. Mariner. Civil War soldier. Res: So. Thomaston.
 - 3 Caroline⁴ Farr, c1838.
 - 4 Child, 7-18-1840. D. 1842.
 - 5 Rachel⁴ Farr. D., 3-21-1841.
 - 6 Celeste⁴ Farr, c1844.
 - 7 Eunice⁴ Farr, c1848.
 - 8 Ida, c1856. (Dau. of second wife.)
 - 9 Daughter, 1860. (Second wife.)
- 4 Elizabeth² Farr, 11-17-1766. Named for mother.
- 5 Isaac² Farr, Sr., 2-3-1770. D., Harpswell, 9-17-1854. M., 9-11-1793, Eleanor (c1778-1850+), dau. of John Rodeck; 11 chil. (See Abigail² Farr, above.)
 - 1 John³ Farr, 1-8-1796. Sailor. D.1866. M.1832, Martha (c1800-1894), dau. of John Blake; 9 chil. She was living with son William⁴ Farr, 1880 Census.
 - 1 Martha⁴ Ann Farr, 3-1-1833. D.Harpswell, 6-5-1855. M.11-28-1851, Charles William (b.Harpswell, 9-12-1831; d.1906) son of Jacob and Amy (Pinkham) Bailey; 3 chil. He m.2, Lucinda (John) Reed; 3 chil. M.3, Victoria W. Estes (b.1846); 11 chil.

All locations in Maine, unless otherwise specified.

Farr

- 2 Lydia⁴ Jane Farr, 8-14-1836. D. 9-2-1851.
- 3 John⁴ Edgar Farr, Harpswell, 1-15-1839. D. Portland.
Captain of vessels; port warden. M. 3-10-1867, Belinda Bibber Hodgkins, dau. of Benjamin Hodgkins.
1 Amanda⁵ H. Farr. [Hattie A., 13; 1880 Census.]
2 Florence⁵ G. Farr. [Age 8, 1880 Census, Harps.]
3 Edith⁵ L. Farr. [6 mo., 1880 Census Harpswell]
4 Lawrence⁵ D. Farr. Res: Portland.
- 4 Jacob⁴ B. Farr, 10-2-1841. [Jacob S., 1880 Census] D., Harpswell, 1902. M. 1-11-1864, Miriam Blake Stover (b. Harpswell, 5-14-1837; d. 2-26-1916), dau., Capt. John and Lydia (Clark) Stover; 3 chil.
1 Ernest⁵ Clifford Farr, Nov. 1867. M. 2-2-1889, Cora Ann, dau. of Thomas Southard.
2 Evelyn⁵ R. Farr, Harpswell Neck, 11-5-1873. Res: Bailey's Is. M. 3-3-1898, Thomas Ira, Jr. (Thomas Ira, Sr. (Samuel) Leeman, b. 10-3-1862; 4 chil.
3 Clarence⁵ Edwin Farr, 11-10-1875. M., a Miss McQuarrie of Falmouth; 3 chil.
1 Edward⁶ C. Farr. Res: Harpswell.
2 Donald⁶ Farr.
3 Beverly⁶ Farr.
- 5 Hugh⁴ Alexander Farr, Harpswell, 12-2-1843. M. 12-15-1866, Lucy Ellen (Charles, Jr., Charles, Sr., Lemuel) Bibber, b. Harpswell, 1-11-1850; 6 chil.
1 Harvey⁵ Clinton Farr, 1-3-1868. Res: Portland.
2 Charles⁵ Harmon Farr, 6-9-1870. Res: Portland. M. 9-16-1897, Abigail M. Reed.
3 Martha⁵ Ann Farr, 6-22-1872. M. 6-20-1894, Walter Young; 3 chil.
4 Susan⁵ Adelaide Farr, 10-23-1880
5 Hugh⁵ Hartwell Farr, 5-11-1889.
6 Louis⁵ Haskell Farr, 5-18-1886.
- 6 Harriet⁴ Angelia Farr, 12-18-1845. D. San Francisco, Calif., 2-15-1891. M., 7-13-1869, Thomas, son of John Clifford of Bath; 1 dau.
- 7 Charles⁴ Clarence Farr, 4-16-1849. M., San Francisco, Calif., 7-27-1878, Ann Maria (b. England) dau. of Matthew Miller.
1 Lottie⁵ Clifford Farr, 5-31-1879.
2 Charles⁵ Clarence Farr, 6-18-1884.
- 8 Franklin⁴ Pierce Farr, twin, Harpswell, 11-1-1853. Res: Oakland, Me. M. 4-9-1876, Lydia Evelyn (b., Harpswell, 3-22-1857) dau. of Nehemiah C.A. Randall; 6 chil.
1 Mabel⁵ Clark Farr, 11-8-1875. Res: Oakland, Me.
2 Son, twin, 1-29-1878. D. inf.

- 3 Son⁵, twin, 1-29-1878. D. inf.
- 4 Frank⁵ Leroy Farr, 11-14-1879. Res: Kittery.
M. 6-24-1903, Una Elsie Clark (b. Smithfield,
5-15-1885; 4 chil.
1 Daughter⁶, 3-15-1906. D. inf.
2 Alma⁶ Evelyn Farr, 10-4-1907.
3 John⁶ Clark Farr, 7-10-1910.
4 Curtis⁶ Franklin Farr, 7-15-1912.
- 5 John⁵ Farr, 9-24-1881. Res: Woodfords, M., 1-
14-1912, Jennie Healey of Charlotte, b. 8-18-
1881; 2 chil.
1 Katherine⁶ Ann Farr, b. and d., Dec. 1912.
2 Son, b. May 1915; d. same day.
- 6 Kenneth⁵ Randall Farr, 2 -11-1897. Res: El Do-
rado, Ark. Quartermaster, World War I.
- 9 William⁴ King Farr, twin, Harpswell, 11-1-1853. M.,
5-25-1873, Phoebe Ella, b., Harpswell, 5-26-1855,
dau. of Bailey and Phoebe (Bailey) Bibber; 8 chil.
(His mother Martha, 72, liv. w. him, 1880 Census)
1 Elwood⁵ M. Farr, 10-22-1874. Res: Portland.
2 Hattie⁵ Angelia Farr, 11-28-1876. M., 11-14-
1895, Weston Lee Allen (b. Harpswell, 1-17-
1873; d. 8-3-1898) son of Abraham Johnson and
Margaret (Merryman) Allen; 3 chil.
- 3 Chester⁵ Weymouth Farr, 3-22-1879. Res: Port-
land. M., 8-25-1906, Ethel F. (b. Harpswell,
1872) dau. of Daniel Merryman; 2 sons.
1 Wesley⁶ Farr.
2 Lloyd⁶ Farr.
- 4 William⁵ King Farr, 7-31-1881. D.1925. M.1916,
Ollie May (cl886-1916), dau.of Andrew Bibber.
- 5 Eliza⁵ Johnson Farr, 1-11-1884. D., 5-16-1913.
M., 11-15-1902, Charles S. Hodgkins; 1 dau.
- 6 Percy⁵ Farr. Res: Woodfords. Wife not known.
1 Robert⁶ Farr.
2 Winfred⁶ Eaton Farr.
- 7 Annie⁵ Scott Farr, 12-2-1890. M., Jacob Pink-
ham Bailey (b. Harpswell, 10-27-1879, son of
Charles William and Victoria (Estes) Bailey.
- 8 Miles⁵ F. Farr. M., Ruth Sweet of Woodfords.
Res: Portland.
- 2 Elmira³ Farr, 9-4-1797. (Isaac² Farr) D., 2-27-1842.
M. 11-16-1823, James Parker.
- 3 Lydia³ Farr, Harpswell Neck, 6-7-1799. D., Orr's Is.,
6-17-1836 (or 8). M. 5-10-1821, Dea. Ralph³ (b. Bai-
ley's Is., 12-15-1799; d.Orr's Is., 1-2-1880)(David²,
Jacob¹) Johnson; 5 chil. He m.2,1837, Content Percy.

- 4 Isaac³ Farr, Jr., 1800-1. D. 11-29-1874. Captain. M., 11-3-1828, Sarah Folsom Sinnett (b. 11-4-1805; d. 11-14-1874) dau. of James and Susan (Teal) Sinnett; 4 chil.
- 1 George⁴ Henry Farr, 4-4-1829. Captain. D. 1855. M., 1854, Abigail Johnson Sinnett (1834-1881) dau. of Stephen and Thankful (Johnson) Sinnett; no chil.
- She m., 2, 11-25-1860, John H. Frye; 3 chil.
- 2 James⁴ Sinnett Farr, 3-16-1831. Res: Orr's Is. M., 11-9-1856, [Mary] Elizabeth (b. 2-11-1833; both liv. Harpswell, 1880 Census), dau. of Elkanah and Elizabeth (Douglass) Conklin; 2 chil.
- 1 Freelove⁵ E. Farr, 2-9-1859. D. 1861.
- 2 William⁵ Isaac Farr, b. Portland, 6-24-1864.
- Res: Somerville, Mass. M. 11-30-1889, Elizabeth Elinor (b. Fernanaugh, Ire., 2-14-1866), dau. Alexander and Mary Ann (Kerr) McDonald.
- 1 Lawrence⁶ Conklin Farr, Brookline, Mass., 3-31-1891. D. 1897.
- 2 Marion⁶ Elinor Farr, Somerville, Mass., 10-24-1896. D. 1900.
- 3 Gordon⁶ Willard Farr, Somerville, 3-4-1902.
- 3 Edward⁴ Ingraham Farr, 5-19-1833. Sea captain. D., Portland, 3-23-1881. M. 1, 12-3-1854, Caroline S., (b. Harpswell, 6-26-1830; d. 7-10-1864), dau. of Martin Merryman; 3 chil. M. 2, 11-23-1865, Lydia Ann Morrison Durgan (b. Harpswell, 12-23-1840; d. 7-16-1891), dau. of John and Margaret (Miller) Durgan; 1 son.
- 1 Albina⁵ Stanhope Farr, Orr's Is., 8-9-1855. D., 2-10-1876. M., May 1874, George⁸ Pinkham (George⁷ Pinkham, Ward⁶, WILLIAM⁵, 4, 3, 2, 1) HASKELL (b. 5-8-1850). He m. 2, Julia Wilson. See Lucy³ Ann (Isaac², Sr.) Farr, next page.
- 2 Edward⁵ Payson Farr, 3-20-1858.
- 3 James⁵ Sinnett Farr, 9-29-1860. D. 1885. Living in household of Stillman³ Farr, 1880 Census.
- 4 Ernest⁵ Sanford Farr, Orr's Is., 9-1801867. M., 12-22-1891, Ida Agnes (b. Cambridge, Mass.,) 4-29-1873), dau. of David Ross; 3 chil.
- 1 Helen⁶ Margaret Farr, 8-21-1895.
- 2 Doris⁶ Dewey Farr, 10-12-1897.
- 3 James⁶ Sinnett Farr, 5-25-1894 (1899?)
- 4 Susan⁴ Sinnett Farr, 8-22-1837. M., 11-25-1856, Royal Sanford Graves (b. Topsham, 1829; d. Orr's Is., 6-9-1905); 4 chil.
- 5 Polly³ Farr, 5-23-1803. D. 1882, unm. Living in household of brother Hugh³ Farr, 1850 Census. (Following)

- 6 Eleanor³ Farr, Harpswell, 8-21-1804. D., Harpswell, 12-27-1877. M. 7-26-1825, Charles Blake (b. 7-7-1804); 7 chil.
- 7 Lucy³ Ann Farr, Harpswell, 3-13-1807. M. 12-26-1830, Capt. George⁷ Pinkham, Sr. (Ward⁶, WILLIAM^{5,4,3,2,1}) HASKELL; 9 chil. See Albina⁵ Stanhope Farr, p.106.
- 8 Elizabeth³ Farr, 10-9-1811. D., 4-15-1889, unm.
- 9 Hugh³ Farr, Harpswell, 4-16-1814. Mariner. D. 1-26-1893. M., 7-6-1851, Ruth (b. Orr's Is., 7-9-1829; d. 8-20-1895), dau. of David and Joanna (Toothaker) Orr; 3 chil. See Polly³ Farr, previous page.
- 1 Lydia⁴ Johnson Farr, 12-7-1852. M., 8-19-1876, Johnson Harmon Stover (b. Harpswell, 8-2-1857; d. Portland, 1-31-1912), son of Abijah C. Stover; 4 chil.
- 2 Eleanor⁴ Farr, 9-28-1855. M. 8-19-1876, Captain David⁸ Almon (Joseph⁷, Elijah⁶, Nathaniel⁵, EBENEZER⁴, THOMAS³, JOHN², RICHARD¹) PINKHAM, b., 1847; liv. 1908); 4 chil. See Pinkham Gen.
- 3 Rowland⁴ Howard Farr, 9-28-1859. Unm. 1880 Census
- 10 William³ Farr, 3-20-1816. D. inf.
- 11 Stillman³ Farr, 7-30-1819. D. Harps. 6-20-1886, unm.
- 6 Jenny² Farr, 6-5-1772. (Thomas¹ Farr)
- + 7 NOAH² FARR, Harpswell, 8-2-1774. See following.
- 8 Henry² Farr, Harpswell, 11-17-1776. D.1818. M. 1-3-1800, Hannah⁴ (Samuel³, William², David¹) Alexander, b., 12-20-1780; d. 6-13-1852; 9 chil. She m. 2, 12-2-1820, Andrew Webber.
- 1 Isaac³ Farr, 8-24-1800.
- 2 Robert³ Farr, 9-9-1802. D. Freeport, 4-24-1876. M., Ruth (b. 1799; d. 2-9-1881), dau. of David Curtis.
- 1 Emeline⁴ Farr, 1822. D., 10-16-1893.
- 2 Albion⁴ Farr, 1827. M.1856, Lydia Ann Brunswick.
- 3 Flora⁴ Farr. (Age 25, 1880 Census, Freeport)
- 4 Calvin⁴ C. Farr, 1834. D. 1894.
- 5 John⁴ Farr, Jan. 1838. D. 1863.
- 6 Ellen⁴ I. Farr, 1840. D. 1884. M., Daniel Ward; 6 chil.
- 3 Horace³ of Harrison³ Farr, 8-16-1804. D. 11-27-1855.
- 4 Henry³ Farr, 11-5-1806. D., Brunswick, 12-18-1868. M., Oct.1837, Sylvia (b.Freeport, 3-24-1809; d., 1-30-1890), dau. of James Wilson; 2 chil.
- 1 Isaac⁴ Henry Farr, 8-1-1839. Res: Kittery. M., 12-23-1862, Lucy Janes Pickering; no chil.
- 2 Nellie⁴ Jane Farr, Bowdoinham, 10-31-1848. Res: Eliot. M. 9-16-1869, David Hammond (d. 1899); 2 chil.

All locations in Maine, unless otherwise specified.

- 5 Rosanna³ Alexander Farr, 3-4-1808. D., 11-12-1882.
M., David Grouse of Brunswick; 10 chil.
- 6 Catherine³ Farr, 2-16-1810. D. inf.
- 7 Catherine³ Farr, 2-14-1815. D. 1-10-1888. M. 1, Abner Grouse; 1 dau. M., 2, Benjamin (b. Bowdoin, 2-13-1791; d. 2-13-1865), son of Walter Merryman.
- 8 Alexander³ S. Farr, 8-30-1816. D. Portland, 1894. M., Sarah (b. Brunswick, 1822; d. 1914) dau. David Crispe. 1 Child. D. inf.
- 2 Albert Farr, adopted.
- 9 Eleanor³ Farr, 1-16-1818.
- 9 Lorana² Farr, 5-22-1780. (Thomas¹ Farr) D. 9-25-1845. M. Harpswell, 2-3-1801, John⁴ (Samuel³, William², David¹) Alexander (b. 1782); 9 chil.
- 10 Mary² Farr, 4-1-1784. Prob. named for grandmother Bray. M., Leonard Friar; 4 chil. Res: Boston, Mass.

NOAH² FARR was born in Harpswell, Me., in September 1774, or, according to Sinnett, Aug. 2, 1774. He married in Harpswell, May 15, 1797, Abigail, daughter of William Haskell. She was born in Harpswell, May 15, 1777, and died in West Gardiner, Me., Sept. 11, 1848. Noah died there on Dec. 21, 1849. Both are buried in the Friends' Cemetery, West Gardiner. Her age is given on her tombstone as 71 years, 2 months, 26 days, and Noah's as 74 years, 4 months, 7 days. See HASKELL.

Noah Farr lived in the Maine towns of Harpswell, Freeport, Litchfield and Gardiner.

On Nov. 28, 1801, Noah Farr of Freeport, yeoman, bought of Elijah Pinkham, his son-in-law, for £150., fifteen acres land in Freeport. William Haskell was a witness of the deed.

Centennial of Littleton, Me., says, "The village mill was built in 1799 by Solomon Mann, who ran it a few years, when it passed into the possession of Asa Lewis, who sold it to Noah Farr and Moses Hazen, and they sold it in 1818." About 1820 he moved near Crams' Mills, Litchfield.

He and his family were devout Friends.

Children of Noah² and Abigail: (13)

- + 1 WILLIAM³ FARR, Harpswell, 11-7-1797. See following.
- 2 Isaac³ Farr, Freeport, 10-5-1800. D. 1803.
- 3 Rozilla³ Farr, Litchfield, 9-17-1802. D. 1804.
- 4 Elijah³ Farr, Litchfield, 5-15-1804. D., Gardiner, 3-24-1839, "age 34." M., Leeds, 11-22-1827, Ruth, dau. of Joseph Sampson; 5 chil.
- 1 Hannah⁴ Farr, 9-22-1830.

All locations in Maine unless otherwise specified.

- 2 Henry⁴ Earle Farr, 8-14-1832. M.1, 3-27-1874, Ellen⁸ (George⁷ John⁶, George⁵, Gershom⁴, Ebenezer³, John², James¹) Hamblin, b. 9-17-1948; 1 son. M. 2, Sylvia Delano; 2 sons. (John⁶ m. Hannah Bangs, desc. from John Howland.)
- 1 Albert⁵ Earle Farr. Res: Manchester, 1959. M., Gertrude Black; 4 chil. Div. Gertrude res: N.Y., 1959.
- 1 Ruth⁶ Ellen Farr, 7-6-1897. M.1, Lannes¹⁰ M. (Victor⁹ S., Elisha⁸ C., Isaiah⁷ W., Isaac⁶, Barnabas⁵ Nathaniel⁴, Samuel³, Samuel², Samuel¹ of the Mayflower) Fuller, b. Livermore, 1-31-1894; 1 son, Robert Fuller. Div. M., 2, James McGinnis (d. 1958)
- 2 Anna⁶ Christine Farr, 1901. D., Jan. 1905.
- 3 Malcolm⁶ Earle Farr, 11-23-1903. M., 1, Nettie Cooper; 1 son. Div. M.2, 5-17-1937, Frances Heald
- 1 Burleigh⁷ Malcolm Farr, 10-31-1928.
- 4 Virginia⁶ Gwendolyn Farr, 6-5-1911.
- 2 Wesley⁵ Farr, 3-4-1880. Res: Manchester, 1959. M., 5-5-1903, Alice⁸ (Franklin Waterman⁷, Enoch⁶, Dominicus⁵, Enoch⁴, Samuel³, David², John¹) Libby; 4 chil. Mrs Farr sent much data on desc. of Henry⁴ Earle Farr.
- 1 Alton⁶ Wesley Farr, Manchester, 8-14-1904. M., Hallowell, 5-5-1925, Lucile Morse; 3 chil.
- 1 Richard⁷ Alton Farr, Augusta, 8-15-1930. M., Cleveland, O., 10-20-1956, Alda D. Benedetto.
- 1 Wesley⁸ Anthony Farr, 7-22-1957.
- 2 George⁷ Morse Farr, Augusta, 8-15-1930. M., Portland, 2-1-1957, Mrs Elizabeth Peterson. (Janet Peterson, b. 3-29-1953, and Kerry Peterson, b. 4-16-1954, adopted by George⁷ Farr)
- 1 Julie⁸ Ann Farr, 10-18-1957.
- 3 Marian⁷ Alice Farr, Hallowell, 4-18-1932. M., Hallowell, 9-10-1955, Richard Hawkins.
- 2 Cecil⁶ Libby Farr, Manchester, 4-4-1906. M., 1, Manchester, 6-15-1935, Ella B. Cox (d. 4-1-1940); 2 chil. M.2, Augusta, 11-20-1941, Mrs Sara A. Knight (Charlotte and Richard Knight by former marriage)
- 1 Thomas⁷ Herbert Farr, 11-23-1935.
- 2 Frederic⁷ Colby Farr, 12-24-1958.
- 3 Richard⁶ Grosvenor Farr, Manchester, 9-5-1909. M., Woodland, 8-15-1942, Frances E. Small; 1 son.
- 1 David⁷ W. Farr, 7-23-1946. Adopted.
- 4 Katherine⁶ Arabel Farr, Manchester, 10-16-1910. M., Manchester, 10-24-1931, Albert Buswell; 2 chil.
- 1 Alice Ann Buswell, Augusta, 5-10-1934. M., Augusta, 9-17-1955, Richard Copeland.
- 2 Stephen Gilchrist Buswell, Swampscot, Mass., 1-7-1946. Adopted.

All locations in Maine, unless otherwise specified.

- 3 Loring⁴ Gurney Sampson Farr, Manchester, 6-2-1834.
 (Son of Elijah³) D.1920, unm. Captain; wounded in Civil War; lawyer; principal, Gardiner High School.
- 4 Maria⁴ G. Farr, 9-29-1836. D.1912, "age 76 y.3 mos." M. 1856, Albert⁷ E. (Ezekiel⁶) Bailey (b.1834).
 1 Eva⁸ Bailey, 1857. M.1888, Kenton Schwartz.
 1 Wilson Bailey Schwartz, 4-17-1891. M., 1917, Elva B. Wallace; 2 chil.
 1 Constance Wallace, M., James Robideau.
 No chil.
 2 Janice Wallace. M., Louis Scott; 3 chil.
 2 Esther Maria Schwartz, 4-4-1898. Bank clerk, Augusta, 1958.
- 5 Leonard⁴ Farr, 12-21-1828. Went west and died there.
- 5 Thomas³ Farr, Litchfield, 11-23-1806. (Noah²) D., Manchester, 2-25-1866. Farmer. M. 1-27-1834, Rhoda⁷ Little (John⁶, Moses⁵, John⁴, John³, Joseph², Henry¹) Dow, b. China, Me., 5-15-1809; d., Haddon Heights, N.J., 1-2-1911; 3 chil.
- 1 Lincoln⁴ Dow Farr, Hallowell, 3-12-1835. D., Camden, N.J., 1-13-1883. M. Winthrop, 10-31-1860, Hannah⁸ Maria (Daniel⁷, Ezekiel⁶, Jacob⁵, John³, John², Thomas¹) Bailey, b. Fairfield, 1841; d. Rome, Italy, 11-4-1912. After marriage with wife's uncle Moses Bailey in oilcloth manufacture in Winthrop Center (then Baileyville), founded by Ezekiel⁷ Bailey. On Moses Bailey's retirement established factory at Camden. Oilcloth and lineoleum business now carried on by two sons and grandson. 4 chil.
- 1 Edward⁵ Lincoln Farr, Manchester, 10-25-1861. D., Wenonah, N.J., 8-31-1924. M.1, Wenonah, 1885, Mabel Ruth Greene (1862-1899); 5 chil. M., 2, Cape May Court House, N.J., 1901, Bertha H. Wallace (1878-1925); 6 chil.
- 1 Margaret⁶ Farr. M., Robert Antoine Schmucker
 1 Robert Schmucker, Jr., b. Chile, S.A., 1918
- 2 Ruth⁶ Lincoln Farr, Wenonah, N.J., 1890. Res: Bryn Mawr, Pa., 1959.
- 3 Edward⁶ Lincoln Farr, Wenonah, N.J., 1893. M. 1920, Mildred Somers (b.1894); 3 chil.
 1 Edward⁷ Lincoln Farr, 1922. Wife Charlotte Ridyet. Div.
 2 Dorothy⁷ Farr, 1924. M., Newton Center, Mass., 1956, Robert S. Booth, Jr. (b.1922)
 1 Susan Booth.
 3 Richard⁷ Somers Farr, 1930. Res: Mass.

- 4 Walter⁶ Greene Farr, Wenonah, 1894. D., Brookside, N. J., 1950. M., 1918, Florence Hooper Miner (b.1895); 3 chil.
 - 1 Nancy⁷ Denison Farr, N.J., 1920. M.1, 1942, Hugh B. Eastburn (1920-44); 1 dau. M., 2, Ct., 1948, John B. Solley (b.1917); 2 sons.
 - 2 Virginia⁷ Greene Farr, 1921. M., 1941, Frederick Nathan Byerly (b.1920); 3 sons, b., Washington, Conn.
 - 3 Walter⁷ Greene Farr, 1925. M. 1950, Louise Evans (b.1921); both lawyers. 3 daus.
 - 1 Judith⁸ Evans Farr, 1951, N.Y.C.
 - 2 Catherine⁸ Austin Farr, 1954, N.Y.C.
 - 3 Elizabeth⁸ Lawton Farr, b. 1956, N.Y.C.
- 5 Alice⁶ Louise Farr, 1898. Res: Bryn Mawr, 1959.
- 6 William⁶ Wallace Farr, 1903. M., 1930, Evelyn Bassett Madden. Res: Bristol, Pa. 1 son.
 - 1 William⁷ Wallace Farr, 1939.
- 7 Thomas⁶ Manchester Farr, 1905. M. 1930, Margaret Hundley. Div. 4 chil., b., Haddon Field, N.J. M. 2, 1953, Janet Bishop. Res: N. C.
 - 1 Thomas⁷ Manchester Farr, 1932. M., 1953, Beatrice Baker; 2 sons. Res: Milbourne, Fla.
 - 1 Thomas⁸ Manchester Farr, 1954.
 - 2 Michael⁸ Farr, 1957.
 - 2 Elizabeth⁷ Hundley Farr, 1934, Camden, N.J.
 - 3 Melinda⁷ Cooker Farr, 1942, Camden Hosp.
 - 4 Margaret⁷ Mitchell Farr. Res: Black Mt., N.C.
- 8 Edith⁶ Ursula Farr, 1911. M. 1936, William Robbins Ridington (b.1908); 4 chil., Westminster.
- 9 Elizabeth⁶ Farr, Wenonah, N.J., 1913. Liv. 1959.
- 10 Bertha⁶ Wallace Farr, 1917. M. 1, 1935, John Arthur Benjamin; 1 dau. M. 2, 1953, Roland William Eggert. Res: Florida, 1959.
- 11 Jean⁶ Wallace Farr, 1918. M. 1941, George Van Sick Nicholas; 3 sons. Res: New Mexico.
- 2 Edith⁵ May Farr, Winthrop, 1863. (Lincoln⁴ Dow Farr) D., Bryn Mawr, Pa., 1956, unm.
- 3 Clifford⁵ Bailey Farr, Vineland, N. J., 4-17-1872. A.B., 1894; A.M., 1909; M.D., Univ. Pa., 1898. Author. Major, M.C., W. W. I., France. See Who's Who in America. M., Philadelphia, Pa., 1904, Katherine (b. Philadelphia, 1-4-1880), dau. of Robert T. and Lucy Caroline (Briggs) Elliott; 5 chil. Res: Bryn Mawr, Pa., 1959. Sent much Farr data. Children on next page.

- 1 Katherine⁶ Elliott Farr, b. & d., Phila., 1906.
- 2 Robert⁶ Lincoln Farr, Phila., 6-9-1908. M.1944,
Margaret Hough. Res: Washington, D.C., 1959.
1 Ann⁷ Bailey Farr, 1946.
- 3 Frank⁶ Winslow Elliott Farr, 10-19-1909. M.1936
Anne Barbie Hinchman. Res: Gladwyne, Pa., 1959.
1 Lucretia⁷ Russell Farr, Bryn Mawr, 1939.
2 Robert⁷ Elliott Farr, 1943. D., acc. 1954.
3 Martha⁷ Elliott Farr, Bryn Mawr, 1955.
4 Caroline⁷ Winslow Farr, Bryn Mawr, 1957.
- 4 James⁶ Bailey Farr, Phila., 1-20-1912. M. 1948,
Jane Davidson; 1 son. Res: Towanda, Pa., 1959.
1 Davidson⁷ Winslow Elliott Farr, Sayre, Pa.,
1933. Res: Towanda, Pa., 1959.
- 5 Anne⁶ Bailey Farr, 5-27-1914. M., Upton, W. Somerset,
Eng., 1936, John MacIntosh Foot; 2 chil.
Res: So. Devonshire, Eng., 1959.
1 Katharine Elliott Foot, Plymouth, Eng., 1937.
M., Buckland Monachorum, 1955, David S.
Gordon; 2 chil. Farmer, So. Devon, Eng.
1 Andrew Elliott Gordon, 1956.
2 Joanne Gordon, 1957.
2 John Winslow Foot, Plymouth, Eng., 1939.
Res: Gladwyne, Pa., 1959. Art student.
- 4 Clara⁵ Emily Farr, Vineland, N.J., 1874. (Lincoln⁴
Dow Farr) D. Bryn Mawr, Pa., 1958, unm.
- 2 Mary⁴ Ellen Farr, 7-30-1938. (Thomas³ Farr) D., 8-30-
1867, unm.
- 3 Cynthia⁴ Maria Farr, 2-27-1844. D. cl890. M., James
Nelson Jones (liv. 1890); 2 chil.
1 Carrol Jones, 1872. D. cl945.
2 Leroy Jones, 1874. He and wife Nettie d. 1950.
- 6 Noah³ Farr, Jr., Litchfield, 12-20-1808. D., W. Gardiner,
4-12-1875. Quaker. Bur. Sampson Burial Grounds. M., W.
Gardiner, cl835, Eliza B. (b.1814; d., W. Gardiner, 9-28-
1863), dau. of Valentine & Phoebe (Hoag) Meader; 6 chil.
M., 2, W. Gardiner, 5-17-1867, Sarah W., dau. of Nathan and
Mary (Pratt) Partridge. All children Quaker preachers.
- 1 Phoebe⁴ Meader Farr, Litchfield, 5-12-1837. Minister.
D., Augusta, 3-21-1918. M., W. Gardiner, 12-13-1855,
Franklin⁸ (Ephraim⁷ MOSES⁶, JOHN⁵, GEORGE⁴, EBENEZER³
SAMUEL², CHRISTOPHER¹) WADSWORTH, b. 5-2-1831; d. 10-
21-1908. (MOSES⁶ was the father of EUNICE⁷ WADSWORTH
who married WILLIAM³ FARR, following.)
1 Florence⁹ Eliza Wadsworth, 9-12-1856, W. Gardiner.
2 Wendell⁹ Franklin Wadsworth, 10-9-1862, W. Gardiner.
3 Jennie⁹ Meader Wadsworth, 7-2-1867, W. Gardiner.

All locations in Maine, unless otherwise specified.

- 2 Valentine⁴ Meader Farr, 2-14-1840. Quaker minister. D., 6-13-1883. M. 9-2-1870, Martha S. Hiatt; 4 chil. Res: Iowa.
- 1 William⁵ Noah Farr, 7-15-1872. D., July 1952.
- 2 Charles⁵ Lindley Farr, 6-14-1874. D., 10-11-1957.
- 3 John⁵ Meader Farr, 6-14-1874. D. 4-11-1954.
- 4 Henry⁵ Valentine Farr, 11-23-1877. D., 10-14-1948.
- 3 Gilbert⁴ Latey Farr, W. Gardiner, 2-20-1843. Quaker minister. D. Oskaloosa, Ia., 3-18-1916. M.1, 8-20-1867, Clarendine Clark Bridgham (b. Greene, 2-21-1841; d. 4-22-1882); 3 chil. M.2, 6-19-1885, Mary (b. No. Weare, N.H., 8-17-1854; d. Oskaloosa, 1-19-1891), dau. of Henry & Anna (Paige) Thorndike; 2 chil. M., 3, 12-20-1892, Ann Maria McPherson (b. Oskaloosa, 8-15-1863; d. Chicago, 11-8-1949, at home of Willard⁵ Henry Farr; bur. Oskaloosa), dau. of William Penn McPherson; 2 sons. Ann m.2, 6-5-1924, Arthur Carey (b. 3-5-1841; d. 6-1801932), as his 3d wife.
- 1 Philip⁵ Winthrop Farr, Winthrop, 10-7-1868. D. Clinton, Okla., 2-12-1933. M., Enid, Okla., 6-11-1902, Minnie R. Miller (d. June 1906); child. M., 2, 11-16-1907, Mrs Adeline Hunt (b. 9-3-1879; d., 9-3-1879; d. 7-13-1913); no chil. M.3, Oskaloosa, 1-16-1917, Tacy Elizabeth Ratcliffe (d. 11-7-1940); 1 child.
- 1 Gilbert⁶ Miller Farr, Texas, 8-23-1905. D., 3-25-1927.
- 2 Helen⁶ Elizabeth Farr, b. and d., 5-19-1926.
- 2 Helen⁵ Maria Farr, Oskaloosa, 8-25-1871. Quaker minister. D. Kenya Colony, E. Africa, 8-16-1931. M. 8-7-1901, Jefferson Whiting Ford (b. Bath, 9-3-1879; d. 12-16-1949), son of Truman Garrett and Frances Abigail (Calkins) Ford.
- 1 Clara Gilberta Ford, Cleveland, O., 10-7-1902; d. 8-10-1949.
- 2 Esther Swift Ford, b. Glen Haven, Jamaica, B.W. I. M. Kenya, 1-15-1937, Earl J. Anderson; 3 sons.
- 3 Arthur Kimber Ford, Buff Bay, Jamaica, 11-13-1910. M. 8-10-1934, Faith Dell, b. 1908.
- 3 Arthur⁵ Bridgham Farr, Oskaloosa, 10-22-1877; d. by his own hand, 2-15-1933, No. Smithfield, R.I. M., 10-18-1905, Emma Bertha Paine (b. 10-19-1877; d., 3-13-1920). M.2, 6-30-1923, Ada Newton Spalding (b. 8-8-1868; d. 2-3-1944). No chil.
- 4 Wendell⁵ Gilbert Farr, Oskaloosa, 10-13-1836. M., 8-27-1913, Florence Fay Fry, b. 1-20-1886; 2 chil.

All locations in Maine, unless otherwise specified.

- 1 Florence⁶ Marian Farr, Seaside, Jamaica, B.W.I., 6-21-1914. M. 6-21-1938, Richard Henry Hiteman; 4 daus., 1939-1957.
- 2 Mary⁶ Elizabeth Farr, Chicago, Ill., 6-6-1921. M., 5-1-1946, Harold Nickerson Stanfield; 2 daus., 1955, 1957.
- 5 Willard⁵ Henry Farr, Oskaloosa, Ia., 3-5-1888. M., 1, Oskaloosa, 6-11-1913, Manie Alice, b. 11-16-1887, dau. of Ila Henry Wright; 2 chil. M.2, Whittier, Calif., Clara Katherine Markey, b. 2-14-1901.
 - 1 Alice⁶ Marie Farr, Oskaloosa, Ia., 4-10-1916. M., 6-6-1937, Donald Hale Ackley (b. 2-9-1914) son of Roscoe Ackley of Keswick, Ia.; 2 chil., 1938, 1941.
 - 2 Esther⁶ Farr, Oskaloosa, 10-20-1927. M., 7-24-1949, Leonard E. (b. 7-16-1925) son of Tipton A. Brady of Long Beach, Calif; 2 chil., 1955, 1957.
- 6 Laurence⁵ McPherson Farr, Seaside, Jamaica, B.W.I., 7-3-1894. Grad. Penn Coll., Oskaloosa. M.1, Oskaloosa, 8-20-1921, Nellie Pollit (b. 12-17-1891; d. French Guinea, W. Africa, 5-10-1927); 2 chil. M.2, 6-11-1928, Gertrude Reide (b. Germany, 3-5-1906); 2 daus.
 - 1 Maurice⁶ Emil Farr, Conacry, French Guinea, 8-11-1924. M. 6-9-1951, Verna May Erickson (b. 2-18-1932)
 - 1 John⁷ Laurence Farr, 6-9-1952.
 - 2 Cheryl⁷ Ann Farr, 5-5-1955.
 - 2 Lois⁶ Mae Farr, Mamuo, French Guinea, W. Africa, 5-8-1926. M. 6-9-1946, Harley Edward Rowe, b. Norridgewock, 3-14-1927; 4 chil.
 - 3 Nellie⁶ Louise Farr, Farmington Falls, 11-26-1930.
 - 4 Anna⁶ Marie Farr, Farmington Falls, 3-13-1932. M., 4-14-1956, Hugh Thomas Hoy.
- 7 Carey⁵ Swift Farr, Seaside, Jamaica, B.W.I., 2-17-1896. M. Oskaloosa, Ia., 1-17-1918, Esther Charlotte (b., 6-14-1897) dau. of Seth L. Freed (b. Sweden). Grad., Penn Coll., Oskaloosa. 2 chil.
 - 1 Gilbert⁶ Leonard Farr, 10-10-1920. M., 1946, Janet Monilaw; no chil.
 - 2 Charles⁶ Edwin Farr, Mt. Hamell, Ia., 8-28-1922. M. 6-6-1948, Marilyn Marie Herselius (b. Des Moines, Ia., 9-2-1925); 4 chil.
 - 1 Retha⁷ Christine Farr, Nyack, N.Y., 4-13-1949.
 - 2 Charles⁷ Michael Farr, Nyack, 11-26-1950.
 - 3 Thomas⁷ Carey Farr, Des Moines, 9-11-1952.
 - 4 David⁷ Clinton Farr, Des Moines, 9-10-1956.
- 4 Hulda⁴ Elizabeth Farr, Litchfield, 8-16-1845. (Noah³) M., W. Gardiner, 10-31-1867, Charles H. Jones (b. Brunswick, 5-10-1844; d. Amesbury, Mass., 2-2-1914) Evangelist;

All locations in Maine, unless otherwise specified.

Quaker; teacher. 5 chil., 1869 - 1884.

5 Abigail⁴ Haskell Farr, Litchfield, 8-18-1848. Quaker minister. D. Poughkeepsie, N.Y., 3-5-1913. M., W. Gardiner, 6-10-1869, Fernando Gale Cartland, (b., Portland, 12-10-1846; d. Blandford, Mass., 12-24-1902) son of Elijah Pope and Sarah Brackett (Part-ridge) Cartland. Quaker minister. 7 chil. 1871-88.

6 Lindley⁴ Henry Farr, W. Gardiner, 12-18-1853. D., 8-25-1932. M. 8-29-1878, Addie⁷ Ella (Allen⁶, Humphrey⁵, 4, Daniel³, Stephen², William¹) Sawyer (b., Weare, N.H., 8-2-1858. Quakers. See History of Weare, 843, 936. 2 daus.

1 Edna⁵ Mabel Farr, No. Weare, N.H., 10-6-1880. D., 7-4-1894.

2 Carroll⁵ Winfred Farr, No. Weare, 6-14-1883. M., 8-5-1904, Mary Eliza (b. E. Pepperell, Mass., 2-5-1882) dau. of Isaac B. and Sarah (Breed) Stevens.

1 Gertrude⁶ Farr, 2-24-1907.

7 Lydia³ Farr, Harpswell, 1-9-1811. D. 9-4-1854. M., Litchfield, 10-23-1834, Proctor (b. May 1806; d. 5-19-1893), son of Joseph and Hannah (Gurney) Sampson; 7 chil.

8 Cynthia³ Farr, Gardiner, 4-24-1813. D. 3-25-1863. M., Litchfield, 12-3-1840, Levi⁵ Temple (Reuben⁴, Edward³, Lemuel² Thomas¹) Jones (b. Temple, 9-8-1816); no chil. He m. 2, 1864, Mary W. (d. 1915), dau. of Joseph Winslow; 5 chil. See History of Winthrop, 447-451.

9 Isaac³ Farr, Gardiner, 9-17-1815. D. 6-24-1885. M. 4-1-1841, Cynthia⁶ J. (Nathan⁵, Nathaniel⁴, Ebenezer³, Ebenezer², John¹) Hawkes (b. Durham, 1821); 3 chil. She m. 2, W. Gardiner, 8-12-1886, Oliver Stoddard.

1 Mary⁴ Elma Farr, W. Gardiner, 6-24-1843. Quaker minister. M., W. Gardiner, 10-3-1863, Joseph T. Richardson of E. Fairfield; 3 chil.

2 George⁴ H. Farr, Gardiner, 5-30-1847. M., Eliza E. Taylor; 1 son.

1 Fordyce⁵ C. Farr, W. Gardiner, 11-21-1871. M., Nellie C. Dunham.

3 Cynthia⁴ M. Farr. M., 6-2-1869, James N. Jones.

10 Sarah³ Farr, Gardiner, 2-22-1818. D. Vassalboro, 4-20-1861. M., Gardiner, 8-26-1841, Valentine Meader of N. H.; 1 dau., Abbie, 1843.

11 Abigail³ Farr, Gardiner, 3-15-1820. D. 11-19-1889. M., Litchfield, 7-2-1846, Isaiah Gardiner Worth (b. Augusta, 9-29-1822; d. Iowa Falls, Ia., 3-30-1881) son of Benjamin and Abigail (Gardner) Worth; 2 sons. He was a Quaker minister.

12 Henry³ Farr, Gardiner, 3-27-1822. D., W. Gardiner, 8-15-1852. M., Winthrop, 3-4-1846, Hannah⁵ M. (b., 12-25-1820), dau. of Reuben⁴, Edward³, Lemuel², Thomas¹) Jones; no chil. Hannah m., 2, David B. Leighton.

13 George³ Farr, Gardiner, 2-11-1825. Drowned, 5-22-1840

WILLIAM³ FARR, first child of Noah and Abigail Farr, was born in Harpswell, Me., on Nov. 7, 1797. He married in West Gardiner, Me., June 5, 1822, Eunice, daughter of Ezra and Mary (Wadsworth) Briggs, the latter the sister of MOSES WADSWORTH. The date of her death has not been found. On Feb. 26, 1829, in Litchfield, Me., William married the cousin of the first Eunice, namely, Eunice Wadsworth, daughter of Moses and Hannah (Stevens) Wadsworth. This Eunice was born in Winthrop, Me., on Oct. 25, 1808, and died in West Gardiner, Me., (formerly a part of Litchfield) on Sept. 9, 1894. Her age is given on her tombstone as 85 y., 10 mo. William died on Feb. 10, 1880, in West Gardiner, his age given on his tombstone as 82 y., 3 mo. Both are buried in the Friends Cemetery, West Gardiner. See WADSWORTH.

The History of Litchfield says he settled there at Cram's Mills in 1820, near his brother Noah Farr. He served as selectman of his district.

From the Family Record Book of Dr Joshua Wadsworth: Eunice Wadsworth:- Education, boarding school; stature 5 ft., 3 in.; weight, 130 lb.; habit, average; health, fair; hair, brown; eyes, blue; complexion, light.

Eunice attended the Friends School at Providence, R.I., as that is where most of the young people in the family of that generation were sent to receive higher education. Dr Margaret Hara has a letter addressed to Eunice at the Friends School, from her brother Peleg Wadsworth.

Mrs Harry Taylor (Clara Mabel Farr) wrote: "My grandparents were the very last people in Maine who wore the Quaker garb. I can just barely remember grandfather; he died when I was barely four years old. I was always afraid of him, for he looked so stern, in his high, white stock, black clothes, and such a high-crowned, wide-brimmed hat. He used to coax me to stand at his knee while he talked with me and stroked my curls. My father, Edwin Hamblin, and my mother, Sybil Farr, died when I was about two and a half years old; my mother gave me to her oldest brother, Moses Wadsworth Farr and his wife, who adopted me. I was brought up in Hallowell, but we spent part of every summer in West Gardiner, and had a cottage at The Pond, as it was then called, on the old home farm where grandmother lived with Uncle Elijah. I remember grandmother very well. She was beautiful, with silky white hair with just the tiniest wave,

parted in the middle and a low knot at the back. Her caps were so sheer and so white, and her kerchiefs always folded just so; little white bands at wrists, fitted waist and full skirt just to clear the ground; black alpaca for Sunday; grey poplin, very silvery, for summer. Her best poke bonnet was black or grey for every day; one was brown silk. She wore a shawl always on the street. Her disposition was just as sweet and peaceful as her face. Grandfather was sometimes a little fussy, but only once in my life did I ever know of her speaking hastily; fearing that she had been impatient, she quickly made amends. She came to our house every summer and I went to the stores with her. She looked strange of course (in her Quaker dress), but she was so sweet, and I was very happy with her. I was there the night she died."

In the 1850 Federal Census, William Farr is listed as residing in Litchfield, Me., age 52, with wife Eunice, 41, and children: Cristina W., 27; Moses W., 19; Lydia A., 16; William H., 15; Elijah, 10; Daniel, 8; and Sybil W., 10 mo.

Children of William³ and first wife Eunice:

- 1 Christina W.⁴, Litchfield, 5-12-1823. M., W. Gardiner, 7-3-1856, as 2d wife, George⁷ Hamblin of Winthrop; no chil.
- 2 Eunice Briggs, 5-28-1826. M. 10-28-1847, Noah⁷ (Nicholas⁶ Andrew⁵, EBENEZER⁴, THOMAS³, JOHN², RICHARD¹) PINKHAM, (b. 1820). Removed to Winthrop Center. Children: 1 Allen⁸ Wing Pinkham, 2-14-1849. 2 Ada Christina Pinkham, 5-14-1853. 3 Herbert Elwood Pinkham, 9-30-1863. 4 Phoebe Ella Pinkham, 11-8-1866.

Children of William³ and second wife Eunice:

- + 3 MOSES⁴ WADSWORTH, Litchfield, 5-28-1831. See following.
- 4 Lydia Ann, Litchfield, 6-20-1833. D., W. Gardiner, 6-9-1868. M. W. Gardiner, 2-27-1857, George⁷ Hussey (Nathaniel⁶, Noah⁵, Canaan⁴, Enos³, Christopher², William¹) Gifford of Providence, R.I. (b. Little Compton, R.I., 12-20-1831; d., Dartmouth, Mass., 12-25-1907); 2 sons, 2 daus. Lydia and George are both bur. Friends Cemetery, W. Gardiner. He m. 2, Isabel (b. 1-7-1849), dau. of William and Hannah Gifford; 1 dau., Edith Gifford, b., New Bedford, Mass., 6-23-1881.
- 5 William H., Litchfield, 5-5-1835. D. Augusta, 1922; bur., W. Gardiner Friends Cem. M., W. Gardiner, 11-24-1860, Rebecca⁵ J. (Asa⁴ F., Hugh³, Hugh², John¹) Getchell, b. W. Gardiner, 9-16-1842; d. Brunswick, 1-3-1925. After her husband's death, Rebecca lived with her son Edwin T. Farr, at Brunswick. 1 son, next page.

All locations in Maine, unless otherwise specified.

- 1 Edwin⁵ T., 5-5-1865. D.1933; bur. W.Gardiner Friends Cemetery. M.1, 12-24-1887, Mary Cartland (b., Parsonsville, 1856; d. June 1908); 2 sons. M.2, Abbie M. _____ (1869-1924). Div.
- 1 Leroy⁶ Thomas, Augusta, 4-9-1890. Res: Melrose, Mass.
- 2 Edwin⁶ J. M. M., and had children. Res: Topsham and Brunswick.
- 6 Elijah⁴, Litchfield, 2-11-1840. Lived and died on the old Farr homestead in West Gardiner. D. 6-26-1923. M., 1, Lewiston, 9-7-1869, Carrie Wilson (b. 5-11-1843; d., 1-11-1888.) Both bur. Friends Cem. No chil. M.2, 1-1-1898, Addie Florence (b. W.Gardiner, 5-14-1859; living, 1941) dau. of Joseph Spear; no chil.
- 7 Daniel⁴, Litchfield, 5-3-1842. D., West Gardiner, 4-22-1853. Bur., Friends Cemetery.
- 8 Sibyl⁴ M. (Sibyl W., in vital records), Litchfield, 7-28-1849. D., W.Gardiner, 3-12-1867; bur. Friends Cem. M., W.Gardiner, 6-4-1868, Edwin⁸ (George⁷, John⁶, George⁵, Gershom⁴, Ebenezer³, John², James¹) Hamblin of Winthrop, b. Gorham, 8-22-1844; d. W. Gardiner, 6-5-1877. (George⁷ Hamblin is descended from John Chipman, John Howland, John Tilley and Elder William Brewster of the Mayflower, through his mother Hannah Bangs.) See Christina⁴ W. Farr on previous page.
- 1 Lottie⁹ M. Hamblin, W. Gardiner, 10-26-1872; d. there 2-22-1873.
- 2 Sibyl⁹ Hamblin, Hallowell, 7-8-1876. Adopted by MOSES WADSWORTH FARR, and name changed to Clara Mabel Farr.

MOSES⁴ WADSWORTH FARR, the eldest son of William Farr, was born in Litchfield, Maine, on May 28, 1831. He married there on Feb. 21, 1855, Lucinda White Cram, the daughter of William Cram. She was born in Litchfield on Feb. 14, 1832, the birth recorded in Hallowell. Moses died on July 30, 1904, in Hallowell, where Lucinda died on April 17, 1902, and where both are buried. See CRAM.

Moses graduated from the Friends School, Providence, R.I. (now the Moses Brown School). Lucinda White Cram, before her marriage, was a teacher of art in Belgrade, Maine, Academy.

The FARRS lived first in Litchfield, but later removed to Hallowell. They also lived in West Gardiner for a time. Moses and Lucinda were faithful members of the Baptist Church, and called "citizens of the highest order," in the history of the town. Moses was an agent in Hallowell for life and fire

All locations in Maine, unless otherwise specified.

insurance companies, now Macomber, Farr and Whitten.

After the death of their daughter Clara⁵ Mabel, Moses and Lucinda took the orphan daughter of Moses' sister Sybil⁴ Farr and brought her up as their own, changing her name to Clara Mabel Farr, after their own daughter. (See William³ Farr for her description of her grandparents.)

Children of Moses⁴ and Lucinda:

- + 1 FREDERIC⁵ WILLIAM, Litchfield, 3-16-1860. See following.
- 2 Clara Mabel, West Gardiner, 4-29-1864. D. inf.
- 3 Clara Mabel, b. Sybil⁹ Hamblin, West Gardiner, 7-8-1875.
Adopted by Moses⁴ Farr. Res. 1959, with dau. Elizabeth Johnson, Los Angeles. M., Hallowell, 11-22-1898, Rev. Harry Taylor, son of William and Jane Ann (Hunter) Taylor of Holbeck, Leeds, Eng. Rev. Harry Taylor grad., Moody Inst., Chicago, Ill.; evangelist; retired, 1933. D., Penny Farms, Fla., 12-29-1939; buried in Farr lot, Hallowell. By first marriage had son Harold Taylor and daughter Ruth Taylor.
- 1 Philip Frederic Taylor, Hallowell, 9-17-1899. Served W.W.I. Res: Magnolia, Mass., 1958. M., Presque Isle 7-26-1923, Emma Lane Akeley, b. Presque Isle, 3-11-1902, dau. of George Winfield and Beulah Muriel (Barton) Akeley.
- 1 Patsy Jane Taylor, 6-13-1932. Adopted. M. 1955, William Charte; 2 daus., Laurel Winfield Charte, 1956; Melani Taylor Charte, 1957.
- 2 Pamela Winfield Taylor, Gloucester, Mass., 1-29-1939. Graduate nurse.
- 2 Dorothy Naomi Taylor, Hallowell, 12-13-1904. M., New York City, 12-14-1957, Major Louis Terpening. Electronic engineer.
- 3 Paul Rodney Taylor, Andover, Mass., 1-15-1910. M., Lowell, Mass., 5-30-1935, Elsie May (b. Lowell, 9-16-1914) dau. of Edward Clarence and Clara (Galloway) Isherwood; 2 sons. Res: Rockland, Mass., 1958.
- 1 Paul Rodney Taylor, Lowell, Mass., 6-6-1941.
- 2 David Philip Taylor, Lowell, Mass., 3-1-1943.
- 4 Elizabeth Jane Taylor (Betty), Charleston, 3-10-1917. M., Yuma, Ariz., 2-14-1942, Thomas⁴ Edward (Charles³, J. William², William¹) Johnson, b., San Bernardino, Calif., 4-26-1909. In 1937 Betty went to live with Dr Margaret Farr Hara in Los Angeles, Calif., graduating from Roosevelt High School.
- 1 Nancy⁵ Louise Johnson, Los Angeles, 7-22-1944.
- 2 Thomas Edward Johnson (Ted), Los Ang., 5-3-1950.

All locations in Maine, unless otherwise specified.

REVEREND FREDERIC⁵ WILLIAM FARR, eldest son of Moses Wadsworth Farr, was born in West Gardiner, formerly Litchfield, Maine, on April 16, 1860. He married in Portland, Maine, May 27, 1886, Susie Agnes Coltman, born on Sept. 3, 1861, in Portland, the daughter of John and Betsey (Tobey) Coltman.* Susie Agnes died in Philadelphia, Penna., on Jan. 2, 1902, and buried there in Mount Peace Cemetery. Frederic married second, Katherine Jane Eden, born in New Brunswick, N.J., on Jan. 11, 1877, the daughter of John and Jane Stryker (Vunk) Eden. Rev. Frederic Farr died in Los Angeles, Calif., on June 24, 1939, and is buried in Forest Lawn Cemetery, Glendale, Calif. His widow died on Nov. 8, 1947, in Los Angeles, and is also buried in Forest Lawn Cemetery. See COLTMAN.

Katherine Eden graduated as Registered Nurse from Monmouth Memorial Hospital, Long Branch, N. J.

Frederic William Farr graduated from the Hallowell, Maine, Classical School in 1878, and from Colby College, Waterville, Maine, in 1882. He then went to Newton, Mass., and graduated from the Theological Seminary with the degree of A.B. in 1885. From 1886 to 1888 he was pastor of the Baptist Church at Biddeford, Maine, and from 1888 to 1893 served as pastor of the Pine Street Baptist Church, at Milford, Mass. From 1893 to 1898 he was associated with Dr. A.B. Simpson at the Christian and Missionary Alliance in New York City, and for a time was Dean of the New York University Training School; also taught at the Alliance Bible School, Nyack, N.Y. From 1898 to 1914, he was pastor of the Bethlehem Baptist Church at Philadelphia. His eldest daughter recalls being present about 1907, when the degree of Doctor of Sacred Theology was conferred upon him. In 1915 he was called to the Calvary Baptist Church in Los Angeles, remaining until ill health forced him to retire, in 1935, as Pastor Emeritus. In 1926 he became Dean of the Los Angeles Baptist Theological Seminary, receiving the degree of LL.D. from them in 1932. He was the author of "The Representative Christ; Manual of Christian Evidences." He was a Republican in his political views.

Keith L. Brooks, President of American Prophetic League, Inc., said of him at his death: "One of the greatest and most spiritual Bible teachers of our age was Frederic W. Farr. His teaching ministry was far reaching, and hundreds labor in the Master's vineyard because of their touch with Dr. Farr in Bible conferences or in his pastorates. His was a life of mental and spiritual intercourse with his Redeemer. Christ was the essence of his daily thought....The word of Christ dwelt in him richly in all wisdom. Few have lived to magnify Him with such

* A synopsis of the Coltman family is given in this compilation and given in detail in "The Ancestry and Descendants of John Coltman and Betsey Tobey," (Sumner, 1957).

spiritual eloquence, and with words so fittingly chosen. 'He being dead yet speaketh.'"

Only child of Frederic⁵ William and first wife, Susie Agnes:

- 1 Margaret⁶ Elizabeth, Biddeford, York Co., Me., 2-29-1888. M., Gallup, N.M., 6-27-1921, Dr. H. James Hara, b. Oka-yama, Japan, 10-22-1888, son of Heizaburo Hosokihara and Koma Tabuchi. Margaret graduated, Stevens School, Germantown, Pa.; Hahnemann Medical Coll., Chicago, Ill.; received certificate, Harvard School of Public Health in 1928; instructor of nurses in Sanitary Science at White Memorial Hospital, Los Angeles, Calif. See Who's Who in the West (Marquis, 1951); Who's Who of American Women, (Marquis, 1958-9, 1st ed.) Publisher of this compilation. Dr. H. James Hara, Otorhinolaryngologist; educated, Coll. of Medical Evangelists, M.D., 1918; Univ. of Penn., M.Sc. (Med.) 1928; D.Sc. (Med.) 1934; Imperial Univ., Sapporo, Japan, Phd., 1935. See Who's Who on the Pac. Coast, 1947, 1951; Who Knows and What (1949); International World Who's Who (1949); Who's Who in the West (1951); International Blue Book (1951-1952); Who's Important in Medicine (1952); World Biography (1954); American Men of Science (1955). Presented with Americanism Award as outstanding naturalized citizen, by Mrs. John J. Champieux, Calif. State Regent, D. A. R., Nov. 19, 1958.

Children of Frederic⁵ William and second wife, Jane:

- 2 Felicia⁶ Frances, Philadelphia, Pa., 1-13-1906. M., Los Angeles, Calif., 11-8-1928, Raymond Oscar Fost, b., Oakland, Calif., 9-30-1905, son of Job Warren and Rose May (Liggett) Fost. Felicia grad. Redlands (Calif.) Univ., in 1928.

- 1 Frederic Farr Fost, Los Angeles, Calif., 10-5-1933. Danforth Foundation-Interne at Louisiana State University, Baton Rouge, La., 1957-58; Co-ordinator of Religious Activities, L.S.U., 1958-59; General Secretary of Y.M.C.A., Louisiana. M., Temple Baptist Church, Baltimore, Md., 6-2-1958, Inesa Vaskis, b., Ventspils, Latvia, 9-8-1936, dau. of Major William and Zelma (Klansietins) Vaskis. Grad. work in education, L.S.U., teaching certificate, 1958-1959.

- 3 Dorothy⁶ Lucille, Philadelphia, Pa., 11-16-1908. M., Los Angeles, Calif., 10-31-1931, William Ephraim Griffin, b. Hamilton, Ont., 10-1-1910, son of Ira and Nettie (Beamer) Griffin. Res: Lubbock, Texas, 1959. Children on next page.

- 1 Ronald William Griffin, Los Angeles, Calif., 11-10-1935. Grad. Texas Tech., 1958, Lubbock. Presently (1959) medical student, John Sealy Medical School, Galveston, Texas. M., West Shore Presbyterian Ch., Dallas, Tex., 8-22-1958, Marylyn Elaine Tracy, b., Seminole, Okla., 3-17-1937, dau. of Toy Argle and Ada Elaine (Brassfield) Tracy. Senior nurse, Methodist Hospital, Dallas, 1958.
- 2 Vernon Ira Griffin, Los Angeles, Calif., 7-23-1939. Student, Denton College, Denton, Texas, 1959.

Sinnett: Farr Genealogy

Bennett: Pharr-Farr Genealogy

Jones: Wadsworth-Stevens Ancestral Lines, 1941: 141-147

Pinkham Genealogy, 122,150, etc.

Wheeler: History of Brunswick, Topsham and Harpswell, Me., 169,170,620,834.

Centennial of Littleton, Me., 235.

Eaton: History of Thomaston, Me., 2:169,175,222.

Records of Rev. Elisha Eaton, 1754-1764, and his son Samuel Eaton, V.D.M., 1765-1843, pp. 16, 30.

Harpswell, Me., Vital Records, compiled by DAR, 10,12,16,22, 23,28,30. (In Portland, Me., Historical Society.)

History of Litchfield, Me., 1895: 117

Little: History of Weare, N.H., 943.

Virkus: Compendium, 3:541. (Clifford Bailey Farr lineage.)

Stackpole: History of Winthrop, Me., 265.

Historical Collections of Essex County, Mass., Institute, 32.

Vital Records of Groton and Hanover, Mass., Hallowell, Gardiner and West Gardiner, Maine.

Maine Deeda, 60:35:38, etc. (in Portland, Me., Court House)

Federal Census, 1790, 1850 and 1880, for Maine.

Information provided by Dr. Margaret Farr Hara, from family bibles, newspaper clippings, letters, birth, marriage, and death notices, etc., etc., in her possession.

Information supplied by Willard Henry Farr, Dubuque, Ia.

Information supplied by Dr. Clifford Bailey Farr, Bryn Mawr.

Information supplied by Mrs Wesley Farr, Manchester, Me.

FAXON

THOMAS¹ FAXON was born in England about 1601. His first wife, Joane, died between 1663 and Sept. 5, 1670, probably in Braintree, Mass., on which date Thomas married a second wife Sarah [Jarmill?] Saville, widow of William Saville, who was her second husband. Thomas died in Braintree, Nov. 23, 1680.

The will of Widow Sarah Faxon, Aug. 13, 1694, proved Nov. 25, 1697, mentions her "daughter-in-law Lydia Savil, wife of Benjamin Savil of Braintrey," also her cousin Ruth, the wife of Peter Webb.

Thomas Faxon came to New England before 1647, with Joane and three children. The earliest Faxon record is the marriage in Dedham, Mass., of his daughter JOANNA in 1647, to ANTHONY FISHER. The mother's name was revealed by a deed in 1663, of Thomas Faxon to John Williams of Barnabe Street in Southwarke within the suburbs of London, which deed Joane also signed.

Unless he acquired property very rapidly after his arrival in America, Thomas Faxon must have brought a considerable amount of money with him. His first purchase of land was in Dedham on May 14, 1656. A part of this land is still called Faxon Meadows. At the time of the purchase Thomas occupied the land as a tenant of the owner, Rev. Samuel Haugh of Reading, it consisting of 450 acres according to the deed, but was probably much larger. This he bought for £270, a large sum at the time. He was probably in Dedham as early as 1652, however, when "the way leading to Goodman Faxson's" is mentioned in the records. Here he carried on his occupation of farming and stock raising. In 1666 he bought from John Richards, a merchant of Boston, 180 acres in Dorchester, Mass., for £400. This land was in the possession of a tenant, Henry Ledbetter, who leased it until Thomas' death. Through his second marriage he acquired land in Bridgewater, Mass., included in the inventory of his estate in 1680.

At a meeting of proprietors of Block Island, it was recommended that "Mr Faxon, an able, knowing man," and Mr Noyse of Sudbury, should come to Block Island and divide the land among the several owners, which they did in 1662. Thomas bought an eighth part of Block Island from John Alcock, but immediately transferred it, probably acting as agent.

At the probate of his son Richard's will, Jan. 29, 1673/4, Thomas confirmed the bequest made by his son, and thus passed the title, which up to this time had been merely verbal, to land which Richard had held and occupied.

The early records of the First Church of Braintree were lost by fire, but that Thomas was a member of the church is evidenced by the fact that he was permitted to take the free-man's oath on May 6, 1657, and that he represented Braintree at the General Court at Boston in 1669. He was often appointed to transact business of importance for Braintree. When it became necessary to secure from the Indians a deed terminating their title to some of the land of the town, he was one of the commissioners for that purpose. Although he was at first called Goodman Faxon, as he attained prominence he was given the title of distinction, Master. As early as April 30, 1662, he was before the county court at Boston as a plaintiff in behalf of the town, in a case of trespass on the town right in lands. He served as selectman in Braintree, 1670 - 1672.

Letters of administration were granted on his estate to "Sarah, his relict, and JOANNA FISHER, widow, his only daughter," Dec. 23, 1680. The favorite grandson Thomas³ Faxon was residuary legatee. Widow Sarah Faxon and MRS ANTHONY FISHER were to have charge of the estate until Thomas³ should become of age. The inventory of the estate was taken on Dec. 29, 1680, and amounted to £859.3.2., a very large estate, considering that he had disposed of much of his property among his children before his death.

Children of Thomas and Joane, born in England:

+ 1 JOANNA², cl626. See below.

2 Thomas, cl628. D.1662. M.1653, Deborah² (Richard¹) Thayer (died six days after her husband); 4 chil.

3 Richard, cl630. D. 1674, before father. M.cl654, Elizabeth _____ (cl633-1704); 13 chil. Elizabeth m.2, as 3d wife, 1676, Caleb³ (Thomas², Edmund¹) Hobart (cl622-1711); 1 son.

JOANNA² FAXON was born in England, say about 1626, and was probably the eldest child. She was called the only daughter in the settlement of her father's estate in 1680. She married in Dedham, Mass., Sept. 7, 1647, Anthony Fisher, Junior, the ceremony performed by Captain Eleazer Lusher. Anthony Fisher was born at Syleham, Suffolk, England, the date unknown. He died on Feb. 13, 1669/70, and Joanna on Oct. 16, 1694, both in Dedham. See FISHER, SECOND LINE.

Faxon Genealogy.

Fisher Genealogy

Braintree and Dedham, Mass., Vital Records.



ARMS: Azure, in chief a ducal crown, in base a dolphin embowed.

CREST: An eagle rising proper.

FISHER FIRST LINE

ANTHONY FISHER lived in the latter part of the reign of Queen Elizabeth, in the parish of Syleham, county Suffolk, England, on a freehold estate called Wignott. Syleham is on the south bank of the river Waveney, which separates Suffolk from Norfolk. Anthony's wife Mary was the daughter of Nicholas Fiske of Laxfield, Suffolk, proved by various wills. Anthony was buried in Syleham on April 11, 1640. See FISKE.

The Fiskes were of an old Puritan family of Suffolk, that had suffered during the religious persecutions of Queen Mary's reign. The parish records of Syleham contain many records of the Fisher and Fiske families and their descendants. According to the manuscript of Matthew Candler, a prominent Puritan minister and the nephew of Mary (Fiske) Fisher, it appears that the parents and all six children were still living in 1628. This Candler Manuscript is now in British Museum in London.

Children of Anthony and Mary, born in Syleham:

- + 1 JOSHUA¹, twin, bp. 2-24-1585/6. Emigrated to New England. See below.
- 2 Maria, twin, bp. 2-24-1685/6. M. (William?) Brigge, of Dennington.
- + 3 ANTHONY¹, bp. 4-23-1591. Emigrated to New England. See Second Line.
- 4 Amos. Liv. 1638. M., Ann Corrice, widow of Daniel Locke; 8 chil. He was seated at Custridge Hall, Weeley, Essex. 4 chil. d. in infancy.
- 5 Cornelius, bp. 8-6-1599. M.A., Cambridge. Teacher. No chil. He d. c. 1641. His wife Elizabeth m. 2, Rev. George Smith of Dedham, Eng. Cornelius' will of 1638 refers to brothers JOSHUA, ANTHONY, and Amos, and sisters Marie Brigge and Martha Buckingham.
- 6 Martha. M. (William?) Buckingham; had chil.

JOSHUA¹ FISHER, eldest son of Anthony, was baptized with his twin sister Mary on Feb. 2, 1585/6, Syleham parish, Suffolk, England. The name of his first wife is unknown, said by some to be Mary. She was the mother of all his children. He married second in Syleham on Feb. 7, 1638, Anne Luson, sister of John Luson, who also came to New England, settling in Dedham, Mass. He received his house lot there at the same time

as the Fisher brothers, Joshua and ANTHONY. Joshua died, Nov. 9, 1674, and his widow on Jan. 27, 1677/78, both in Medfield, Mass.

Joshua, a blacksmith by trade, came to New England in the year 1639, with his second wife, Anne, and daughter Mary. His son JOSHUA had preceded him, arriving some time in 1638, for on Jan. 1, 1638/9, Joshua Junior entered upon the lot granted for the smith, - "and is to hold it and make improvements for the behalf of his Father w^{ch} is expected this next somer."*

Joshua Senior settled first in Dedham, and was made free-man there on May 13, 1640. He went to Medfield about 1650-3, drawing his houselot in the center of the town. The value of his property in 1652 was £180.

He was the first deacon of the Medfield church. He was chosen selectman in 1653 and 1655, these offices being very important in governing the new settlement.

In 1656 Joshua and Anne Fisher deeded part of the homestead and other property to their son John. This property was inherited by John³, John⁴, Samuel⁵, and finally by John⁶, who died childless in 1802, and left it to his nephew Samuel Hill of Medway, Mass.

Joshua's will, dated May 2, 1668, is given in full in the Fisher Genealogy, with autograph signature and seal. It provides well for wife Anne, also bequeaths to son John's heirs, daughter Mercy Battle, grandson Joshua; to granddaughter MARY CLAP, wife of Thomas Clap; Abigail Houghton; grandchild JOHN, son of JOSHUA, grandchild Hannah; John and Jonathan, sons of son John; grandchild Vigilance, son of JOSHUA; the executors to be his "cousin" Daniel Fisher, and grandson Joshua.

Widow Anne Fisher made her will on April 8, 1675, proved on Feb. 1, 1677. It made bequests to daughter Battle, grandson John and granddaughter Elizabeth Fisher, children of late son John; the rest and residue to grandson Joshua, Jr., "whom I have brought up from his childhood, and whom I make my sole Executor," and to John and James, sons of late son Lt. Joshua.

Children of Joshua and first wife, born in England:

- 1 Elizabeth², bp. Syleham, Eng., 7-3-1619. Prob. m., Eng.
- + 2 JOSHUA, bp. Syleham, 4-2-1621. See following.
- 3 Mary. D.1691. M.1648, Thomas Battelle (d.1706); 5 chil.
Mary came with father in 1639-40. Jonathan² Battle m., 1690, Mary² (ROBERT¹) ONION.
- 4 John. D.1668. M. 1658, Elizabeth² (Thomas¹) Boylston, (d.1665); 4 chil. M.2,1665, Mary² (Nathaniel¹) Treadway (b.1642); 2 chil. Mary m., 2,1675, Timothy Hawkins.

* See town record under Joshua², next page.

LIEUT. JOSHUA² FISHER was baptized in Syleham, Suffolk, England, on April 2, 1621. He married first, Dedham, Mass., March 15, 1642, Mary, daughter of Deacon Nathan Aldis. Mary died on Sept. 3, 1653, and he married second, Feb. 16, 1653/4, Lydia, widow of Samuel Oliver of Boston. Joshua died in Dedham on Aug. 10, 1672, and his widow died there, Feb. 2, 1682/3. She was the sister of Mary Aldis, his first wife. See ALDUS.

Joshua, besides being a military man, was a surveyor, and took part in the governing of the town, being many times appointed selectman, keeping the town books, and representing the town at General Court. He also kept a tavern.

One quaint record reads: "Jan. 1, 1638: That w^{ch} was agreed vpon the last meeting was now Reade & confirmed. Vpon a motion made by Ant^o Fisher, It is condescended that Josua Fisher may enter vpon the Smithes Lott & there fitt himselfe the building & otherwise for to doe some worke of that trade for the Towne in the behalfe of his Father w^{ch} is expected this next somer. Provided that yf he cometh not in such a tyme as may be conceived fitting by our sayd society Then the sayd Joshua shall leave the sayd Lott & the Towne to be at liberty to put in another Smith: allowing vnto the sayd Joshua his wholl Charges vpon same to be alowed by 2: Judicious men."

He signed the Dedham Covenant, making him one of the original proprietors of Dedham. In August 1639 he joined the Dedham church. He was made a freeman May 2, 1640. The same year he became a member of the illustrious Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, becoming its second sergeant in 1648.*

The town of Dedham on Oct. 18, 1648, petitioned the General Court of Massachusetts (the governing body of the whole Colony) for officers to train their soldiers, which petition was granted the next day. Eleazer Lusher became the Captain, Joshua Fisher the Lieutenant, and Henry Phillips the Ensign. He was thereafter known as Lieutenant Fisher.

He was chosen selectman in January 1649, and continued in office for twenty-two years. Another record shows he was "deputed and undertaketh to take and make a true platt of the out most Lines of the Towne." Later he was regularly chosen town surveyor, and in 1665 he surveyed 8000 acres at "pocumtuck," now Deerfield, Mass. Temple's History of North Brookfield, Mass., says: "The compass was first brought into use in laying out land grants in this region by Lieutenant Fisher of Dedham when he surveyed the Deerfield lands in 1665. They had a chain to measure distances and some prominent object was selected as starting and turning point. The chief concern was to get the full quantity named in the grant."

* Qualifies for Society of Ancient and Honorable Artillery.

He was appointed to keep the Dedham town books in 1656, 1658, 1662 and 1663, so it is evident he had a good English education. He was Deputy from Dedham to the General Court in 1653, 1658, 1662, 1663, 1664, 1667, 1668, 1671 and 1672.

With Eleazer Lusher he undertook to erect a sawmill upon Neponset River in 1659. He also kept the "publicke House," and this privilege was only accorded to thoroughly dependable citizens. In 1649 he petitioned to be freed from the custom on wine. "In answer to the request of the Selectmen of Dedham desiring, in regard to their remotenes from Boston, Left. Joshua Fisher might haue liberty to sell some strong waters, to supply the necessity of such as shall stand in neede thereof in that toune, the Court graunts their request, Oct. 19, 1658."

Other records show: He had town grants in 1642 and 1643. In the 1652 division of 500 acres, he received 15; in 1657, his property was assessed at £214.0., as contrasted with the appraisal in 1648 at £40.36. Some idea of this valuation may be surmised from the fact that Joshua agreed to shingle the meeting house at Dedham in 1652 for £15.0., although a later charge was "for couering the Meeting House, nayles and other charges, £20.0." In 1664, the General Court granted him 300 acres upon the Medfield line toward the east, "for surveying the south line of the Patente of Massachusetts Bay, next to Plymouth." This land he seems to have sold to Nicholas Wood. Indications are that he had previously received a grant of hundreds of acres west of this grant, which he had sold. In 1666 he settled the controversy between Mr Gold and Governor Endicott as to land bounds, and laid out the governor's farm on Ipswich River. In 1667 he was appointed with others to lay out the town of Mendon, Mass. In 1670 the General Court ordered a further survey of the line between Massachusetts Bay and Plymouth Colonies, and in 1670 the bill of 40 s. was paid to his children. He also ran the line between Dedham and Dorchester, and between Blue Hill and Plymouth. In 1661 the town of Dorchester paid him for a new map of the town, and in 1670, two years before his death, for a revised map. Records also show that he was deputed to treat with the Indians for town titles. These are but a few of the records of this distinguished man.

Roberts says: "The honorable positions accorded Lieut. Joshua Fisher by the town, the military and the Commonwealth prove that he was a sagacious, capable and active man, in whom his own and adjoining towns had perfect confidence."

The inventory of his estate, dated Aug. 20, 1672, covers many pages of Suffolk Probate. Many items of meadow land, houses, brew house, shop, barn, orchard, cedar swamps, woodland, etc., total value £1,145.6.5. The administrators filed

a bond for £2,000. On Nov. 30, 1672, "The Administrators to the Estate of Lieft. Joshua Fisher Declare that they find not themselues in a capassity to keep the Ordinary any Longer, to which wee doe order them to take downe the signe that stands before the house that Lately was Lieft. Fishers." However, his son Joshua succeeded his father as innholder. The site of the tavern was near the junction of High and Court streets in Dedham and there was a drinking room in the brew house.

Widow Lydia Fisher made her will on March 29, 1683, leaving legacies to among others, her son Vigilance, daughter MARY CLAP, and brother Deacon Aldis. Will was proved May 29, 1683.

Children of Joshua and Mary, born in Dedham:

- + 1 MARY³, 3-23-1643/4. See below.
- 2 Joshua, 10-30-1645. D. inf.
- 3 Hannah, 2-14-1647. D. inf.
- 4 Abigail, 2-29-1648/9. M.1667, John Houlton of Dedham.
- 5 Joshua, 1-9-1650/1. D. 1709. Captain. Had the tavern. M., Esther² (John¹) Wiswall (1654-cl711); 7 chil.
- 6 John, 2-18-1651/2. D. Medfield, 1727. M.1, Judith; 1 dau. Nov. 1673. M.2, 1674, Hannah³ (Peter², Henry¹) Adams, b. 1656; d. 1746; chil. She m.2, 1730, Joseph³ (John², MICHAEL¹) METCALF (b. 1654), as 2d wife.
- 7 Hannah, 1-19-1652/3. M., (William?) Burroughs.

Children of Joshua and Lydia:

- 8 Vigilance³, 11-21-1654. D. 1713. M.1, 1678, Rebecca Part-ridge (d. 1694); 6 chil. M.2, 1696, Hannah Lyon; 5 chil.
- 9 James, 3-1-1656/7. D. inf.

MARY³ FISHER was born in Dedham, Mass., March 23, 1643/4. She married there on Nov. 10, 1662, Thomas Clap, Jr., who was born in Weymouth, Mass., on March 15, 1639/40. He died about 1691, survived by Mary, but the dates of their deaths are not known. See CLAPP, FIRST LINE.

Fisher Genealogy. (Autograph on page 14)
Dedham Historical Register, 3:187-192.

Roberts: History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts.

Dedham and Medfield, Mass., Vital Records.

FISHER SECOND LINE

ANTHONY¹ FISHER, son of Anthony of Syleham, Suffolk, England, and brother of JOSHUA¹ FISHER of the First Line, was baptized in Syleham on April 23, 1591. His first wife Mary, her parentage not known, was the mother of all the children. Her death has not been found, but Anthony married second, in Dedham, Mass., Nov. 14, 1663, Isabel, widow first of John Rigben or Rigby, and second, Edward Breck. Anthony died in Dorchester, Mass., on April 18, 1671, "in his 80th year," and Isabel died there on June 22, 1673.

Anthony, with first wife Mary, and the children, came to New England, probably sailing from Yarmouth, England, in the ship Rose which arrived in Boston on June 28, 1638. He settled in Dedham, subscribing to the Dedham Covenant, July 18, 1637, therefore an original proprietor of the town. He was assigned a house lot of twelve acres on July 28, 1638, and a meadow, as well as "planting ground" of fifteen acres. On Jan. 1, 1638/9, he was one of the committee "chosen to contrive the Fabrike of a Meeting-house, to be in length 36 feete, and 20: foot in bredth...and to order men to worke vpon the same in all works as they are seu^rally appted accordingly."

Anthony named a son for his uncle Cornelius Fisher, who remembered him in his will of 1638.

Mary joined the Dedham church, March 27, 1642, but Anthony was not "comfortable received into the church...on account of his proud and haughty spirit," until March 14, 1645. He had had several other land grants between 1640 and 1645, and then being a land owner and member of the church in good standing, he was eligible for citizenship. He was made a freeman in May 1645, and thus eligible to take part in the government of the town, which he did. He was chosen selectman in 1645 and subsequently, represented Dedham as deputy to the General Court on May 2, 1649; served as wood reeve six years during 1653 to 1662, and was appointed county commissioner in 1666.

In 1652 he bought a farm of 150 acres, with a house lot, and other ladds in Dedham, from the estate of Samuel Cooke. He seems to have been concerned either with the health of his wife, or his own. From a document of 1652 it appears that he gave the bulk of his property to his sons and that they agreed to support the mother, should she be left dependent. In 1656 and 1657, however, he was assessed £117 on his property. It is apparent that he was possessed of considerable land.

He signed the 1664 petition regarding taxes. (See DYER.)

Since he disposed of much of his estate before his death, he made no will. An agreement on the distribution of his estate was signed July 26, 1672, by his three living sons, by Daniel Morse for wife Lydia; and JOANNA, widow of ANTHONY, Jr.

Children of Anthony and Mary, born in England:

- + 1 ANTHONY², eldest son. See below.
- 2 Cornelius. D.1699. Named for his uncle Cornelius. M., 1,1653, Leah² (Nathaniel¹) Heaton; 6 chil. M.,2, 1665, Sarah² (Richard¹) Everett (1644-1675); 3 chil.
- 3 John. Said to be older than Daniel. D. 1637.
- 4 Daniel, cl1619. D.1683. M.1641, Abigail² (Thomas¹) Marriott (d.1683); 7 chil.
- 5 Nathaniel, cl1620. D.1676. M.1649, Esther² (JOHN¹) HUNTING (d.1691); 1 son. Esther m.2,1690, Timothy Dwight.
- 6 Lydia. M.cl1635, Daniel² (Samuel¹) Morse, later of Sherborn, Mass. (1613-1688); 9 chil.

ANTHONY² FISHER was the eldest son of his parents but the date of his birth is unknown. He married in Dedham, Mass., on Sept. 7, 1647, Joanna, only daughter of Thomas and Joane Faxon of Braintree, Mass. Anthony died on Feb. 12, 1669/1670, and Joanna on Oct. 16, 1694, both recorded in Dedham, but they may have died on the property bought from Governor Stoughton, now within the town of Dorchester, Mass. See FAXON.

Anthony came with his parents to Dedham, but no reference to him is found until he joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, in Boston, 1644.* He joined the Dedham church in 1645, and was made freeman the next year.

He was noted as a hunter, and like his father, achieved some distinction as a surveyor. He was chosen surveyor at Dedham in 1652 and 1654. Other records show that in 1652 he settled the estate of Henry Brooks, and was one of the men appointed to capture wolves at 10s. apiece. On May 5, 1662, it was voted on in Dorchester, "whether Anthony Fisher shall have £4 allowed out of the town rates for killing six wolves"; the vote was in the affirmative. In 1665 he received £1 for killing three wolves.

In 1661, he was among the first to go to what is now the town of Wrentham, Mass., and had a claim of part of 600 acres "for the encouragement of the plantation." He was one of the committee of Dedham proprietors who were assembled on Jan. 12, 1662, to look into the matter of the settlement of Wrentham, and reported, "they have secured but ten men, and they cannot go with so small a company -- 'that they were not desirous to leave the world altogether,' as they put it, but will go if they can 'proceed in a safe way.'" In 1688 there were but 36 tax payers in Wrentham.

In 1664 he was sent from Dedham to view the land about 12 or 14 miles from Hadley, and in 1669 received 150 acres there for his part in surveying the grant. In November 1669 he was

* Qualifies for Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company.

one of the men who went and treated with Philip Sagamore, and bought the land at Wrentham. He does not seem to have lived in Wrentham, all the records of him being in Dedham and Dorchester. He was a selectman of Dorchester in 1664. One unexplained record is of Dorchester paying him £4.10, for printing the catechism prepared by Rev. Richard Mather, a very interesting little booklet.

He is called "late of Dedham" in the inventory of his estate, April 7, 1670, which includes "houses and lands belonging in Dedham, £40; lands purchased of Mr Stoughton, £50; purchased of Sergeant Avery, £8; purchased of John Howard, £16," etc., totaling £359.

Children of Anthony and Joanna, born in Dedham:

- 1 Mehitable³, 6-27-1648. Prob. d. yg.
- 2 Experience, bp. 8-11-1650. Prob. d. yg.
- 3 Josiah, 5-1-1654. D. 1736. M.1,1680, Melatiah² (Samuel¹) Bullen (1655-1693); 3 chil. M.2, 1693, Joanna⁴ (Ezra³, John², Samuel¹) Morse (b.c.1674). M. 3, 1697, Abigail Greenwood (d.1708); 2 chil. M.4,1716, Mehitable² (William¹) Veazie (1666-1741).
- 4 Abiah, bp. 8-3-1656. D. 1688. M.1685, Benjamin Colburn; no chil.
- 5 Sarah, 10-29-1658. M.1677, John Guild, Jr. (1649-1723); 9 chil. 1678 to 1700.
- + 6 DEBORAH, bp. 2-24-1660/1. See below.
- 7 Judith, bp. 7-5-1663. Liv.1703. M.1684, John² (Samuel¹) Bullen (1648-1703); 7 chil.
- 8 Eleazer, 9-18-1669. D. 1722. M. 1698, Mary² (William¹) Avery (1674-1749); 11 chil.

DEBORAH³ FISHER was baptized in the Dedham church on Feb. 24, 1660/1. She married there on Oct. 20, 1679, James Fales, Junior, who was born there on July 4, 1656, and died in Walpole, Mass., on July 19, 1755. Deborah's death record has not been found. See FALES FIRST LINE.

Fisher Genealogy. (Gives coat of arms)

Dedham Historical Register, 3:187-192.

Roberts: History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts.

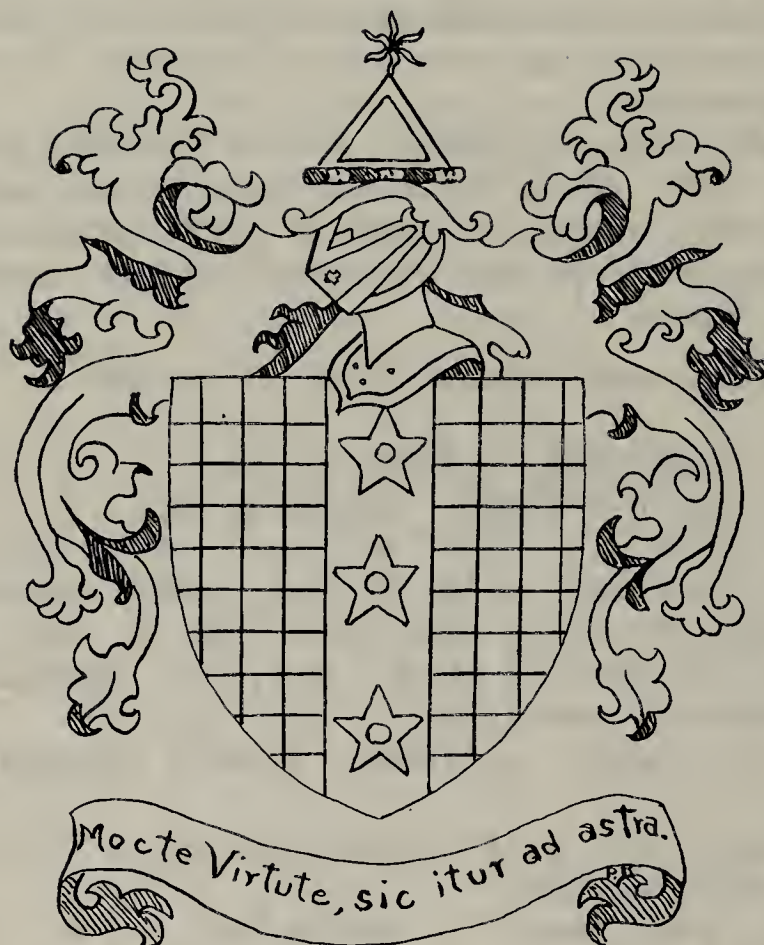
Dedham, Medfield, Walpole and Dorchester, Mass., Vital Recs.

Dedham and Dorchester, Mass., Church Records.

Dedham Records, 3:141, 223; 4:271 (autographs)

Virkus' Compendium, I:182 (coat of arms)

FISKE



ARMS: Chequy argent and gules, on a pale sable three mullets pierced or.

CREST: On a triangle argent an estoile or.

MOTTO: As above.

FISKE

ARMS: Chequy argent and gules on a pale sable,
three mullets pierced or.

CREST: On a triangle argent, an estoile or

MOTTO: Mocte Virtute. sic itur ad astra.

The Fiske family has been settled in county Suffolk, England, from early times. The first mention that has been discovered was May 1, 1208, when grant of the park at Digneveton was made to the men of Laxfield, and among the grantees appears the name of Daniel Fisc. He was probably ancestor of:

HUGH^I FISKE, who was one of the jurors in an inquest taken in Hoxne, Suffolk, 1340-1, before the Abbot of Leiston, to inquire into the value of the ninth part of the sheaves, etc., of all churches. The ninth part of the sheaves, etc., of the parish of Laxfield, which were taxed £38, was committed by the King's writ to Hugh Fiske and others, for £21, "and no more." Hugh Fiske appears as a land holder at Laxfield in a deed of 1545-6, to which he was also a witness. The name of his wife has not been discovered nor the Christian name of his son who is supposed to have been of Laxfield about 1390, and the father of Simon, below. Hugh was probably the grandfather of:

SIMON^{III} FISKE, who was born about 1400, and may have had a first wife Susanna. His widow was named Katherine, and she may have been a Crispe. He died between Dec. 22, 1463, the date of his will, and Feb. 26, 1463/4, when it was proved at Laxfield by Katherine and son John the Younger. He left £20 to each of his sons. Simon probably had a brother William, who made his will on March 6, 1462/3, and a sister who married John Noleth. Simon was buried in the Laxfield church, which shows his importance. His children, from various wills:

- + 1 WILLIAM^{IV}, cl425. See following.
- 2 John the Elder, cl428. Prob. lived in Diss, Norfolk. His will, 1488. Wife Elizabeth living, 1488.
- 3 Edmund, cl420. Prob. of Eye, Suffolk, 1471. Wife Margery?
- 4 Margaret, cl432. M., by 1463, a Mr Dousing.
- 5, 6, 7, daughters, cl434-1437. Unm. 1463.
- 8 John the Younger, cl440. Executor and residuary legatee of father's will, 1463. Wife unknown; 3 sons.
- 9 Geoffrey, cl442. D.1504. Wife Margaret; 6 chil.
- 10 Simon. Lived in Diss, Norfolk, 1478.

WILLIAM^{IV} FISKE was born about 1425 in Laxfield, and died before July 15, 1504. His wife Joan (Lynne?) made her will on that date, the will proved the last of February 1504/5 by "Sir John Fiske, the son of John Fyske, and SIMON FYSKE, my son." His father in his will of 1463 left him the manor and £40. He was buried in the chancel end of the church of All Saints in Laxfield. (Only the gentry buried inside a church.)

Children of William, ages estimated:

- 1 Margery^V, cl450. Liv. 1504.
- 2 Margaret, cl452. Liv. 1504. M., a Mr Cosler.
- 3 Sir John, cl454. Priest. Named in mother's will.
- 4 Austin, of Laxfield. Named in mother's will, 1504. Wife Joan; 2 sons. His will dated 3-15-1506/7.
- 5 Son, cl458. He and wife Christina liv. Laxfield, 1504.
- + 6 SIMON, cl460. See below.
- 7 Son, cl462. Wife Elizabeth liv. 1504.
- 8 Thomas, cl467. D.1525. Wife Agnes liv. 1525; 4 chil.

SIMON^V FISKE was born about 1460 in Laxfield. His first wife's name was Margery. He had a second wife whose name is not known. He is called a yeoman in Laxfield records in 1499, 1503, 1508, 1521 and 1524. He was one of the residuary legatees and executors of his mother's will of 1504, and named an executor in the will of his brother Austin, proved on May 15, 1507/8, but renounced execution of the latter. His own will of July 10, 1536, was proved on July 15, 1538, his second wife not mentioned. He was buried in the chancel end of the All Saint's church in Laxfield, near his father.

Children of Simon and first wife, Margery:

- + 1 RICHARD^{VI}, cl493. See following.
- 2 William cl495. M. by 1536, Elizabeth _____
- 3 Simon, cl497. Will 1549. Wife Elizabeth; 5 chil.
- 4 Joan, cl498. Liv. 1538.
- 5 Jebelon (Jerelon, Gelyan, Gillian), dau., cl500. Liv., 1538. M. a Mr Warner.
- 6 Olive, cl502. Liv. 1538. M. bef. 1536, a Mr Warne.
- 7 John, of Laxfield in 1568. Not named in father's will.
- 8 Robert, cl506. D. by 1551. Had father's dwelling house. with lands, etc., Laxfield. Wife Alice liv.1551; 3 ch.
- 9 Agnes, cl508. Unm. in 1538.

Children of second wife, with approximated birth dates:

- 10 Margery^{vi}, cl512. Liv. 1538.
- 11 Jeffrey, cl514. Liv. 1538.
- 12 Joan, the Younger, cl516. Liv. 1538.

RICHARD^{VI} FISKE was born in Laxfield about 1493. His name appears in the pedigree by Candler (see authorities), without indication of his parentage, but he was most probably the son of Simon^V. The name of his wife, and details of his life are not known. He lived in Broadgates and Laxfield.

Children of Richard and unknown wife, born in Laxfield:

- 1 John^{vii}. Res: Tittleshall, Norfolk. 5 chil.
- 2 George, cl516. Liv. 1544. Had 1 son, Geoffrey.
- + 3 NICHOLAS, say 1518. See following.
- 4 Geoffrey, cl518. Bur. Laxfield, 1591. 2 daus.
- 5 WILLIAM^{VII} FISKE was born about 1520 in Laxfield; died in January 1579. He was a wheelwright, and lived in St. Michael's, South Elmham, Suffolk. The Candler manuscript states that "he fled for religion in the dayes of Queen Mary." His will of Oct.10, 1575, proved Jan. 30, 1578/9, bequeaths to daughter GILYAN ALDUS his great feather bed, etc.; to daughter Margaret Bancrofte, 40 s.; to daughter Agnes Borroughe, a cow and 20 s.; his daughter Mary to be residuary legatee and executrix. Codicil, Jan.2, 1578/9, bequeaths 20 d. "to every grandchild of mine, and to Borroughes children, 40 d. each."
- + 1 GILYAN^{VIII} FISKE, born about 1541, was living, 1579. She married, Fressingfield, Suffolk, on Oct.14, 1561, Thomas, son of Robert Aldus. He was born about 1538, in Fressingfield, and was living in 1595. See ALDUS.
- 2 Margaret. Liv. 1579. M., a Mr Bancroft.
- 3 Agnes. Agnes Borrough in father's will, 1579.
- 4 Mary. M. aft. 1579, Robert Lawter; 4 chil.
- 6 Robert^{vii}, cl522. D.cl602. M.1, Sibella [Gold] Barbor; 6 chil. M.2, Joan (d.1587). Had a son William who m., Ann Anstye.
- 7 Jeremie, cl523.
- 8 Richard, cl525-7. D. 1572. M., Agnes, dau. of Edmund Crispe. Agnes d. 1598; 8 chil.

NICHOLAS^{VII} FISKE of Laxfield and Dennington, county Suffolk, probably had a first wife. He married, probably as his second wife, Johane, daughter of William Crispe, of Laxfield. She survived him.

He was on the muster roll of Laxfield in 1543, and taxed there from 1542 to 1544. In the subsidy of 1567-1578, he was taxed at Dennington on lands valued at £2, and in Laxfield on lands valued at £4. The Candler manuscript says: "Of him Mr. Foxe makes mention in his account of John Noyes, who was burnt in Laxfield."

His will dated Dennington, Aug. 20, 1569, was proved Sep. 28, 1569, leaving legacies to his wife Johane, his father-in-law William Crispe, and all his children.

Children of Nicholas and probable first wife:

- 1 Amos^{viii}, cl544. Res: Dennington, Suffolk. D.1612. M., 1574, Mary Gyrlynge (d.1612); 6 chil.
- 2 Rachel, cl546. Prob. d. by 1569; not in father's will.
- 3 Esther, cl548. D.1579, unm., naming her brother Amos and sisters MARY and Martha in her will, March 20, 1578/9.
- + 4 MARY, say about 1550. See following.
- 5 Martha, cl552. Called sister Martha Golding in Esther's will of 1579. No chil. found.

Child of Nicholas and Johane, second wife:

- 6 William^{viii}, cl553. D. 1580. Res: Dennington, Suffolk. M., 1574, Helen _____ (liv.1580); 5 chil.

MARY^{VIII} FISKE was born in Dennington, Suffolk, England, approximately 1550. In her unmarried sister Esther's will of March 20, 1578/9, she was named together with her sister Martha Golding and brother Amos Fiske. Although the Candler manuscript says she was the daughter of William and Ann Fiske, he does not show a daughter Mary in the list of William and Ann's children; moreover, the Fiske Genealogy and the account in the New England Register both say she married Anthony Fisher. He was of Syleham, Suffolk, and was buried there, April 11, 1640. Mary and all the children were living in 1638. The children in both accounts correspond to the children of Anthony Fisher, and Mary his wife. See FISHER, First Line.

Fiske Genealogy. Arms, confirmed 1633, on page 5.

Fairbairn's Book of Crests of the Families of Great Britain and Ireland, 202 (Crest only)

New England Register, 86 (wills, etc); 87:367-371; 88:142-144
Matthews' Armoury and Blue Book (arms).

FLINT

THOMAS¹ FLINT was born in England about 1603. He died in Salem, Mass., on April 15, 1663, and his widow Ann married second John, son of Lawrence Southwick. Ann died in the summer of 1668 and John Southwick married Sarah Burnett in 1669. He died on Oct. 25, 1672, and Sarah married Thomas Cooper.

Thomas Flint had a brother William Flint who was in Salem as early as 1642. The first record of Thomas is in 1650, but the brothers may have arrived at the same time. William and Thomas were both farmers. Thomas was among the first settlers of Salem Village, now Danvers. His wilderness home was on the Salem and North Reading road, about five miles from Reading. Deeds show that he bought 150 acres of meadow and pasture land in Salem of John Pickering, Sept. 18, 1654, for which Pickering had paid £13 three years before. In January 1662, Thomas bought an additional fifty acres from Robert Goodall, for £20 sterling. This farm remained in the family two hundred years.

Abstract of his will of April 1, 1663, proved July 2, 1663: To his wife fifty acres improved land and his meadow and housing. To son Thomas thirty acres upland on his farm next to Mr. Gardner's, "which was bought of Mr. Higginson and Goodman Goodell, as he sees fit, not encroaching on his mother's meadow or brother's [William Flint's] land; also £10 in corn or cattle, all of which he is to enjoy at age." After bequests to sons George, John and Joseph, and daughter ELIZABETH, he appointed Mr William Brown, Sr., Joseph Swinnerton, Jr., Goodman Moulton, overseers. The inventory of April 14, 1663, shows an estate of £330.15; debts £65.13.4.

Children of Thomas and Ann, all but Thomas recorded in Salem:

- 1 Thomas², cl645. Captain. D. 1721. M. 1, 1666, Hannah³ (Robert², Robert¹) Moulton (cl646-1673); 2 chil. M. 2, 1674, Mary² (William¹) Dounton (d.1721); 9 chil.
- + 2 ELIZABETH, 6-30-1650. See following.
- 3 George, 3-6-1652/3. D.1720. M.1, Elizabeth³ (Nathaniel², [and Elizabeth² (RICHARD¹) HUTCHINSON], John¹) Putnam, (d.1697); 10 chil. M. 2, 1699, Mrs Susannah Gardner (cl668-1720); no chil.
- 4 John, 12-3-1655. D.1730. Wife Elizabeth d. before 1730; 9 chil.

5 Anna², 2-25-1657/8. D. 1663.

6 Joseph, cl662. D.1710. M. 1685, Abigail Hayward (living in 1713); 11 chil.

ELIZABETH² FLINT was born in Salem Village (now Danvers), Mass., on June 30, 1650. She married there on May 20, 1667, John, son of Richard Leach. John was born in Salem about 1645, and died there on March 5, 1717/18. Elizabeth died his widow on Feb. 8, 1719/20. See LEACH.

Flint Genealogy.

Perley: History of Salem, Mass., 2:265

Essex Historical Society Collections, 1:389.

Essex County Probate Court Records, 1:416.

Salem and Danvers, Mass., Vital Records.

FOSTER

JOHN¹ FOSTER was born in England about 1618 - he deposed in 1670, "age about 52." He married first, in Salem, Mass., about 1649, Marie Tompkins, born about 1621, the daughter of Ralph Tompkins. John died late in December 1687, or early in 1688, survived by a widow named Martha. "Martha, wife of John Foster, age about 43," deposed in 1670. She married in 1688, Richard Adams. The author of the Tompkins Genealogy has told this compiler that he thinks Marie and Martha were the same, but note that John had daughters named both Mary and Martha, nearly twenty-four years apart. In addition, JOHN, Jr.'s deed of 1688 would seem to indicate the widow referred to was his stepmother. Richard Adams at his marriage to Martha, provided for possible children, and at that time Marie would have been about sixty-seven. See TOMPKINS.

John Foster came to Massachusetts with Roger Conant's company which landed first in Weymouth, Mass. He was in Salem by 1655, in which year he was paid £8, "for work on the bridge." He is not listed among the grantees of Salem, but in 1699 he deeded to Nathaniel Putnam thirty acres "formerly granted to me by the town of Salem." He was owner of considerable land there. On April 18, 1672, he deeded land in Salem "for good consideration, especially the natural affection and fatherly care and love, to my son JOHN FOSTER." On March 25, 1678, he made a similar deed to his son Samuel Foster. In the latter deed he is called "John Foster, Senior, husbandman."

His will of Nov. 16, 1687, probated in Boston on March 14, 1688, bequeathed to "eldest son JOHN FOSTER the land where he now dwelleth, w^{ch} formerly I gave him," etc. To son Samuel, "the Peice of Land which lieth before his doore"; to his son David the homestead. He named three other sons, Joseph, Jonathan and Ebenezer, and three daughters, Mary, Elizabeth, and Martha—each to have £4. The will also mentioned "the third of the two pieces of marsh given to my sonn JOHN by his grandfather." He appointed his wife and son David executors.

On Nov. 16, 1688, Richard Adams conveyed his entire estate to "Martha, relict of John Foster, my intended wife," with the provision that if she should have issue by him, the estate to revert to his offspring; otherwise to her children. The same year, "JOHN FOSTER, husbandman, of Salem, eldest son of John Foster, deceased, late Senior," conveyed all interest in his father's estate to the widow and his brothers and sisters, except the legacy from his grandfather, which was mentioned in his father's will of 1687.

Children of John and Mary (first wife), born in Salem:

- 1 Mary², bp. Salem, 3-24-1650/1. M. as 2d wife, 1672, Hugh² (Robert¹) Jones (1637-cl688); 7 chil. She was residuary legatee of her grandfather Ralph Tompkins' will.
- 2 Samuel, bp. Salem, 3-7-1652/3. D., Walpole, Mass., 1728. M., 1, Salem, 1678, Sarah Stuard (d. 1689); 7 chil. 2nd wife, Margery, was living 1726; 10 chil.
- + 3 JOHN, bp. Salem, 6-3-1655. See below.

Children recorded in Salem as children of John and Martha:

- 4 Benjamin², 7-3-1658. Not in father's will.
- 5 Jonathan, 12-20-1660. D. 1663.
- 6 Jonathan, 11-22-1662. D. 1667.
- 7 Joseph, 1664; bp. 1667. M. 1683, Anna² (Henry¹) Trask (b.1654), widow of Robert Wilson; 2 chil.
- 8 David, 10-16-1665. D. 1748. M. 1687, Hannah² (ANTHONY¹) BUXTON (b.1666); 11 chil. M.2, 1732, Elizabeth Herbert.
- 9 Elizabeth, 11-22-1667; bp. 4-5-1668. Liv. 1688.
- 10 Jonathan, bp. 6-12-1670. Living 1725.
- 11 Hannah, bp. Aug. 1672. Not in father's will. A Hannah Foster (David's wife?) admitted to First Church, 1703.
- 12 Martha, bp. Sept. 1674. M.1698, John Deutch.
- 13 Ebenezer, 8-5-1677. D. 1721. M. 1700, Anne² (Benjamin¹) Wilkins (b.1681); 7 chil. She m., 2, Isaac Wilkins.

HONORABLE JOHN² FOSTER was baptized in the First Church of Salem, Mass., June 3, 1655, the son of John and Mary Foster. He married first, Salem, March 18, 1672/3, Mary Stuard, whose identity has not been found, but perhaps sister of Sarah Stuard who married Samuel Foster. Mary died about 1690, and John married second on July 12, 1692, Mary (Cowes), widow of John Pomeroy. John Foster died in June 1714, survived by Mary.

He lived on land which his father gave him in 1672, about the time of his marriage, and confirmed in his father's will, 1687. The will also mentions property left him by his grandfather, perhaps Ralph Tompkins. In 1688, he conveyed all his interest in his father's estate to the widow and his brothers and sisters, except the grandfather's legacy. (See JOHN, SR)

He was a blacksmith by trade. Like his father, he was an active, energetic and influential man. He served as moderator at the Salem town meetings and as justice of the peace. He represented the town at the General Court of Massachusetts, in Boston, 1723, 1725, 1731, 1732, 1738, and 1739.

Mary, the second wife, was received into the First Church of Salem on June 1, 1707, by a church letter from Chebaco, or Ipswich. He himself, and probably his first wife, must have been members of the church, for they had at least one child baptized there, recorded in 1681.

His will of Jan. 30, 1708, was proved, July 1, 1714. The inventory of the estate taken in July 1714, amounted to £336. He bequeathed to wife Mary, son Benjamin, and "my family of small children." In 1742, "JOHN FOSTER of Attleboro, Gent.," was appointed to settle the estate, an indication perhaps that the widow had recently died.

Children of John and Mary, first wife, born in Salem:

- 1 John³, 7-27-1674. D., Salem, 1680.
- 2 Mary, 9-12-1675. M., John Harrod of Boston.
- 3 Anna, "last of April 1677." Unm., 1743. D. 1746-1753.
- 4 Sarah, 11-27-1678. M. 1711, as 2d wife, John³ (James², John¹) Symonds (1666-1729); 6 chil. She d. by 1743.
- + 5 JOHN, 11-15-1680. See below.
- 6 Hannah, bp. 10-9-1681.
- 7 Jonathan, 6-14-1683.
- 8 Ebenezer, 2-22-1685/6.
- 9 Benjamin, 3-11-1687. Living, 1708.
- 10 Mercy, 7-15-1689. D. 1730 (or 1743). M. 1711, John³ (John², John¹) Guild (b. 1690); 6 chil. He m. 2, Phebe Mann (1706-1890); 6 chil.

Children of John and Mary, second wife, born in Salem:

- 11 James³, 4-12-1693. D. 1724. M. 1719, Margaret, dau. of John Pratt (b. 1694). She m. 2, 1725, Capt. Samuel Endicott, Jr. (b. 1687); 7 chil.
- 12 Ruth, 1-19-1694. D. 1767. M. 1724, Joseph Very (d. 1743); 8 chil.
- 13 Patience, 12-20-1696. Prob. d. yg.
- 14 Patience, 12-6-1697. Liv., Salem, 1743, unm.
- 15 Nathan, 7-5-1702. D. 1772. M. 1, 1728, Margaret Baxter; 6 chil. M. 2, 1738, Mary (b. 1711), dau. of Thomas and Mary (Webb) Plaisted; 6 chil.

MAJOR JOHN³ FOSTER was born in Salem, Mass., on Nov. 15, 1680. He married, Roxbury, Mass., on Dec. 4, 1704, Margaret, daughter of Robert Ware, Jr. She died on Nov. 4, 1761, and is buried in South Attleboro, Mass., surviving John, who died on Dec. 24, 1759, and is buried with his wife. See WARE.

The History of Attleboro says: "John Foster, Esq., appears from the records to have been a useful public man in his day, though but few facts are known to the author." He was chosen moderator of town meetings for a long succession of years, and was a surveyor of lands. He was also an active justice of the peace, and for several years he represented Attleboro at the General Court of Massachusetts, in Boston.

His will was probated, Jan. 12, 1760, and administered at Norton, Mass., April 12, 1760. He left legacies to his "beloved wife Margaret," eldest son John, heirs of son Ebenezer,

deceased; sons Benjamin, Jonathan, TIMOTHY, Nathan; daughters Margaret, Sarah and Mary; son Michael to be residuary legatee and executor. Widow Margaret's will of Jan. 28, 1766, remembered all the children; Michael to be executor, and to have the family Bible, law books, etc.; daughters Mary and Margaret to be residuary legatees. The inventory of her estate included a "gould neck-lace and Grate Bible."

Children of John and Margaret:

- 1 John⁴, Dorchester, 3-4-1706. Liv. 1760. M. 1727, Hannah Lovett; 8 chil.
- 2 Robert, Dorchester, 10-26-1707. D. yg.
- 3 Ebenezer, twin, Dorchester, 8-20-1709. D. 1749. M. 1730, Desire⁵ (Samuel⁴, Thomas³, Thomas², Robert¹) Cushman; 12 chil. She m. 2, John Allen.
- 4 Robert, twin, 8-20-1709. D. by 1760.
- 5 Margaret, Wrentham, 3-7-1711/12. Liv. 1766. M. 1736, Israel Whitaker; 9 chil.
- 6 Benjamin, Attleboro, 4-17-1714. Liv. 1760. M. 1739, Rachel Day; 11 chil.
- 7 Jonathan, Attleboro, 6-8-1715. D. 1781. M. 1739, Anna Ineles of Providence, R.I. (1719-1786); 6 chil.
- 8 Sarah, Attleboro, 4-18-1718. Unm. 1754. Liv. 1760.
- + 9 TIMOTHY, Attleboro, 5-14-1720. See below.
- 10 Nathan, 7-23-1722. Liv. 1760. M. 1743, Miriam³ (Joshua², Francis¹) Norwood at Gloucester, Mass.
- 11 Esther, b. and d. 1723.
- 12 Michael, 10-19-1724. D. yg.
- 13 Michael, Attleboro, 7-18-1727. Liv. 1766. Executor of both parents' wills. M. 1764, Widow Mary Bradford.
- 14 Mary, Attleboro, 11-19-1729. Liv. 1766. M. ints., 1753, Benjamin Walcutt of Cumberland.

CAPTAIN TIMOTHY⁴ FOSTER was born in Attleboro, Mass., May 14, 1720. He married, according to the History of Winthrop, Me., Sibler, daughter of Jeremiah and Rachel [Fuller] Freeman. Their marriage intentions were recorded at Attleboro on March 22, 1745. Sibler (or Sibyl) was born in Attleboro on Oct. 29, 1723, and died on Dec. 8, 1813, surviving Timothy, who had died in Winthrop on April 3, 1785. Both are said to be buried in the Metcalf Cemetery in Winthrop. See FREEMAN.

Hearing of the offers of the Plymouth Company to several settlers, Timothy Foster went to Kennebec in 1764 to investigate. He was the first settler of Pond Town. He bought the place of a hunter named Scott at what is now Gardiner, Me., and brought his wife and ten children there. He paid Scott \$30. for his "improvements," but failing to get a proper receipt, he was later sued by Scott's creditors, and put in jail for about six months. "He was then forty-five years of age, and

robust, energetic and fearless." In 1766, Lot No. 8, of 200 acres, was granted him by the Plymouth Company. The Foster's eleventh child, Stephen, was born in February 1766, the first white child born in the town. Pond Town Plantation was incorporated under the name of Winthrop on April 26, 1771. (The name was later changed to Gardiner.) Timothy built the first frame house in 1769.

It is related of his wife, "a fit helpmeet," that before 1768 it was necessary to go to mill, the nearest one then being distant. Her husband and sons being very busy, she volunteered to go. She was rowed across the lake, after which there were seven long miles through the forest, with no guide but marked trees. On her return she was overtaken by darkness so that she could not find the horn that was kept to call the boatman, and waited until daylight to get across the lake.

Timothy was chosen selectman at the first town meeting in 1771, and served in at least the years 1775 and 1777. He was a leader of town affairs and his name occurs often in the records. He was chosen captain of the militia in March 1771. He also served as constable of Winthrop in 1772.

He was captain in a list of officers in the Massachusetts militia in the 7th company, 2nd Lincoln County Regiment, commissioned July 23, 1776. He was also captain in Major William Lithgow's detachment of militia, raised in defense of Lincoln County; engaged on Sept. 1, 1779, discharged on Nov. 1, 1779; service two months, two days, defending the frontiers of Lincoln County.* All eight of his living sons served in the war.

He came to his death by accident in 1785. A limb from a tree striking him, fractured his skull, and before a doctor could be procured from Brunswick, he had died. His estate was settled immediately.

"The family has had marked influence on the town and its institutions ... bold, energetic, no hardship too great to be surmounted, fearless of danger...." These are only a few of the praises of the Fosters in the History of Winthrop.

Children of Timothy and Sibler, first ten born in Attleboro:

- 1 Timothy⁵, Attleboro, 3-21-1745/6. D. 1825. M. 1771, Abigail, dau. of Edmund Allen (1747-1838); 5 chil. Revolutionary soldier.
- 2 Billy, 9-24-1747. Unm. Constable of Winthrop, 1775. Revolutionary soldier. Unm. Admin. of his estate, 1785.
- 3 Eliphalet, 7-27-1749. Unm. Liv. 1780. Sailed on privateer; did not return to Winthrop. Estate admin. 1784.
- 4 Susanna, 4-15-1751. D. 1838. M. 1774, Micajah (1751-1798) son of Samuel Dudley; 11 chil. Descended from Governor Thomas Dudley.

* Qualifies for Daughters and Sons of American Revolution.

- 5 David⁵, 5-26-1753. D.1820. M.1783, Mellicent⁶ (Ichabod⁵, Johathan⁴, Daniel³, Abraham², Abraham¹) How (1762-1836) 10 chil. Dau. Anna m. Thomas Stevens, son of EPHRAIM.
- 6 Thomas, 5-23-1755. Revolutionary soldier; did not return.
- 7 Stewart, 4-8-1757. D. 1839. M. 1787, Jerusha² (JOHN and JERUSHA [WHITE]) WADSWORTH (1764-1814); 7 chil. He was a Minute Man.
- 8 John, 4-20-1759. Revolutionary soldier. No record after 1778. A John Foster, late of Ipswich, died in Portsmouth, N.H., 1781, "age 28."
- 9 Oliver, 3-5-1761. Prob. d. yg.
- +10 SIBLER, 4-27-1763. See below.
- 11 Stephen, first white child b. Winthrop (now Gardiner, Me.) 2-28-1766. D.1842. M.1, c1785, Sally Streeter; 7 chil. M.2, 1835, Diadama (liv.1857, age 90), widow of William Johnson. Stephen fought in his father's company, 1779.

SIBLER⁵ FOSTER was born in Attleboro, Mass., on April 27, 1763. She married on July 11, 1782, Ephraim, son of Joseph Stevens. Ephraim was born in New Ipswich, N.H., on June 29, 1758, and died on July 4, 1837, in Hopkinsville, Ohio. Sibyl, or Sibler, died on Nov. 15, 1847, and is buried in Ohio. See STEVENS.

Foster Genealogy.

American Genealogist, 21:27 (John¹ Foster's will.)

Perley: History of Salem, Mass., 2:323-5.

History of Attleboro, Mass. (Daggett), p. 468.

Tompkins Genealogy by Robert Angus Tompkins.

Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors, 5:935.

Stackpole: History of Winthrop, Me., 140, 371-374.

Thurston: History of Winthrop, Me., 71 (Ensign of Military Company, 2-1-1775).

Dedham, Mass., Historical Register, 6:112.

Salem, Roxbury, Dorchester, Attleboro and Walpole, Mass., and Gardiner, Me., Vital Records.

Essex, Historical Collections, 6:242, 243, 244; 7:15, 16, 84, 85 (Baptisms of children of John-1 and two wives.)



ARMS: Azure a chevron sable between three cross crosslets fitchee of the second.

CREST: A demi-lion rampant gules, a lozenge charged on the shoulder.

MOTTO: ,LIBER ET AUDAX.

FREEMAN

JOHN^I FREEMAN of Bentley, Northamptonshire, flourished in the reign of Henry VI, the 20th year (1442). He married the daughter of a Mr Isham of Northampton. (Isham arms given.)

LAWRENCE^{II} FREEMAN of Bentley and Wallgrave, Northampton, flourished 2 Richard III (1485). He married Anne, daughter of Thomas Frebodye of Northampton. (Frebodye arms given.)

HENRY^{III} FREEMAN, son of the foregoing, lived in the time of Henry VIII. He married Mary, daughter of Richard Wintershall of Surrey. (Arms of Wintershalls given.)

Children of Henry and Mary:

- 1 William^{iv}, slain in France, 1568. "He wasted his estate, and left a son Henry, who died without issue."
- + 2 EDWARD. [Edmund in the Visitations.] See below.
- 3 Lawrence. D. without issue.
- 4 Ralph. Of Higham Ferrers. Had sons Christopher and George, the latter of London.
- 5 Daughters, probably.

EDWARD^{IV} FREEMAN of Hannington or Honington, Northamptonshire, married Eliza, daughter of Mr Mansh. (Given as Marsh in the Visitations.)

Children of Edward and Eliza:

- 1 Henry^v. D. without issue.
- + 2 MARTYN. See below.
- 3 Lawrence.
- 4 Thomas. D. without issue.
- 5 Daughters, probably.

MARTYN^v FREEMAN of Bechworth, Surrey, and of London, married Eliza, daughter and heir of Matthew Lawrence, third son of Sir Oliver Lawrence, Knight. He quartered his arms on account of this marriage with an heiress. (Arms of Lawrence and Washington given; same as General George Washington's family.)

Children of Martyn and Eliza:

- 1 Elizabeth^{vi}, prob. eldest child. M., Stephen Hardey (or Harvey, as given in Visitations).
- + 2 RALPH, b. 1589. See following.

3 William^{vi}, bp. St. Mary at Hill, London, 1-14-1593. Bur. Beechworth, 5-27-1658, "age 65." M.1638, Mary, dau. of Lewis Orell of Wesbach, Cambridge.

1 Joseph^{vii}, 10-2-1639. M.London, 1666, Elizabeth Goss.

1 John^{viii}, 1669. M.1, 1693, Mrs Mary Dockwra. M.2, 1743, Hester Coleman.

2 Edward, 7-12-1670, London. M.1696, Woodbridge, N.J. Hannah Philips; 8 chil. 2d wife Elizabeth d.1750

3 Henry, 8-7-1672, London. M.1695, Woodbridge, N.J., Elizabeth Bonne "of Huguenot origin"; 12 chil.

4 Martyn

5 John

6 Francis

7 James

SIR RALPH^{VI} FREEMAN, Knight, of Beechworth, county Surrey, and London, was baptized at St. Mary at Hill, London, on July 6, 1689, as Randolph Freeman. He married Catherine, daughter of William Brett of Wrothenden, or Wrotherbe, as in the Visitations, in county Leicester. He was living in 1635.

He was knighted at Windsor on Sept. 15, 1617; was Master of the Mint to King Charles I; was also one of the Masters of the Requests. He built the Mansion House in London, and was probably the Sir Ralph Freeman who was Lord Mayor of London in 1633. Evelyn in his Diary under date of Nov. 27, 1662, says: "Dined with old Sir Ralph Freeman and the Master of the Mint." Chalmers, in Political Annals, says regarding the Charter of Massachusetts, that His Majesty's pleasure was signified by Sir Ralph Freeman upon direction of the Lord-Keeper of the Great Seal.

Children of Sir Ralph and Catherine:

+ 1 RALPH^{VII}, "Son and heir," in the Visitations. No explanation in Freeman Genealogy as to why his brother George succeeded to the title. May be the emigrant to N. E.

2 Sir George. Nother further in Freeman Genealogy, except that he succeeded to the estates.

3 Katherine.

4 Susan.

Early History of the Freeman Family of Surrey, England, New Jersey, Etc., compiled for D. Freeman by Gustave Anjou, Heraldist and Genealogist, Member Harliean Society, New York Genealogical Society, etc.

FREEMAN

RALPH¹ FREEMAN lived first in Dedham, Mass., where he married, Dec. 21, 1652, Katharine Lion, not identified, and whose death has not been found. Ralph Freeman, "the aged," died in Attleboro, Mass., on May 25, 1718.

It is not known from which part of England he came from, and it is only the similarity of the not too common name of Ralph that suggests a possible connection with the foregoing English line of Freeman.

He was one of the original proprietors of the town of Dedham, signing the Dedham Covenant on Sept. 10, 1636. He was a member of the Dedham church, one of the requirements of freemanship, which he acquired in 1651.

He had a house in Dedham in 1651, valued at £2.0, and was taxed there, 1651 - 1653, according to the records. In 1653, he received another grant of land, and in 1657 he was granted three shares of the sheep commons.

He signed the letter of Dedham inhabitants on May 3, 1665, addressed to the General Court of Massachusetts at Boston, upholding the government. This is an autograph signature.

Children of Ralph and Katharine, recorded in Dedham (there may have been others):

- 1 Jonathan², 1-13-1653/4. "Jonathan the aged" d., Attleboro, 4-18-1718. M., 7-1-1689, Mary Woodcock (perhaps b.1664, dau. of William); 7 chil. b. Rehoboth, Mass. Jonathan served in King Philip's War, 1675-6.
- 2 Mary, 10-5-1655. M., 8-4-1690, Samuel Leonard of Rehoboth; 3 chil. b. there.
- + 3 RALPH, 4-20-1662. See following.
- 4 Martha? Prob. dau. M., 12-27-1686, Samuel Ormsbee of Rehoboth.
- 5 David? Prob. brother of Jonathan and Ralph, as they are generally grouped in the records. D., Attleboro, 1-20-1732/3, "in 75th year." Called "of Rehoboth" on 4-4-1683, when he m. Margaret Ingraham of Swansea (d.1689); had Ebenezer, Hannah, Margaret. A Mercy or Mary, wife of David, d. 1723 in 57th yr., perhaps 2d wife.

RALPH² FREEMAN was born in Dedham, Mass., April 20, 1662. He had a wife named Sarah, who has not been identified. She died in Dedham on Dec. 12, 1714. The death of Ralph is recorded in Attleboro, Mass., on Aug. 15, 1725.

Not much can be learned of him; he was probably a farmer.

Ralph and Sarah are said to have had six children. The first four following children are recorded in Dedham:

- + 1 JEREMIAH³, 8-7-1689. See below.
- 2 Benjamin, 7-6-1693. D., Attleboro, 1724. M. 1718, Rachel Peck (d.bef.1733). She m.2, 1724, John³ (Francis² Francis¹) Stevens (d.bef.1779). He m.1733, Sarah Titus and again, Hannah Horsford.
- 3 Sarah, 5-6-1700.
- 4 Ralph, 5-20-1703. M., 10-29-1726, Sarah² (Banfield¹) Capron (b. 1709); 10 chil. Res: Bellingham, Mass., and Richmond, N.H.
- 5 Ebenezer. Prob. son.
- 6 Jonathan? M.1723, Ruth Follett.

JEREMIAH³ FREEMAN, apparently eldest child of Ralph Freeman, Jr., was born in Dedham on Aug. 7, 1689. He recorded his intention in Salem, Mass., May 24, 1712, to marry Sarah Foster of that town. Sarah was born in Salem on Oct. 9, 1685, the daughter of Samuel and Sarah Foster. She died in Dedham on Dec. 12, 1714, perhaps at the birth of a son whose birth is not recorded, but who is mentioned in Samuel Foster's will of 1728. (He bequeathed to the two sons of his daughter Sarah Freeman, deceased.) Jeremiah married second, Jan. 29, 1716/17 in Attleboro, Mass., Rachel Fuller, who was born about 1690, the place not found, nor her parentage. She was possibly the daughter of Thomas Fuller of Dedham and Attleboro, whose children were recorded in 1689, 1694, 1699, 1701 and 1704. Rachel died in Attleboro on Jan. 11, 1733/4, "in her 45th yr.," making her birth about 1689-90. The gap of almost six years between the first two children of Thomas Fuller suggests a possibility that Rachel belongs there.

Jeremiah's death has not been found recorded in any of the towns in the vicinity of Dedham. He may possibly have died in Maine, where some of his children lived—one being his daughter SIBYL FOSTER. He was probably the Jeremiah Freeman whose intentions to marry Mrs Margaret Short, "both of Attleboro," were recorded in Attleboro, Sept. 28, 1734. She was the widow of Rev. Matthew Short who married Margaret Freeman.

Sons of Jeremiah and Sarah, first wife, born in Dedham:

- 1 Jeremiah⁴, 6-30-1713. (Perhaps m. Mrs Margaret Short.)
- 2 Son named in grandfather Samuel Foster's will, 1728.

Children of Jeremiah and Rachel, second wife, b., Attleboro:

3 Rachel⁴, 9-3-1717. D., Attleboro, 1717, "ae 7 weeks."

4 Rachel, 3-6-1718/19.

5 Benjamin, 10-30-172_ [1720). (M.1761, Sarah Sweet?)

6 Timothy, 6-22-1721.

+ 7 SIBILLA, 10-29-172_ [1723]. See below.

8 Joseph, 10-31-17__ . D. 1727, "a. 2 mo."

SIBYL⁴ FREEMAN was born in Attleboro, Mass., on Oct. 29, 17__ , according to the vital records, meaning that the year was obliterated. The year is given as 1723 in the History of Winthrop, Maine. Intentions of marriage were recorded in Attleboro on March 22, 1745, by Timothy Foster and Sibilla Freeman. Timothy Foster was born in Attleboro on May 14, 1720, the son of Major John Foster. Captain Timothy Foster died, April 3, 1785, in Winthrop, Maine. The History of Winthrop states that his skull was fractured by a limb falling from a tree. He is said to be buried in the Metcalf Cemetery in Winthrop. The 1790 Federal Census of Maine lists "Widow Sabel Foster" as the head of a household in Winthrop, apparently living alone. See FOSTER.

American Genealogist, 21:1-40.

Bowen: Early Rehoboth, Mass., 2:54.

Essex Antiquarian, 2:94-5. (Salem Vital Records)

History of Winthrop, Me., 371-3, etc.

Dedham and Attleboro, Mass., Vital Records.

Matthews' Blue Book (coat of arms)

FROST

EDWARD^I FROST of Stanstead, county Suffolk, England, married in 1585 at Glemsford Parish, Tomasine Belgrave, probably the daughter of John and Joanna (Strut) Belgrave, who married in Glemsford in 1560.

Edward Frost was a wealthy clothier or wool merchant. His will of July 26, 1616, was probated on Oct. 4, 1616. He was buried in Stanstead on Aug. 3, 1616.

Children of Edward and Tomasine: (Baptisms in Stanstead)

- 1 Elizabethⁱⁱ. M.1605, Henry Rice (d.1621); 9 chil.
- 2 William, bp. 8-3-1589. M.1610, Abigail Bowser.
- 3 Anne, bp. 12-3-1592. M.1613, Laurence Collen.
- 4 Alice, bp. 1592. M.1612, Thomas Blower.
- 5 Mary, bp. 9-21-1596. D. 1621.
- + 6 THOMASINE, bp. 8-11-1600. See below.
- 7 Edward, bp. 11-11-1605. M.1627, Dy. Garrad. An Edward Frost m. 1632, Frances Row.
- 8 Mary, bp. 1-21-1608. (Perhaps m. 1628, Edm. Dod.)
- 9 John, bp. 1-20-1610.
- 10 Thomas, bp. 4-30-1615. D. inf.
- 11 Thomas, bp. 4-21-1616.

THOMASINE¹ FROST was baptized on Aug. 11, 1600, in Stanstead, Suffolk, England. She married at St. Mary's, Bury, Suffolk, Oct. 15, 1618, Edmund Rice, and went with him when he emigrated to New England, settling in Sudbury, Mass., where she died on June 13, 1654. Deacon Edmund Rice married again in Marlboro, Mass., March 1, 1655/6, Mercy [Hurd], the widow of Thomas Brigham of Cambridge, Mass. Deacon Edmund died on May 3, 1663, in Marlboro, but was buried in Sudbury. His widow married a third husband, William Hunt, in 1664, and died in 1693. See RICE.

American Genealogist, 26:10, 11.

From Boyd's Marriage Index in L.D.S. Library, Salt Lake City, Utah.

FURBUSH

WILLIAM¹ FURBUSH had a wife Rebecca in 1679, her identity not known. In 1695 his widow's name was Christian, also not identified, but born about 1652, according to her testimony in 1695. William died about 1694, in New Hampshire.

In 1634 in Boston, Mass., he deposed at the settlement of the estate of one Alexander Macdannel, a Scotsman drowned on Jan. 16, 1633/4, between York and Dover, in which area William presumably lived at the time. In 1659 he was taxed in Dover, now in New Hampshire, but by 1664 he was settled on the family homestead in the northwest corner of Eliot, now in Maine, "40 rods on the river." At this place is an old graveyard with about thirty unmarked stones.

Other records show: He signed the Shapleigh petition to the King, of about 1668, read in the Council of London, 1680. In 1675 in New Hampshire, and in 1686 in Maine, he was prosecuted for providing Indians with liquor, and was fined 10 s. (He admitted he had had a pint, and gave Richard the Indian a dram.) In 1679 he and wife Rebecca were fined for abusing the constable—perhaps incited by persecution if, as is probable, they were Quakers. The same year he signed the petition of Kittery, Maine, to the King, asking for direct government, and complaining that the Massachusetts government was suppressing freedom of religion. He also signed the Portsmouth petition, asking for a separate township. He and his wife were fined again in 1683, for "talking against the government."

In 1695 his widow Christian Furbush was subpoenaed as a witness, with others of Newcastle, N. H., who had watched in Robert White's illness. She gave her age in her testimony as about forty-three.

His will dated Aug. 27, 1694, was missing at his death, and was not brought to court until Aug. 2, 1722. It was disallowed because the estate had been distributed by an agreement of the heirs dated March 21, 1701. The agreement provided that Daniel evidently the eldest living son, have the homestead, and pay "any thirds that may appear due," but if any part of it should be recovered by William Wittum, all were to share the loss; Bethiah Furbush to have her portion; Enoch Hutchins to have the land at Spruce Creek already in his possession; the outlands to be divided by ANDREW NEALE, Thomas Thompson, William Furbush and John Furbush; John Furbush was to be the guardian of William, but John died, perhaps at sea, and his estate was administered by Daniel Furbush in 1701.

Children of William, the order, and by which wife, not known:

- 1 Daniel², cl665. Probably eldest son. Had the homestead. Wife admin. his est., 1746. M., Dorothy³ (John², Quinton¹) Pray; 11 chil. In 1692, the Indians took his young wife and baby, and sister-in-law captive.
- 2 John. Mariner. No chil. Daniel administered his estate in 1701. Was to have been William's guardian.
- 3 Hope or Hopewell. D. by 1766. M., 1693, Enoch Hutchins, Jr. (cl671-1706); 5 chil. (1 k. 1705; 1 b. Canada). Hope and 3 sons were taken captive by Inds., 5-4-1705; was in Canada when Enoch died, but later in N.H., adm. his estate. She m.2,1711, William³ (Joseph², GOWAN¹) WILSON (1686-1770); 5 chil.
- + 4 CATHERINE. See below.
- 5 Bethiah. Prob. living, 1722. M. 1705, Joseph² (John¹) Goold (cl680-1762); 6 chil.
- 7 William, 1687. See John², above. D., So. Car., 1724. M., and had sons John and William mentioned in will of ANDREW NEALE, 1739.

CATHERINE² FURBUSH, date of birth unknown, married about 1694, Andrew, son of John Neale of Berwick, Maine. Andrew was born in Berwick about 1665, and died in 1739, survived by his wife Catherine, whose death has not been found. See NEALE.

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
Stackpole: Old Kittery, Maine, and her Families, 437-8.
New Hampshire State Papers, 40:322.

HASKELL

MARK HASKALL, who was living in Charlton-Musgrove, county Somerset, England, in 1623, age fifty, was perhaps the father or brother of the following:

WILLIAM HASKELL, father of the immigrants WILLIAM, Roger, and Mark Haskell, was buried in Charlton-Musgrove, on May 11, 1630. His widow Elinor married John Stone. There is no record of these marriages in the parish registers. John and Elinor Stone came to New England, and are said to have died in Beverly, Mass., although the deaths have not been found.

Parish records show that William Haskell was church warden in Charlton-Musgrove in 1627.

The Haskell boys were brought to Salem, Mass., in 1636, by their mother and stepfather, John Stone.

Children of William and Elinor, baptized, Charlton-Musgrove:

- 1 Roger¹, bp. 3-6-1613/4. D. Salem, Mass., 1667. Mariner; had fish business, his fish house on Winter Island in Salem Harbor. Will mentions brothers WILLIAM and Mark. WILLIAM was appointed guardian of his son Samuel, in 1679. M.1, Thurza² (John¹) Stone (his stepsister); 5 chil. M.2, Elizabeth² (John¹) Hardy (d. 1676); 4 chil. Elizabeth m.2, cl 1668, Edward Berry.
- 2 Cecilie, 6-5-1616. No further record.
- + 3 WILLIAM¹, 11-8-1618. See below.
- 4 Mark¹, 4-8-1621. Settled in Beverly, Mass., with Roger¹. D. 1689. Fought in King Philip's War. M., Mary² (John¹) Smith; 6 chil.
- 5 Dorothy, 11-16-1623.
- 6 Elizabeth, 4-30-1626.
- 7 Joan, 3-1-1628/9. Mentioned in Roger's will, 1667.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM¹ HASKELL was born in Charlton-Musgrove, county Somerset, England, and baptized there on Nov. 8, 1618. He married in Gloucester, Mass., on Nov. 16, 1643, Mary, the daughter of Walter Tybbot. Mary died on Aug. 16, 1693, and William died four days later, Aug. 20, 1693, both in Gloucester. See TYBBOT.

William was brought to New England with his brothers Mark and Roger by their stepfather, John Stone. They settled in Salem, the part that is now Beverly, Mass., then known as Cape Ann Side. William later became a resident of Gloucester.

Like his brothers, he was a mariner, and engaged in the fishing business. His title of Captain, however, was a military one. In 1681 he was appointed by the General Court, Lieutenant of the trainband, of which he was later Captain.

He appears first in Gloucester in 1643, and in 1645 mention was made of his land at Planters Neck, where he probably lived for a few years, but the information obtained from the recorded births of his children affords grounds for the conjecture that he was not a permanent resident. If, however, he left town for a time, he had returned in 1656, and settled on the westerly side of the Anisquam River, where he had several pieces of land, among which was a lot of ten acres with house and barn, purchased from Richard Window, situated on Walker's Creek. His two sons took up land on both sides of this creek and it is still occupied by his descendants. In 1659 he sold thirteen acres in Salem to ROBERT HIBBERT.

The public offices for which he was chosen afford sufficient proof that he was a prominent and useful citizen. He was selectman several years, and a representative to the General Court at Boston six times in the course of twenty years.

It is stated that in 1688 "some feeble but magnanimous efforts of expiring freedom," were exhibited in the refusal of several towns to assess the taxes which the Governor, Sir Edmund Andros, and the Council of New England had levied upon them. One of these towns was Gloucester. Seven of its citizens, five of them selectmen, of whom William Haskell was one, were fined at the Superior Court at Salem for the non-compliance of the town, with a warrant for the assessment of "those odious taxes," in 1688. All but one of the men were fined 40 shillings, with £3.1s., added for fees.

William Haskell was also one of the first two deacons of the first Gloucester church. Other records show that in 1681 he was one of the petitioners to the King, praying for the Crown's interposition to prevent the disturbance of titles to real estate at Gloucester by one Robert Mason, who had made claims thereto. Probate records show that in 1679 he was appointed guardian of Samuel, son of his deceased brother Roger. In 1685 the General Court appointed Grace Dutch administratrix of the estate of her husband, Osmond Dutch, with "the advice and assistance of Lieut. William Haskell."

The inventory of his estate, amounting to £548.12, included money and silver buttons, £30, books, £1, etc. His will of July 2, 1693, proved Sept. 4, 1693, named his wife and all his living children. Digest: To eldest son WILLIAM HASKELL, half of his farm in Bradford, and in Gloucester: 6 acres salt marsh; lot called Hardies lot, and third part of marsh called Jacksons lot. To son Joseph, 3 acres salt marsh; also a little island of marsh west toward Goodman Crosses, of about 3 acres;

also in exchange for the 6 acres Joseph had by last town division, about 70 acres upland in Gloucester. To son Benjamin, 7 acres upland where his house now stands, with 6 acres which the town gave me in last division; also 20 acres upland at a place called Stoop Rock; 12 acres salt marsh (6 he now possesses). To son John, the small living I bought of Deacon Stevens in Gloucester, with 3 acres salt marsh which was my father Hardins, 2/3 of salt marsh lot called Jacksons lot; 2 acres salt marsh to be laid out by executors; also 20 acres upland next towards Goodman Lufkins. [Walter Tybbot's widow married second, John Hardin.] To daughter Ruth Grover 1/4 of my farm at Bradford. To daughter Mary Dodge, 1/4 of farm at Bradford. To daughter Eleanor Griggs, 2 acres salt marsh. To heirs of my daughter Sarah Harryden, £10 corrent pay of the merchants. To beloved wife, northeast end of my now dwelling house, all household goods except my fire arms, edge tools and tools and utensils that are for husbandrie; also £10. yearly; two cows, sufficient wood yearly; all in lieu of the thirds of my whole estate for her support and maintenance. To Mark and William, sons of my son Mark Haskell, deceased, that new house where Elizabeth, Mark Hasskells widow now lives; also that small orchard called Marks orchard, about a quarter acre. To Mr John Wise, minister of Chebacco, certain land. Sons Benjamin and Joseph together with grandsons Mark and William, to be executors and residuary legatees, but if both grandsons die, their share to revert to son WILLIAM HASKELL.

Children of William and Mary:

- + 1 WILLIAM², Gloucester, 8-26-1644. See following.
- 2 Joseph, Gloucester, 6-2-1646. D.1727. M. 1674, Mary Graves of Andover (cl652-1733); 10 chil.
- 3 Benjamin, cl648 (prob. Beverly). D.1740. M.1,1677, Mary² (Thomas¹) Riggs (1659-98); 9 chil. M.2,1698, Emma Bond.
- 4 John, Beverly?, 1649. D.1718. M.1685, Mary Baker (1665-1723); 7 chil. Soldier in King Philip's War.
- 5 Ruth, Beverly or Gloucester, 1654. D.1714. M. 1684, Nehemiah² (Edmund¹) Grover (cl640-1694); 6 chil.
- 6 Mark, Gloucester, 4-8-1658. D. 1691. M.1685, Elizabeth² (John¹) Giddings; 3 sons. Elizabeth m.2, John Denison. In 1690 Mark and WILLIAM² received permission to erect a mill on Walker's Creek. Mark³ married Martha⁴ (JOHN³) TUTTLE, sister of ABIGAIL⁴ TUTTLE [q.v.]
- 7 Mary, twin, Gloucester, 6-28-1660. M.1673, Edward² (Richard¹) Dodge.
- 8 Sarah, twin, 6-28-1660. D.1692. M.1684, Edward Harraden; chil. had legacy in grandfather WILLIAM HASKELL's will.
- 9 Elinor, Gloucester, 5-28-1663. Named for grandmother in England. M.1685, Jacob Griggs (d.Beverly,1733);8 chil.

ENSIGN WILLIAM² HASKELL was born in Gloucester, Mass., on Aug. 26, 1644. He married there, July 3, 1667, Mary, daughter of William and Mary Brown, but who had taken the name of her stepfather, Henry Walker. She was born in Gloucester on July 28, 1649, and was perhaps the Mary baptized there on Jan. 28, 1656/7. William died on June 5, 1708, and Mary died on Nov. 12, 1715, both in Gloucester. See BROWNE.

By his father's will of 1693, William inherited half his father's farm at Bradford, six acres salt marsh in Gloucester, a lot called Hardies lot, and 1/3 of Jacksons lot in Gloucester (the other 2/3 to John). He lived in Gloucester, where he and his brother Mark owned an extensive grist and saw mill, located on Walker's Creek, now in the town of Rockport. His chief livelihood, however, was fishing, and he owned a fishing fleet in 1670. In 1675, he was a member of the crew of the sloop Swann under Master Edward Winslow.* He was made a free-man in 1684.

He died intestate, and his estate was administered by his son Joseph. The estate was valued at £666, and consisted of land, buildings and farm stock. WILLIAM⁴ had the mill, and later was in possession of the fishing vessels.

Children of William² and Mary, born in Gloucester:

- 1 Mary³, 4-29-1668. M. 1, 1687, Jacob³ (Jacob², JOHN¹) DAVIS (1662-1718); 8 chil. M. 2, 1719, as 2d wife, Ezekiel Woodward, Jr. (1666-1744). He married five times.
- + 2 WILLIAM, 11-6-1670. See following.
- 3 Joseph, 4-20-1673. D. 1718. Admr. of father's estate. M. 1696, Rachel Elwell (d. by 1732); 8 chil. She m. 2, as 3d wife, 1722, Ezekiel Woodward, Jr. See Mary³.
- 4 Abigail, 3-2-1675/6. M. 1697, Nathaniel² (Jeffery¹) Parsons (1675-1722); 2 sons. M. 2, 1722, Isaac Eveleth.
- 5 Henry, 4-2-1678. D. Harvard, Mass., 1739 (g.s.). M. 1704, Ruth (York?); 7 chil. She d. 1749 (g.s.)
- 6 Andrew, 7-27-1680. D. inf.
- 7 Lydia, 9-4-1681. D. 1734. M. 1704, Ebenezer² (Jeffery¹) Parsons (1681-1763); 7 chil.
- 8 Sarah, 2-26-1683/4. D. 1691.
- 9 Elizabeth, 4-5-1686. M. 1, 1710, Thomas Sargent M. 2, 174-, James³ (Peter², Peter¹) Godfrey. Dau. Anna Godfrey m., Jacob⁵ (Jacob⁴, Jacob³, WILLIAM^{2,1}) HASKELL.
- 10 Hannah, 10-30-1688. D. 1691.
- 11 Jacob, 1-15-1690/1. D. 1756. M. 1716, Abigail Marcy (c1695-1778); 8 chil.
- 12 Sarah, 9-11-1692. D. 1773. M. 1716, her cousin Daniel³ (Joseph², WILLIAM¹) HASKELL (1688-1768); 11 chil.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

ENSIGN WILLIAM³ HASKELL was born in Gloucester, Mass., on Nov. 6. 1670. He married there, Sept. 8, 1692, Abigail Davis the daughter of Captain James Davis. She died, Dec. 30, 1730 "in her 59th yr.," and William died on Jan. 17, 1730/31, "in his 61st yr.," both in Gloucester. See DAVIS.

He was usually called Ensign Haskell, from his military title, but later Deacon Haskell, as he was deacon of the Second Church of Gloucester a few years before his death. He was a selectman during various years. He must have gone on the Expedition to Canada with Phipps in 1690, as his son WILLIAM⁴ received a lot in the new town of Winchenden, Mass., in 1735, on his father's service.*

He settled on or near the ancestral property, which being favorably situated, he engaged in both fishing and in farming. In the settling of his father's estate, he received the grist mill. He may have been associated with his father in the fishing business—at any rate, he had the fishing vessels. He seems to have been the only one engaged in that business in the section where he lived, and had a large fishing fleet.

The inventory of his estate. dated Jan. 18, 1730/31, was in the amount of £2.565. His will dated Dec. 2, 1730, was proved Jan. 18, 1730/1. (Probate #12809) Digest: Well beloved wife Abigail to be well provided for. To eldest son, WILLIAM. 1/3 of mill house; 1/3 of mills, and 1/3 of stream thereunto belonging all my interest in certain pasture land; all my marsh land (described); 1/2 of my ware houses and the salt in them; 1/2 of my two fishing vessels with the rigging; my interest in the Great Sloop. her rigging and cargo, at Salem; and my negro man Acra; also my sword and gun, my wearing apparel and 1/2 my clap boards at the mill; 1/2 of my horse; 1/2 my hay boat, and 1/4 of my winter stores. To my son Mark, the field below the hill on this side of the house where he now dwells; 3/4 of home pasture; all my marsh lying in the Chebacco; 1/2 my upland lying within the fence; 1/2 the ware houses and salt in them; woodlot at Dyker Marsh; 2/6 and half of wood lot bought of Mr Farly; one thatch lot; 2 pair oxen; 5 cows; 2 two-year old cattle; 3 calves; all my sheep; one piece of marsh below the mill; my pasture land lying by John Kents; 20 loads salt Hay; 1/8 part of each of my fishing vessels and 1/8 of tackling; 1/3 of mill house; 1/3 of mills, with 1/3 of stream; and upon his giving unto my son James all his rights to barn and house where he now dwells, son Mark to have land where my dwelling house is, and dwelling house, except cellar and rooms above it on easterly end; also all my little houses there, also my barn; also 1/2 my clap boards at the mill; 1/2 of my horse; 1/2 my hay boat, and 1/2 my winter stores. To son James 1/4 home pasture, my interest in house

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

where son Mark dwells, wood lots (description); marsh at Long Island; 1 acre planting land on the hill; 1/3 of mill house; 1/3 of the mills and stream; 1 yearling calf; 6 bushels good winter apples, 6 barrels cider yearly, he finding barrels and making the cider, during the term of 12 years. To daughter Elizabeth Parsons with what she has already had, £120. To my daughter Jemima Haskell £120, also the cellar and rooms above it until married, but if she marries, or dies unmarried, then to sons WILLIAM and Mark; also 4 bushels good winter apples; also the other half of winter stores. To my daughter Keziah, £120. WILLIAM and Mark to be executors; WILLIAM to be guardian of son James till age of 21. Witnesses were WILLIAM HASKELL, Jnr., Jacob Lufken, and Abraham Haskell.

Children of William³ and Abigail, born in Gloucester:

+ 1 WILLIAM⁴, 1693. See following.

2 Mark, 8-10-1695. Co-exec. of father's will. D., Attleboro, Mass., 1775, "age 80." Wife Jemima (Tilton?); 1 son Mark, 1723.

3 Elizabeth, 11-29-1696. Liv. 1731. M., 1716, John Parsons (liv. 1731)

4 Abigail, 8-16-1699. Liv. 1731. M. 1722, John Tyler (liv. 1731.)

5 Jemima, 12-1-1704. M. 1, 1732, Joseph Davis (d. 1753)
M. 2, 1758, Lt. Thomas Allen.

6 Jedediah, 7-31-1708. D. inf.

7 Keziah, 2-28-1711. D. 1732. M. 1731, Samuel³ (Samuel², Henry) Herrick. He m. 1733, Prudence⁴ (Benj³, ²) HASKELL; 8 ch.

8 James, 9-24-1712. M. 1739, Anna⁴ (John³, William², William¹) Goodhue (b. 1719); 4 chil., perhaps more.

CAPTAIN WILLIAM⁴ HASKELL was born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1693. He married first, intentions recorded in Ipswich, Mass. Nov. 1, 1718, Abigail, born in Ipswich on April 25, 1701, the daughter of John Tuttle. Her sister Martha had married, 1710, Mark³ Haskell, Jr., grandson of the first WILLIAM. Abigail died on Feb. 2, 1737/8, "in her 37th year," and William married again, on Sept. 12, 1739. This wife, Susanna, is thought to have been the widow of Daniel Parsons. William died in 1752, in Gloucester, survived by Susanna. After his death Susanna removed from the Second Parish to "the Harbor," where she had the fashionable boarding house of the period. See TUTTLE.

William died intestate, and his widow declining to administer the estate, suggested her stepson WILLIAM⁵, who was appointed June 22, 1752. The estate was settled March 25, 1754, and at various dates Susanna Haskell as guardian of Lucretia, Anna, Philemon, Nathaniel and Abigail, gave receipts for £47. 11. 7, for their portion of two-thirds of their father's real

estate and £12 to £14 for their shares of his personal estate. On July 29, 1760, Thomas Hodgdon receipted for £42.16.4., for his wife Susanna's portion of the real estate. On Dec. 14, 1754, Thomas Choate receipted for £12.11.10-1/2, for daughter Susanna's share in her grandfather's personal estate, and on July 1, 1760, he receipted for £47.11.7., Susanna's share of the real estate. WILLIAM⁵ HASKELL, who settled the estate, was apparently residuary legatee.

Children of William⁵ and first wife Abigail, born, Gloucester:

- + 1 WILLIAM⁵, 12-10-1719. See following.
- 2 Abigail, 3-3-1721. D. yg.
- 3 Abigail, 7-31-1724. D. yg.
- 4 Ward, 6-27-1734. D. yg. Named for grandmother Ward.
- 5 Susannah, 6-3-1736. M.1759, Thomas Hodgden.

Children of William⁵ and second wife Susanna:

- 6 Lucretia⁵, 8-20-1740. M.1760, Davis⁴ (Ezekiel³, Ezekiel², Ezekiel¹) Woodward (1738-1767+); 4 chil. Removed to Gloucester, Me.
- 7 Ward, bp. 11-29-1741, Second Parish, West Gloucester. Not in father's will; prob. d. yg.
- 8 Anna, 8-18-1743. M.1762, Rev. Thomas Pierce of Scarboro, Me.
- 9 Philemon, 10-13-1745. D. 1792, "age 46." Kept a tavern.
- 10 Nathaniel, 7-27-1747. (M.1791, Sally Hubbard?)
- 11 Abigail, 12-16-1748. Mother was guardian in 1754.

WILLIAM⁵ HASKELL was born in Gloucester, Mass., on Dec. 10, 1719. He married there on Oct. 16, 1742, Ruth, the daughter of John Bennett. She was born in Gloucester on June 15, 1724. William is said to be the William Haskell who was killed "in the King's service," in 1759. Ruth died at Harpswell, Maine, "when very aged." Another account says William was drowned off Cape Ann, Mass., when past eighty. See BENNETT.

He moved to Harpswell in 1761, and settled on the mainland adjacent to Harpswell's Island, which he later purchased. He was a successful deep sea fisherman.

William and Ruth were members of the Second Church, Gloucester, where they had seven children baptized.

An Essex county record shows that this William⁵ signed a bond in 1754, for the estate of James Godfrey.

Children of William⁵ and Ruth, born in Gloucester:

- 1 Abigail⁶, 9-9-1747. Said to have drowned in the harbor of Portland, Me., when a young woman; unmarried.
- 2 Betty, bp. 5-28-1749. M. 1780, William Haskell Herrick (b.1758?); dau. Betsy b. 1792.
- + 3 WILLIAM, 6-8-1751. See below.
- 4 Ward, 7-2-1753. D. 1820. M. cl779, Sarah, dau. of Silas Kemp (d.1853?); 10 chil. Ward was in the Revolutionary Army, 1778, age 24, 5', 10", light complexion. Chil.:

1 Isaac ⁷ , 1781	6 Timothy ⁷ , 1793
2 Lucieta, 1784	7 Fanny, 1796
3 Nathaniel, 1786	*8 George, Harpswell, 3-4-1801
4 William, 1788	9 Huldah
5 Mary, 1790	10 Sarah, 1805
- 5 Isaac, 3-1-1755. D. privateering, 1778, "age upwards of 20 years."
- 6 Willobee, bp. 3-11-1759. [This is an Allerton family name.] D.1802. M.1789, Sarah⁶ (Nathaniel⁵, EBENEZER⁴, THOMAS³, JOHN², RICHARD¹) PINKHAM (1771-1833). Had the family bible and the homestead. Children:

1 Amy ⁷	4 Micajah ⁷ , 1796
2 Ruth, 1792	5 William, 1798, who had the bible.
3 Son, d. inf.	

CAPTAIN WILLIAM⁶ HASKELL was born in Gloucester, Mass., on June 8, 1751. He married in Harpswell, Maine, on June 8, 1775, Sarah, daughter of Ebenezer Pinkham, a Quaker. She was born in Dover, N.H., on Sept. 3, 1750. William died in West Gardiner, Maine, on Aug. 8, 1830, "aged 79," according to the records of Harpswell, and Sarah died on May 21, 1835, "aged 84 years." Both are buried in the Friends Cemetery, West Gardiner, formerly a part of Litchfield. See PINKHAM.

Captain William Haskell was the sixth William Haskell in a direct line in America, the English father of the first William being also a William. As Captain William⁶ had no sons, but eight daughters, this line of Williams comes to an end.

He is said to have lived in Ash Cove, Harpswell Neck, for some years, where his children were probably born. Later he removed to Durham, Maine, and then to West Gardiner (then a part of Litchfield). Many Haskells are buried in the Friends Cemetery there.

Like most of his ancestors, he carried on a fishing business, and was captain of fishing vessels.

* M., 12-26-1830, Lucy³Ann (Isaac², THOMAS¹) FARR.

Children of William⁶ and Sarah, probably born in Harpswell:

- + 1 ABIGAIL⁷, 5-5-1777. See below.
- 2 Sarah, 11-3-1778. D., St. Albans, Me., 11-11-1838. M. 1801, Freeport, Me., Daniel, son of Samuel Goodwin (1779-1851) 9 chil.
- 3 Betsy, 10-2-1780. D. 1864. M., Timothy Bailey; 8 chil.
- 4 Phoebe, 7-18-1785. D. St. Albans, Me., 2-8-1861. M. abt. 1804, Daniel, son of Benjamin Magoon (1783-1860); 7 chil.
- 5 Susannah, 1787. D. 1866. M., Charles Crosby; 3 chil.
- 6 Mary, 9-19-1790. D. 1880. M. c1810, Isaiah, son of Samuel Clough (1789-1863); 12 chil.
- 7 Katherine, 1792. D. 1863. M., Hallowell, Me., 1823, Aaron Haskell, not identified.
- 8 Patience, 7-24-1801. D. 1843, unmarried.

ABIGAIL⁷ HASKELL was born on May 5, 1777, probably Harpswell, Maine. She married in 1797, Noah, son of Thomas Farr. Noah was born in Harpswell on Aug. 2, 1774. Abigail died in West Gardiner, Maine, on Sept. 11, 1848. Her tombstone gives her age as 71 years, 2 months, 2 days. Noah survived her a little over a year, his gravestone in the Friends Cemetery in West Gardiner stating that he died on Dec. 21, 1849, aged 74 years, 4 months, 7 days. See FARR.

"These parents were faithful members of the Friends Church. They lived in Freeport, Litchfield and Gardiner, Maine."

Ira J. Haskell: Chronicles of the Haskell Family.

Pinkham Genealogy, 122.

Tuttle Genealogy, xxxiv.

Dawes Gates Ancestral Lines, 1:351-3.

Hist. Collections of Essex Co. (Mass.), Institute, 32:134-8, 141-2, 149, 159.

Essex Antiquarian, 9:153 (Gloucester inscriptions)

New England Register, 86:257 (Notes of Col. C.E. Banks, Eng.)

Bodge: Soldiers of King Philip's War, 93.

Society of Colonial Wars Index, 1922: 227; 1941:121.

Babson: History of Gloucester, Mass., 99-103.

Waters: Ipswich and Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1:310.

Ipswich, Gloucester and Beverly, Mass., and Harpswell, Maine, Vital Records.

Photostat copies of will of 7-2-1693 (#12804); 12-9-1730

(#12809); settlement of est. of William⁴ Haskell, intestate, with appointment of William⁵ Haskell as admr., and receipts of heirs, 1752-1760.

HEBERT

ROBERT¹ HEBERT (Hebard, Hibbard, Hibbert, etc.,) was born in England about 1612-1615. He is probably the Robert Hebert who was baptized in Salisbury, England, on March 13, 1613, the son of John Hebert. His wife Joane was the daughter of John Love or Luff, as Robert Hebert was called son of John Luff in a 1677 record. Bridget Luff, age eighty-four, was living in their home in 1671. Robert died in Beverly, Mass., then part of Salem, Mass., on May 7, 1684, "age about 73," survived by Joane, whose death has not been found, but who was certainly dead by April 6, 1696. See LUFF.

Robert Hebert was a salt maker and a bricklayer. When he was about twenty-three, he had been connected with the younger John Winthrop's venture in salt making at Salem, living at the salt house with him in 1638, according to his own disposition. He may have been one of the men whom Winthrop brought over for the salt works.

In Essex Quarterly Court, Jan. 13, 1644/5, he certified as to the births of his first three children. Robert and Joane Hebert are on the 1646 list of settlers of Salem. Records of the Salem church state that Robert Hebert and Joanna his wife were admitted to communion on May 17, 1646, their three children being baptized the same day. He was made a freeman July 6, 1647. On Nov. 9, 1650, his request for twenty acres was granted for commonage and wood near William Dodge and Roger Haskall's. On April 30, 1659, he purchased thirteen acres in Salem from WILLIAM HASKELL, called Robbert Hibbird, bricklayer, in the deed. On Nov. 18, 1664, he had a deed to land on Cape Ann. He lived on the south side of Colon street in Beverly, and in 1670-1 conveyed land there (again called bricklayer) to a married daughter.

His autograph is pictured in Perley's History of Salem. His will was dated April 9, 1684. This was signed with an X, which, as he could write, shows him to have been very feeble. Abstract: Bequests to wife Joane, sons JOHN, Joseph, Robert, Samuel; daughters already had their portions, but were to have 20 s. each. Wife Joan to be executrix. Son JOHN to have "at my wife's decease, the upper part of the upland and upper part of the marsh ground by John Woodberry, next to Goodman Bishop's." The inventory of June 26, 1684, was in the amount of £281.6.0. The estate was not settled until 1696. On April 6 of that year, administration was granted to son JOHN, "the executrix being dead."

Children of Robert and Joane, recorded in Salem:

- 1 Marie², 11-27-1641; bp. 5-17-1646. M., 1660, Nicholas [S]nelling of Gloucester, Mass.
- + 2 JOHN, 1-24-1642/3. See below.
- 3 Sarah, 9-26-1644. D. inf.
- 4 Sarah, bp. 5-17-1646. D. 1718.
- 5 Joseph, twin, bp. 5-7-1648. D. 1701. M., 10-20-1670, Abigail Graves; 10 chil.
- 6 Robert, twin, bp. 5-7-1648. D., Windham, Conn., 1710. M., 1673, Mary² (EDWARD¹) WALDEN (c1655-1736); 11 chil.
- 7 Johanna, 2-23-1651/2. M. 1671, John Swarton of Beverly.
- 8 Elizabeth, bp. 5-1-1653.
- 9 Abigail, 4-6-1655. M. 1676, Thomas Blashfield of Beverly.
- 10 Samuel, bp. 6-20-1658. D. 1702. M. 1679, Mary² (John¹) Bond; 6 chil.

JOHN² HEBERT (Hibbert) was born in Salem (Beverly), Mass., on Jan. 24, 1642/3, and baptized there in the first church on May 17, 1646, with two sisters, the day his parents joined the church. He married first, Abigail Graves, perhaps one of the three children, not named, of Richard Graves, who were baptized in Salem, March 14, 1641/2. He married second, Wenham, Mass., Nov. 16, 1679, Ruth, daughter of Edward Walden. Ruth died before April 19, 1691. His wife in 1709 and 1713 is given as Lydia. John died in Beverly on March 26, 1718, survived by Lydia. See WALDEN.

He was appointed administrator of his father's estate on April 6, 1696. In a deed of property sold by him in 1707, he is described as husbandman, or farmer. He was a carpenter or builder by trade. On Nov. 4, 1713, he made over all his property to his son Zaccheus—thus there was no administration of his estate.

He was probably a member of the Beverly church, as he had several children baptized there after his second marriage.

Children of John and first wife, born in Beverly:

- 1 Zaccheus³, c1671. Res: Beverly and Lynn. M., 1, 1721, Susanna. M., 2, c1722, Jane.
- 2 William, c1673. M., Ruth² (Richard¹) Rose of Salem, (b., 1676). Removed to Portsmouth, N.H.
- 3 George, c1678. D., 1750. Res: Rowley, Mass. M. 1709, Sarah² (Jeremiah¹) Ellsworth (1690-1767); 6 chil.
- 4 Mary, c1680. D. 1732, "in 43rd year." M. 1706, Joseph² (Joseph², Joseph¹) Jewett of Rowley (1687-1747); 6 chil. He m., 2, 1732, Mary³ (Edward², Edward¹) Payson (d. 1749)

- 5 John³, bp. 6-4-1682, First Parish Unitarian Church. Liv. 1750. M.1708, Dorothy Graves of Lynn (bp.adult? Beverly, 9-21-1684); 9 chil.
- 6 Ruth, 8-6-1683; bp. 8-12-1683. (M.1704, John Gray?)
- + 7 ELIZABETH, 6-19-1686. See below.
- 8 Martha, 11-19-1688; bp. 6-2-1689.
- 9 Sarah, bp. 4-19-1691. D. yg.
- 10 Robert, cl695. D. yg.
- 11 Daniel, cl701. D. Amenia, N.Y., 1777, "age 76." Wife Mercy d. 1773, "age 73." He was a physician.

ELIZABETH³ HEBERT or Hibbert, was born in Beverly, Mass., June 19, 1686. She married John, the son of Anthony Bennett, the marriage intentions being published in Gloucester, Mass., Oct. 26, 1711. John was born in Gloucester on April 11, 1686, and died there on Feb. 1, 1724/5, "age about 38."

See BENNETT.

New England Register, 51:317.

Perley: History of Salem, Mass., 2:15 (autograph).

Felt: Annals of Salem, Mass., 1:169.

De Forest: Our Colonial and Continental Ancestors, 107.

Essex Institute Collections, 4:63 (Robert, Sr.'s will).

History of Rowley, 113, 190.

Stearns: Gen. and Family History of New Hampshire, 2:919.

HILDRETH

RICHARD¹ HILDRETH was born about 1606 in the north of England, and died in Chelmsford, Mass., on Feb. 23, 1693/4, "age 88," according to his gravestone in the Forefathers' Burying Ground, Chelmsford. His first wife Sarah died in Cambridge, Mass., on June 15, 1644. His second wife Elizabeth is often called Elizabeth Hinchman. She was born in 1625, according to her gravestone in the Bell Rock Cemetery, Malden, Mass. She died in Chelmsford or Malden on Aug. 3, 1693, "age 68." The gravestone of Richard is still standing.

He settled first in Cambridge and was a man of prominence, holding many offices. He was a member of the church there. The Cambridge records show: He was made a freeman on May 10, 1643. On Nov. 12, 1645, he was chosen one of the five townsmen who governed the town. On May 8, 1646, "brother Hildreth" was selected to keep the Cambridge cow common clear of cattle. On Nov. 4, 1646, he was chosen collector of fines. In May, 1647, he witnessed the agreement between President Henry Dunster of Harvard and the masons, to build the first schoolhouse in Cambridge. On Feb. 9, 1648, he was voted a farm at Shaw-sine (now Billerica), fixed at 200 acres in 1651. On May 29, 1649, he was appointed a fence viewer of Menotomy field (now Arlington). Nov. 11, 1650, he and EDWARD WINSHIP were chosen surveyors of highways; also at that time appointed to listen to complaints of persons "on the other side of the water." On Nov. 8, 1652, he was again appointed surveyor of highways and in 1654 and 1655 he again served his turn as fence viewer.

Court records show: Aug. 27, 1651, then living in Menotomy Field, Charlestown, he sued Samuel Eldred for trespass. His son James, "age 20," testified to driving out swine thirty or forty at a time. He was awarded £1.18.10, or 45 bushel of merchantable corn, in damages. On Nov. 3, 1653, and again in 1654, he was a juror at Charlestown. On Sept. 3, 1654, he and wife Elizabeth gave testimony in court against Richard French for abusing Elizabeth Hildreth's maid, Jane Evens, of which French was found guilty. On Oct. 26, 1654, he served as a juror at Charlestown in the famous case of Gov. Richard Bellingham, Esq., et al, vs. Robert Jordan.

On May 10, 1653, he and twenty-eight others petitioned the General Court of Massachusetts Bay Colony for a large tract of land "on the river Merrimack at a necke of land next to the Concord river near to Pawtucket." It being a "very comfortable place to accommodate a company of God's people upon; that may by God's blessing and assistance live comfortable and do

good in that place for church and commonwealth." The petition was granted, and now is partly Chelmsford, Westford and Lowell. He moved to Chelmsford, and the records there show: He was a member of a jury at Charlestown, Nov. 3, 1653. On April 27, 1656, he joined the Chelmsford church. He served as selectman that year. In October 1657, he was on the grand jury. May 17, 1658, "Sergeant Richard Hildreth" was given permission to trade with the Indians. On April 2, 1661, he was appointed justice of the peace. In 1661-2 he was surveyor of highways; took the oath as commissioner for Chelmsford on April 2, 1661, again in 1662, 1663 and 1664. In 1666 he was a commissioner, fence viewer, and on the grand jury. In 1667 he served again as surveyor of highways.

On Sept. 20, 1662, in Chelmsford, "having been Tryed, propounded, presented his Ltrs. of Dismission from Cambridge, after a manifestation of God's work upon his soule, with several experiences of God's going along with him since joined in the Church fellowship at Camb., both there and thence, . . he was received into the Covenant & fellowship of this Church."

Prior to 1664 he had received eight grants of land. In 1663 he petitioned for a grant of land because "he had a Wife and many small children, and being a husbandman, is greatly disadvantaged partly by the hand of God depriving him of the use of his right hand, whereby he was wholly disabled to labor." (On Sept. 30, 1651, his son James had deposed concerning his father's disability.) On May 18, 1664, he was granted 150 acres in Stow, on which he probably never lived.

He must have been dissatisfied with the Chelmsford church, for in 1670 he was reported as having made a long speech exhorting the town to get another minister. On Nov. 18, 1673, he had his dismission granted with three of his children, to the church at Cambridge, and declared his purpose of settling there and living and dying there. In Cambridge, May 11, 1674, he was fined a shilling for felling a green walnut tree "upon the rocks." On Feb. 1, 1686/7, he and wife Elizabeth, then "both of Chelmsford," deeded without restrictions to their son Ephraim Hildreth of Stow, nine parcels of land, including their home place of twenty acres, where they then lived, with barn, housing, orchards, etc.

His will of Feb. 11, 1686/7, charged son Ephraim to provide for his beloved wife Elizabeth "so long as she remaineth with him." He had given all the children their portions when they married... "but because my hand is cut off... I have been constrained to make out on what I had for the Reliefe of my Selfe and my wife, so that I have neither House nor lands to bequeath them." After his decease his estate was to be equally divided among his children, and Ephraim was to pay eldest son James 20 shillings, "as a very free portion more than the rest of the children."

Children of Richard and first wife Sarah, born in England:

- 1 Jane², say 1625. Living, 1697. M.1645, Robert Proctor?
- 2 James, cl631. Age 20 in 1651. D., 4-14-1695. M., 1659, Dorchester, Mass., Margaret Ward (cl636-93); 11 chil.

Children of Richard and second wife Elizabeth:

- + 3 ELIZABETH², Cambridge, 9-21-1646. See below.
- 4 Sarah, Cambridge, 8-8-1648. M., 1674, David³, (David², GREGORY¹) STONE (1650-1679); 2 daus.
- 5 Mary, cl650. D. 1730. M. 1667, Jacob² (Arthur¹) Warren (1642-by 1723); 5 chil. Removed to Canterbury, Conn.
- 6 Ephraim, cl655. D. 1731. M.1, 1685, Dorothy² (Thomas¹) Barnes of Marlboro (1664-1686); 1 child. M. 2, 1686, Anna³ (John², John¹) Moore (1666-1760); 10 chil.
- 7 Abigail, prob. Chelmsford, cl656. M.1684, Moses² (Abraham [and Rose Wheelock]) PARKER (1657-1732); 7 chil.
- 8 Joseph, Chelmsford, 4-16-1658. D.1706. M.1683, Abigail² (John¹) Wilson (b.1666); 11 chil. Abigail m. 2, 1708, Jonathan Barrett.
- 9 Persis, Chelmsford, 2-8-1659/60. D., Canterbury, Ct., 1698. M.1682, Samuel² (Moses¹) Cleveland (b.1657); 6 chil.
- 10 Isaac, Chelmsford, 7-20-166(3?) D.1730. M.1685, Elizabeth² (John¹) Wilson (1668-1743); 5 chil.
- 11 Thomas, Chelmsford, 2-1-1661/2. D. inf.

ELIZABETH² HILDRETH was born in Cambridge, Mass., on Sept. 21, 1646. She married on Dec. 15, 1664, in Chelmsford, Mass., John Stevens, born in Boston, Mass., Sept. 10, 1637, and died in Chelmsford, April 6, 1691, survived by Elizabeth, who died there on Jan. 19, 1717/18. See STEVENS.

Snow-Estes Ancestry, 1:72-76.

Paige: History of Cambridge, 57, 372, 473, 581.

Hazen: History of Billerica, Mass.

Jones: Wadsworth-Stevens Ancestry. (Privately printed; in possession of Dr. Margaret Farr Hara.)

Waters: History of Chelmsford, Mass., 37, 717, 754.

Boston, Chelmsford and Cambridge, Mass., Vital Records.

HOLT

NICHOLAS¹ HOLT was born in England about 1607, and married there Elizabeth, daughter of Henry Short. She was born in England and died in Andover, Mass., on Nov. 9, 1656. Nicholas married second, Andover, June 1, 1658, Hannah, daughter of Humphrey Bradstreet and the widow of Daniel Rolfe. Hannah was born in England about 1625 and died in Andover, June 20, 1665. Nicholas married third, in Andover, May 21, 1666, Martha, widow of Roger Preston. Nicholas died in Andover on Jan. 30, 1685/6, his age being given as 104, which is an obvious error. His widow died in Andover on March 21, 1702/3, "age about 80 years."

"Nicholas Holte, tanner, from Romsey, England," came in the ship James of London, sailing from Southampton in April, 1635, and arriving in June of that year. He was certainly accompanied by his wife and at least one child. He settled at first in Newbury, Mass., where he lived for about ten years—being called husbandman, proprietor, and town officer. He had a house and lot in Newbury; also two field lots, one of 300 acres, and one of 40 acres, "over the little river."

The first book of Newbury church records is lost, but he was undoubtedly a member, or he could not have become a freeman. In 1637 he was one of ten Newbury men who in order to prevent the re-election of Sir Henry Vane as governor, and to strengthen the friends of John Winthrop, traveled forty miles on foot to Boston, and qualified themselves to vote by taking the freeman's oath, May 17th. History records that Winthrop was chosen governor.

He was an original settler of Andover, to which he moved about 1644. He was one of the ten male members composing the church at the ordination of Reverend John Woodbridge in 1645. In 1647 he was appointed to lay out the way from Reading to the "new town, and to view the river and report to the next court of the necessity and charge of a bridge." In 1652 he was appointed with two others to lay out the bounds of Andover and in 1653 to lay out the highway to Reading (the "way" but that time having become inadequate). He sold his Newbury property in 1652. He had a house lot of fifteen acres in Andover, also 160 acres meadow, and 360 acres on Stoney Plain.

He deposed in a court case on April 11, 1671, giving his age as about sixty-three, which is probably correct, instead of about ninety, if he was one hundred and four at his death.

In 1680 he conveyed land "for love and affection I bear to my daughter Sarah, not long since married to Roger Marks." He disposed of the rest of his estate among his children before his death and did not leave a will.

It is said the view from his ancient homestead site on a hill is one of the most extensive in the vicinity. This hill was thronged with citizens on the 17th of June 1775, anxiously watching the flames of distant Charlestown.

Children of Nicholas and Elizabeth, first wife:

- 1 Hannah², England, cl634. D. 1728. M.1668 Robert Gray, Jr. (cl630-1718); 8 chil.
- 2 Elizabeth, Newbury, 3-30-1636. D. 1710. M. 1658, Ralph Farnum (d.1692); 7 chil.
- 3 Mary, Newbury, 10-6-1638. D. 1700. M. 1657, Thomas² (John¹) Johnson (1634-1719); 9 chil. He m.2,1703, Damaris Marshall (d.1728, age about 77).
- 4 Sarah, 6-2-1640. D.1690. M.cl678, Roger Marks (d. after 1690); no chil.
- 5 Samuel, Newbury, 10-6-1641. D. 1703. M. cl669, Sarah² (Andrew¹) Allen (cl640-1716); 2 sons.
- + 6 HENRY, Andover, 1644. See below.
- 7 Nicholas, Andover, 1647. D.1715. M.1679, Mary² (Robert) Russell (d.1717); 11 chil.
- 8 James, Andover, 1651. D.1690. M.1675, Hannah² (Andrew¹) Allen (d.1698); 7 chil.
- 9 Priscilla, Andover, 6-20-1653. D. inf.

Children of Nicholas and Hannah, second wife:

- 10 Rebecca², Andover 11-14-1662. Prob. d. yg.
- 11 John, Andover, 1-14-1664. D.1687. M.1685, Sarah² (Nathaniel¹) Geery; twin sons. She m.2.1687, John Preston.

HENRY² HOLT was born about 1644, probably in Andover, as his parents removed there about that year. He married there, on Feb. 24, 1669/70, Sarah, the daughter of William and Grace Ballard. Henry died in Andover on Jan. 17, 1718/19, "a. about 75 yrs." Sarah died there on Nov. 25, 1733. See BALLARD.

Henry's father died in 1685, but before his death he deeded him "one half my three score acres of upland and the land on which Henry's house stands, being on the Stony Plain at the south of the town; 130 acres of my great division of upland and adjoining on the south end of the above three score acres; also one half my meadow called Ladle meadow, bounded (description follows)." He also gave him other lands, with meadows, swamps, and rocky hills. Henry's property was situated west of his brother Samuel's land.

In 1686, Henry was granted liberty to set up a sawmill on Ladle Creek. This was a privilege granted only to those upon whom the town could rely to give good service. He was one of the selectmen and served as surveyor for the south end of the town. He also at one time served as constable.

After the town was divided into two parishes, he was moderator at the first town meeting held in the South Parish, and was appointed one of the early assessors.

He and his wife Sarah united with the South Parish church on June 3, 1716, by profession of faith.

Thirteen of his fourteen children were living at the time of his death. "He was a prominent man in the town of Andover, and his name is frequently found on committees. He was known as an upright, dependable man, one who was ready to bear his full share of the burdens and the responsibilities of the early town."

Children of Henry and Sarah, born in Andover:

- 1 Elizabeth³, 12-29-1670. D. 1734. M. 1711, Benjamin² (Richard¹) Harndon, as his 2d wife (1671-1740); 2 sons; 2 daus.
- 2 Oliver, 1-14-1671/2. D. 1747. M. 1, 1698, Hannah² (Robert) Russell (1679-1715); 9 chil. M. 2, 1716, Mary³ (Thomas², Abel¹) Huse (1691-1778); 5 chil.
- 3 Henry, 1-24-1673/4. D. 1751. M. 1700, Martha _____ (c1678-1754); 7 chil.
- 4 James, 9-3-1675. M. 1705, Susanna, dau. of Samuel Preston (d. 1742); 5 chil.
- 5 George, 3-17-1676/7. D. 1748. M. 1, 1698, his cousin Elizabeth² (Thomas¹) Farnam (d. 1714); 5 chil. M. 2, 1715, Priscilla² (Samuel¹) Preston (1696-1716); 1 son. M. 3, c1717, Mary² (Daniel¹) Bixby (b. 1693); 8 chil.
- + 6 SARAH, 6-17-1678. See following.
- 7 Josiah, 12-13-1679. D. 1754. M. 1 1710, Mary² (William¹) Lovejoy (1685-1724); no chil. M. 2, 1726, Hephzebah³ (William², John¹) Barker (1687-1769); no chil. Adopted John Fisk.
- 8 Dinah, 5-23-1681. D. 1738. M. 1705, Daniel⁴ (John³, Thomas², Thomas¹) Pierce (1676-1754).
- 9 Paul, 2-7-1684. D. 1742. M. 1712, Abigail³ (Nicholas² NICHOLAS¹) HOLT (d. 1742?); 2 chil.
- 10 William, 2-3-1686/7. D. 1719, unmarried.
- 11 Zerviah, 3-24-1688/9. D. 1768. M. 1713, Jonathan² (Benjamin¹) Abbot (1687-1770); 8 chil.
- 12 Keturah, 12-15-1690. D. 1781. M. 1725, Joshua³ (Nicholas² NICHOLAS¹) HOLT (1725-1774+). Lived in Windham, Conn.
- 13 Humphrey, 9-22-1693. D. 1754. M. c1716, Abigail; 9 chil.
- 14 Benjamin, 7-8-1696. D. 1703.

SARAH³ HOLT was born in Andover, Mass., on June 17, 1678, and married there on Feb. 18, 1707/8, John, the son of Thomas Cram. Their marriage intentions were recorded in Andover on Oct. 20, 1707. John was born in Hampton Falls, N. H., Jan. 12, 1685/6, and died in Amherst, N.H., in 1759, surviving Sarah, who died in Lyndeborough, N. H., on Oct. 1, 1757.

See CRAM.

Holt Genealogies.

Americana, 30:563.

Little: Genealogical and Family History of Maine, 1:500.

History of Lyndeborough, N.H., 773.

Newbury and Andover, Mass., Vital Records.

HUNTING

RULING ELDER JOHN¹ HUNTING was born in Hoxne, a village in county Suffolk, England, about 1597. His wife was Hester Seaborne, sister of Francis Seaborne of Hingham, Norfolk, England. They are said to be cousins of Reverend John Rogers the Martyr. Hester died shortly before Feb. 12, 1684/5, survived by her husband, who died between 1684, the date of his will, and 1691, when it was probated. Both died in Dedham, Mass.

The will of Francis Seaborne, dated Hingham, England, March 12, 1655, named wife Joan and many relatives, among them his sister Hester, wife of John Hunting living in New England."

Of his life in England a descendant, T.D. Hunting, writes in the Dedham Historical Register, 3:123-4, in part: "He was a man of decided opinions and early in life took a stand in religious matters. Upon reaching his majority he took an active part in the questions of the day. Among the dissidents of Norfolk and Suffolk counties, none were more prominent than John Hunting. He was made Ruling Elder of his district, and it is recorded that he spent most of his time in the saddle, visiting the people of like faith, encouraging them in their work and holding meetings wherever a few could be assembled—in a house or barn, or under trees, teaching them of a higher life as he understood it. This manner of teaching caused him to be absent from his family a greater part of the time."

During the year 1638, a number of vessels arrived at Boston, bringing about three thousand settlers. Among them was John Hunting, his wife Hester and five children. He settled immediately in Dedham, where there were apparently other settlers who had known the family in England. He had land allotted to him on Aug. 28, 1638, and was made a freeman on March 13, 1638/9. He was one of the founders of the first Dedham church, and was chosen its first Ruling Elder, "to rule the church."

A great deal is written about him in the early Dedham records. The following is from "A brief history of the Church of Christ gathered in His Name at Dedham in New England, the 8th day of the ninth month [November], 1638...." "...Toward the end of Sum'er we having some experience of Jo. Hunting who came unto us that Summer from England, and some of us knowing him before & having very good testimony of him from others, we agreed to make tryall whether he might not be found meete for this worke & be willing thereto; in both which we

found that incouragment that he allso came in amongst us into the society.... Now upon the second tryall of ourselues we joined unto us Jo. Hunting who had beene wth us in some conferences before & given us some good tast of his spiritt and guifts...."

On April 24, 1639, was admitted "the wife of Jo. Hunting, qho notwithstanding some scruples a while sticking in some of the church, yet at lenth gaue good satisfaction, and was received." Some of the ladies may have thought that because of her birth and standing she would consider herself above them, but if so, "she gaue satisfaction."

John Hunting also served as selectman various years. His autograph signature on the petition of Dedham selectmen, Aug. 30, 1658, may be seen in the Dedham Town Records.

Hester's will of Jan. 4, 1675/6, "made with consent and confirm. of her husband," and proved Feb. 12, 1684/5, bequeathed to eldest son John; to children of deceased daughter WARE; to son Samuel of Charlestown and his wife Hannah; and Esther the daughter of son-in-law John Peck of Rehoboth. A legacy from brother Francis Seaborne in England is spoken of as then due.

John's will of Dec. 15, 1684, probated March 26 1691, affirms bequests made by wife Hester; refers to brother Francis Seaborne, bequeaths to son Samuel of Charlestown; to children John, Mary Buckner (living in Boston, a widow), and to her daughter Mary White; to son-in-law ROBERT WARE in the right of his first wife MARGARET; to daughter Hester Fisher; to son-in-law John Peck of Rehoboth, in the right of eldest daughter Hester, of his first wife Elizabeth.

Children of John and Hester, first five born in England:

- 1 John², called eldest son in mother's will, b. c1639. M., 4-18-1671, Elizabeth² (Thomas¹) Paine; 10 chil.
- 2 Esther. D., 1-30-1691. M., 1, 12-22-1649, Nathaniel² (ANTHONY¹) FISHER (c1620-1675); 1 son, Nathaniel, 1662. She m. 2, 1690, Timothy Dwight.
- 3 Elizabeth. D. by 1676. M., John Peck of Rehoboth; had a dau. Esther. He married again.
- 4 Mary. Boston V. R.: William Jaye m. 1653, Mary Hunting, dau. of John of Dedham. Adm. to Dedham church, 4-30-1643. Called Mary Buckner in father's will, 1684. Had a dau. Mary White.
- + 5 MARGARET, b. England. See following.
- 6 Samuel, Dedham, 7-22-1640. Accidentally shot himself in 1701. Res: Needham, Chelmsford, Charlestown. M., 1662, Hannah² (Samuel¹) Hackburn (liv. 1684); 7 chil. Son Jesse lived in Marlboro, N.H.
- 7 Nathaniel, Dedham, 12-15-1643; bp. 12-24-1643. D. inf.

8 Ann² Adm. to Dedham church, 1644. M., as 2d wife, 1641, Henry Philips (d.1685); 5 chil. He m. 3, c1655, Mary² (John¹) Dwight (b.1635); 10 chil., 1656-1672. The first wife of Henry Philips was Mary² (HENRY¹) BROCK (d.1640)

MARGARET² HUNTING was born in England before her parents came over to New England, and sailed on the ship with them. She married in Dedham, Mass., March 24, 1644/45, Robert Ware, Senior, born in England. Margaret died in Dedham on Aug. 26, 1670, and Robert married second on May 3, 1676, Hannah, the daughter of Thomas Jones. Robert died in Dedham on April 19, 1699, and his widow died in Dedham in 1721. See WARE.

Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts, 248.

Savage's Dictionary of New England (Hester's will).

New England Register, 41:23; 63:361 (John's will).

Dedham, Mass., Historical Register, 3:123-4, etc.

Autograph on 3:223, 271.

Dedham Church Records, 7, 8, 14, etc.

Wyman: History of Charlestown.

HUTCHINSON

RICHARD¹ HUTCHINSON* was born in Newark or Arnold, Nottinghamshire, England, about 1602-3, the son of Thomas Hutchinson. In 1660, Richard made a deposition, on file in the office of the Essex County Court, Salem, Mass., in which he gave his age as about 58 years. Richard married at the Cathedral Church of Nottingham, Dec. 7, 1627, Alice, daughter of Mr. Joseph Bosworth of Southwell. Her death has not been found, but she was living as late as Dec. 4, 1641, when she joined in a deed with Richard. Richard married second in Salem, in October 1668 Susanna, widow of Samuel Archer. She died in Salem on Nov. 26, 1674, and Richard married third, Sarah, the widow of James Standish, of whose estate Richard had been appointed administrator, April 1, 1679. Richard died in Salem in 1682, and his widow Sarah married a third husband, Thomas Roots of Manchester, Mass., whose will was probated in 1683.

Richard Hutchinson came to New England in 1634, with his wife Alice and four children. He is called husbandman in the early records. His home was in Salem Village, now Danvers, but from Salem town records it seems probable that he settled first in the town proper. Richard and Alice had their daughter Abigail baptized in the Salem church in December 1636, indicating that they were members, but records show that Alice was a member of the First Church of Salem Village in 1636, and that Richard joined in 1647. On July 25, 1639, Philemon Dickerson was granted four poles of land in Salem, "neer Richard Hutchinsons house, to make tan pitts and to dress goates hides and skinnnes." As tanning was not known to have been carried on in Salem Village at so early a period, much time has been spent in locating this spot, without success. In 1636 he had had a grant of sixty acres in Salem Village. It was voted on April 23, 1637, that "in case Ric^d Huchenson shall sette up plowing within two years he may haue 20 acres more to be added to his portion." This appears to be in consequence of the great scarcity of plows, there being but thirty-seven in the entire colony. The same year he was appointed on a committee to survey Jeffrey's Creek (now Manchester), and Mackerel Cove. In 1648 he bought for £15., the farm of Elias Stileman, consisting of 150 acres in Salem Village. This became the Hutchinson homestead. This is the last mention of his name.

His biographers say, "The records do not show him to have been officially engaged in many civic matters, but he was undoubtedly a man of indomitable perseverance, great vigor of mind and physical endurance, a strict disciplinarian in religious matters, and a thorough agriculturist." In other words, he was a successful planter.

As he had amassed a large landed estate, he had before the

* See end of sketch for nine generations in England.

close of his life divided much of his property among his children. His will of Jan. 19, 1679, was allowed, Nov. 28, 1682. An inventory was taken Sept. 25, 1682, by John Putnam, Sr., and Joshua Rea, Sr., the valuation £134.14.3. Administration was granted to his widow Sarah and Nathaniel Putnam, Aug. 4, 1682.

A digest of his interesting will is given in Vol. 2, Essex Institute Historical Collections. His "deare & loueing wife" was to remain at the house of son JOSEPH, who was to provide her with everything necessary for her comfort, but at her decease she might only dispose of her wearing apparel. If she saw cause to remove from thence, she was to have all the estate which she had when married, except certain land. He bequeathed 20 acres of land to daughter Abigail and son-in-law, Daniel Boardman; 10 acres each to grandchildren Bethiah Hutchinson and Sarah Hadlock; 4 acres to black Peter, his servant; 40 s. each to his sons-in-law Nathaniel Putnam, Thomas Hale and James Hadlock; 40 s. each to sons-in-law Daniel Boardman and Anthony Ashby; son JOSEPH to be sole executor, he to have the rest of the estate, including black Peter. For some reason JOSEPH did not serve as executor, and administration was granted to widow Sarah and Nathaniel Putnam on Aug. 4, 1682. Two interesting documents in connection with the probate are given under JOSEPH² HUTCHINSON.

Children of Richard and Alice, first wife, first 5 b., Eng.:

- 1 Alice², bp. North Muskham, Notts., 9-27-1628. D. inf.
- 2 Elizabeth, 8-20-1629; bp. Arnold, Notts., 8-30-1629. D., 6-24-1688. M. cl648, Dea. Nathaniel² (John¹) Putnam of Danvers (1619-1700); 7 chil.
- 3 Mary, bp. North Muskham, Notts, 12-28-1630. D. 1688. M., 5-26-1657, Hon. Thomas Hale, Jr., of Newbury, Mass. (1633-1688); 8 chil.
- 4 Rebecca, cl632. Liv. 1680. M., May 1658, James Hadlock of Salem (d. 1687); 7 chil.
- + 5 JOSEPH, b. North Muskham, 1633. See following.
- 6 Abigail, bp. Salem, 12-25-1636. M. by 1672, Anthony Ashby of Bradford, Mass.; 4 chil.
- 7 Hannah, bp. Salem, 1-20-1638/9. M., 4-12-1662, Daniel² (Thomas¹) Boardman of Ipswich, Mass. (d. 1708); 8 chil.
- 8 John, Salem Village (Danvers), May 1643. D., 8-2-1676. M., July 1672, Sarah³ (John², John¹) Putnam (b. 1654); had dau. Sarah. He and JOSEPH² erected a saw mill on Beaver Dam before March 1672, when Lieut. Thomas Putnam et al, complained of the highway being unsafe by reason of the Hutchinson brothers' mill dam; the court ordered it to be pulled down or repaired.

JOSEPH² HUTCHINSON, eldest son of Richard Hutchinson, was born in North Muskham, Nottinghamshire, England, about 1633, according to a deposition made by him in 1660, in which he gave his age as twenty-seven. He married first about 1660, Bethiah Prince, and second, in Salem, Mass., Feb. 28, 1677/8, Lydia, daughter of Anthony Buxton. She was the widow of Joseph Small. Her death has not been found, but she was living in June 1708. Joseph may be the Joseph Hutchinson who married in October 1710, Bethiah Raye. He is said to have died between Jan. 30, 1715/16 and June 26, 1716. See BUXTON.

The first record found is of his being appointed constable in 1658, indicating that he must have been a freeman at that time, and a member of the church. On May 10, 1666, he had a grant of a dwelling house, barn and "land already broken up." In September that year he had five children baptized in Salem church. His homestead was situated near and joined the site of the first meeting house in Salem Village (Danvers), which contained an acre of his own land which he had contributed to the proprietors to build upon. Traces of an old cellar have been found in a field, and thought to have belonged to his homestead. The dimensions of the old meetinghouse were 34 by 28 by 16 feet. In 1700 or thereabouts the church was taken down and erected upon another spot nearby and the land reverted to Joseph. It is believed that he removed the frame to the other side of the road and converted it into a barn.

He served at one time as tax gatherer, and was frequently chosen administrator and overseer of estates; was often a witness to wills, deeds and inventories, showing his standing in the community. He was on the committee to build the parsonage at Danvers in 1673; was often on juries, 1661 to 1679, and was one of the petitioners to the court for the incorporation of Danvers, dated Feb. 20, 1689.

His father appointed him executor of his will of Jan. 19, 1680, but he did not serve, and administration was granted to his stepmother Sarah, and Nathaniel Putnam, Aug. 4, 1682. The following quaint bill against Nathaniel Putnam was allowed:

3 somensis [summonses], taking out and sarving,	0 4 6
3 witenesis, one day,	9 6 0
my going to get them sworn,	0 2 0
One day for getting a copy of my fathers	
will and the record,	0 2 0
Three dais atandons,	0 6 0
	<hr/>
	1 1 0

By his father's will the care of his stepmother devolved upon him, but shortly after her husband's death she desired "to take her abode among her relations." This was just prior to her marriage to Mr Roots, who did not live long. The testimony shows that the consultations between Joseph and his

stepmother were conducted on the most friendly terms. However, Sarah signed the following deposition in March 1684:

"Whereas I have signed to a wrighting which was made by my son in law [stepson] Joseph Hutchincon which I understood was only a discharge for the goods that I carried away from my husband hutchinson his house, which said wrighting to my best remembrance I never heard read, but was then Ready to confide in my son in lawes honesty, for he told me I must give him a discharge for what I then carried away which I thought was reason, and therefore signed to the said righting as a receipt March 1683/4, before Barth'w Gedney, Asst."

A church record shows that Joseph's second wife Lydia was admitted to the Danvers church on April 27, 1690.

In 1692 he was involved in the Salem witchcraft delusion, and the scene of the trials was in the church which was on his land. He was one of a number who entered a complaint against Tituba (the Indian woman living in the family of Rev. Samuel Parris), of Sarah, the wife of William Good, and of Sarah, the wife of Alexander Osborn.

During his lifetime he distributed his very large property among his children, and did not make a will. In 1694, he deeded to his son Joseph fifty acres "where he now dwells, "&c. In 1707 he gave his son Samuel thirty acres, and to his son Richard thirty acres near Beaver Dam (the site of the sawmill) and to son Benjamin also thirty acres. In 1708 he gave to his son Robert his mansion house, barn, stock of cattle, &c, and on June 3, 1708, he deeded thirty acres to his son AMBROSE.

Children of Joseph and Bethiah, recorded in Salem:

- 1 Abigail³, bp. 9-26-1666 with four others. D. yg.
- 2 Bethiah, bp. 9-26-1666. D. 1690.
- 3 Joseph, bp. 9-26-1666. D.1751. Res: Danvers and Salem. M., Elizabeth³ (Job², Job¹) Swinnerton (1663-1699); 7 chil. M.2,1701, Rebecca Knight of Topsfield, Mass.; 2 chil. Descendants in Milford, N. H.
- 4 John, bp. 9-26-1666. M.1,1694, Mary² (Thomas¹) Gould; 5 chil. M.2,1710, Hannah Howard (liv.1741); 2 chil.
- 5 Benjamin, bp. 9-26-1666. D.1733. M.1,1689, Jane² (Walter¹) Philips (d.1711); 10 chil. M.2,1715, Abigail Foster (liv.1732); 1 son, Nathan⁴,1717, went to Amherst,NH.

Children of Joseph and second wife Lydia, recorded in Salem:

- 6 Abigail³, 1-14-1678/9. M., Joseph Allen (1672-cl740); 10 chil.
- 7 Richard, 5-10-1681. Prob. removed to Maine about 1738. M.1714, Rachel Bunce (liv.1727); 6 chil.
- 8 Samuel, Danvers, 10-9-1682. D., Windham, Conn., 1758. M.1715, Rachel (cl675-1752), sister of William Allen; 3 chil.

+ 9 AMBROSE³, 6-4-1684. See below.

10 Lydia, 9-13-1685. D.1764. M.,Lynn, 1709, George³ (Samuel², Francis¹) Nourse (1682-1759); 5 chil.

11 Robert, 11-3-1687. D.1733. M.1,1711, Elizabeth⁴ (Benjamin³, Nathaniel², John¹) Putnam (1690-1716); 2 chil. M.2, 1717, Sarah Putnam (liv.1733).

AMBROSE³ HUTCHINSON was born in Salem Village, Mass., now Danvers, June 4, 1684. He and Ruth Leach published their intention to marry, Jan. 7, 1708/9, in Salem, and were married there on June 24, 1709. His young wife Ruth was born in Salem on March 31,1692, the daughter of John Leach. She was living in 1731, but the date of her death has not been found. Ambrose died in Salem in 1757. See LEACH.

He was a farmer, and lived in that part of the homestead deeded to him by his father June 3, 1708, at the time of his marriage. This thirty acres of land adjoined land owned by his brother Robert, on the highway. Records show that he was taxed regularly in Danvers, once, 1719, for the salary of the minister, Rev. Peter Clark. Ambrose was a church member, and had his children baptized there.

Administration of his estate was granted to his widow and son George on Sept. 26,1757, the widow's name not given. The inventory of his personal property amounted to £103. The Register of Probate at Salem writes that the old record did not contain a statement as to heirs, as the estate was insolvent, and there was no distribution except to creditors.

Two of his sons, John and George, went to Lyndboro, N. H.

Children of Ambrose and Ruth, from Salem records:

1 Amos⁴, bp. 6-10-1711. Mariner. M., 7-7-1737, Hannah⁵ (Ebenezer⁴, Joseph³, JOSEPH², RICHARD¹) HUTCHINSON (d., 1804); had Amos (d.yg); Seviah; Ruth (b.1752).

2 Israel, bp. 8-23-1713.

3 James. D. yg.

4 Samuel, bp. 4-24-1715. Mariner in early life. Moved to Woodstock, Conn., about 1748; manufactured scythes. M., 11-13-1735, Elizabeth, dau. of David Judd (liv.1748); 2 sons; and dau. Mary.

+ 5 JOHN, bp. 7-5-1719. See following.

6 James, bp. 6-11-1721. D.,Middletown,Conn.,1752. Perhaps father of James, Conn. Revolutionary soldier.

7 George, bp. Danvers, 11-1-1730; perhaps b. much earlier. "Removed shortly after marriage to Lyndeborough, N. H." where he d. Admr. of father's est., 1757. M.1,Middletown, 6-8-1748, Elizabeth Bickford; 7 chil. M.2,1767-8, Sarah Bevins; 5 chil. Children given by Perley, etc.: 1, William; 2, Samuel; 3, George, 4, Mary; 5, Susanna; 6, Betsey; 7 Effie, b.Wilton,N.H., 4-2-1765; d., 1828;

m., 1804, Nathan Tuttle of Wilton (1759-1852); 1 son who m. Mary B. Hutchinson, b. Wilton, 6-18-1800; dau. of (10) Ambrose; 6 chil. 8, Eda, Danvers, 12-27-1789; 9, James; 10, Ambrose, Wilton, 2-12-1773; Res: Williamtown, Vt., 1836; m., 1799, Deborah⁶ (David⁵, JONATHAN⁴) CRAM; dau. Mary; 11, Ruth, bp. Danvers, 11-20-1774; 12, Clark.

JOHN⁴ HUTCHINSON was born in Danvers, Mass., and baptized there, July 5, 1719, by Rev. Peter Clark. His wife was perhaps named Deborah, as a widow Deborah Hutchinson was living in Lyndeborough, N.H., in 1790, with two daughters, according to the First Federal Census. John died in Lyndeborough about 1777, intestate. His estate was administered by Nehemiah.

He and his brother George settled in Salem-Canada, later named Lyndeborough, in the 1760's. He was apparently there in 1763, for among the inhabitants of Salem-Canada who signed a petition to Gov. Benning Wentworth for a tract of land which became Lyndeborough, were Jacob Cram, David Cram, Jonathan Cram, and John Hutchinson, June 28, 1763. A John Hutchinson signed the Association Test in Nottingham, N. H., list dated Aug. 16, 1776. In a list of Lyndeborough men who went to Ticonderoga, July 1, 1777, is John Hutchinson. In the list of Lyndeborough men who went to Bennington, Vt., July 21, 1777, was John Hutchinson. See also authorities at end of sketch.

Probable children of John:

- + 1 ISABELLA⁵, b. Dec. 1739, perhaps in Danvers. See below.
- 2 John? b. c1648. Perhaps of Norwich, N.H., Rev. soldier.
- 3 Nathaniel. In Rev. Wife Katherine in 1762? Liv. 1790.
- 4 Thomas, c1760. in Rev. M., Phebe Chickering; 6 chil.
- 5 Nehemiah. Exec. of father's est., 1777. Had 2 sons and 2 daus. in 1790, Lyndeborough. See Hist., Lyndeboro.
- 6 James. Given in N.E. Register, 19:19-20 and Hutchinson Gen.
- 7 Ebenezer. Had 2 sons; 2 daus., Lyndeborough, 1790 Cen.

ISABELLA⁵ HUTCHINSON according to the History of Lyndeborough, N.H., was "of Danvers," Mass., and born, December 1739. This was perhaps taken from her tombstone as her birth is not recorded in the published vital statistics of that town, nor the surrounding towns. She married about 1762, Jacob, born in Wilmington, Mass., Oct. 5, 1739, the son of Jonathan Cram. His death has not been found, but he is listed in Lyndeborough in the 1790 Census. Isabella died there, Feb. 3, 1712. See CRAM.

Isabella is assumed to be the daughter of John Hutchinson who with his brother George went from Danvers to Lyndeborough in the 1760's. George married in 1748, years after Isabella was born. Note also that Isabella named her first son John.

Perley Derby: Hutchinson Family (Salt Lake City Library).
 Snow-Estes Ancestry, 1:158.
 Perley: History of Salem, Mass., 1:249-252.
 Chamberlain: History of Lyndeborough, N.H., 717.
 Hurd: History of Hillsborough County, N.H., 502.
 New England Register, 19:18-20; 22:235-250; 21:277.
 American Genealogist, 14:84-5. (Bethiah Prince)
 Middlesex County, Mass., Historic Homes, &c., 3:982-984;
 4:1435.
 Essex Quarterly Court Proceedings, 3:102, 113; 4:66, 143,
 194; 5:416.
 Essex Inst. Historical Collections, 3:229, &c.
 First United States Census, 1790, Maine and New Hampshire.
 New Hampshire Provincial and Town Papers, 2:118. Revolution-
 ary service of John Hutchinson of Lyndeborough: Pvt.,
 Capt. Peter Clarke's co., Militia; marched from Lyndefor-
 ough for Ticonderoga, 7-1-1777. Also 9:541.

- - - - -

ANCESTRY OF RICHARD¹ HUTCHINSON OF SALEM

BARNARD^I HUTCHINSON of Cowlam, Yorkshire, living 1282,
 married a daughter of John Boyville, Esq. 3 chil.

JOHN^{II} HUTCHINSON married Edith, daughter of William
 Wouldbie. 4 chil.

JAMES^{III} HUTCHINSON of Cowlam, married Ursula Gregory of
 Nafferton, Yorkshire. 5 chil.

WILLIAM^{IV} HUTCHINSON of Cowlam, married Anna, daughter of
 William Bennet, Esq., of Theckley, Yorkshire. 4 chil.

ANTHONY^V HUTCHINSON of Cowlam, married first, Judith, the
 daughter of Thomas Crosland. No children by this marriage.
 He married second, Isabel, daughter of Robert Harvie. 8 chil.

THOMAS^{VI} HUTCHINSON is thought to have married the daugh-
 ter of a Mr Drake of Kinculton, Nottinghamshire. He was liv-
 ing during the reign of King Henry VIII (1509-1547), and was
 alive on Oct. 9, 1550, from documents. He bought the princi-
 pal part of Owthorpe, Notts., portions in the possession of
 his descendants. Also owned an estate at Colston Bassett, but
 lived at Cropwell Butler, Notts. 3 chil.

LAWRENCE^{VII} HUTCHINSON lived at Tollerton, near Owthorpe.
 His will of July 21, 1577, was proved at York, Oct. 9, 1578.
 It named his wife Isabel and five children.

THOMAS^{VIII} HUTCHINSON lived at Newark, Notts. His will,
 March 1, 1598, proved May 11, 1598, named three children.

THOMAS^{IX} HUTCHINSON inherited the Newark estate, but be-
 tween 1601 and 1605 removed to Arnold, where he was buried on
 Aug. 17, 1618, survived by his wife Alice. His will of March
 4, 1618, bequeathed to wife Alice and seven children, includ-
 ing RICHARD, who emigrated to New England.

LEACH

This family is said to have descended from John de Leche, surgeon to King Edward III of England. The coat of arms has on it three crowns, the significance of which is that upon one occasion while the kings of France and Scotland were prisoners of King Edward, the three kings dined at the house of the surgeon to the king, John de Leche, and as a token of the incident King Edward handed de Leche three crowns. Afterwards, when the king granted him a large estate, three crowns were placed on his coat of arms.

LAWRENCE¹ LEACH was born in England, perhaps Ash, Martock, Somerset, about 1580-3. He married his wife Elizabeth in England, but her parents are not known. Lawrence died in Salem, Mass., on June 24, 1662, "age 82," survived by Elizabeth, who was living in 1670, and is said to have died in 1674.

The ship list of the Abigail, sailing from Weymouth, Dorset, Eng., June 20, 1628, contains the names of Lawrence Leach and "M^r John Endicott, new governor." The Abigail arrived in Salem on Sept. 6, 1628. Lawrence brought with him his wife, and sons John, RICHARD and Robert, his son Clement remaining in England. He had a brother, John Leach, in Salem, who was presented at court in 1647 for not living with his wife. In 1659 John Leach bequeathed his estate, amounting to £33.12.10, to his grandnephew and namesake JOHN³ LEACH, son of RICHARD². John is said to have been occupied at the iron foundry owned by Lawrence. He apparently left no children.

Before the Winthrop Fleet left Old England, Governor Matthew Cradock wrote from Gravesend, England, under date of April 17, 1629, a long letter concerning the affairs of the new colony to Governor John Endicott of Massachusetts Bay Colony, in which occurs the following paragraph: "We desire you to take notice of one Lawrence Leach, whom we have found a careful and painful man, [painstaking] and we doubt not he will continue his diligence. Let him have deserving respect." As Governor Endicott came on the same ship, he was probably aware of Lawrence's potentialities, and made good use of them.

His life in America would seem to have fully justified the confidence reposed in him by Governor Cradock, judging by the records. He was one of the founders of the church at Salem, of which he was a prominent member. He was sworn in as freeman of Salem on May 18, 1630. He was a member of the jury on

Nov. 29, 1630, in Boston, at the trial of the first capital offense case to be heard in Massachusetts, that of John Billington of the Mayflower Pilgrims, who was hanged that year.

On the list of Salem grantees, 1636, is: "Law:Leech, free-man, 100 acres." On the 1637 list is: "Lawr:Leech, family of five, 3/4 acre." He engaged in farming and milling at "Ryal-Side," now Beverly, and his mills were so important that a way was laid out to them in 1657 from the meeting house at Cape Ann side, and other adjacent towns caused roads to be opened to them. He also had an iron foundry, which was the first in the colonies.

On Dec. 31, 1638, he was chosen one of the seven men to manage the public affairs of Salem, an office which he held for years, and had among his colleagues, Gov. John Endicott, William Hawthorn, Roger Conant, John Woodbury and John Balch. He represented Salem for many years in the Massachusetts General Court, the legislative body, at Boston.

"An Englishman of parts, from every evidence a man of family and standing in his English home, well fitted to assume the position of prominence...which he held. His property was developed to capacity later, in connection with mills which drew patronage from all the nearby towns." "The usefulness of his life gained respect for his memory."

His nuncupative will, presented to the court on June 25, 1662, left everything to his wife Elizabeth, to whom administration was granted. His age was given as "85 or thereabouts." Mention was made that he owed £30 for the mill. He evidently disposed of his property among his children before his death, as his inventory amounted to but £138, and he was known to be a large land holder.

Probable children of Lawrence and Elizabeth, order not known:

- 1 Robert², England, cl605. D.1674. M.1, cl639, Mary or Miriam (d.1648); 4 or 5 daus. 2nd wife Alice d. cl691; 1 dau., 2 sons. She m.2, 1676, Robert Elwell; had daus.
- 2 Clement, England. M., and lived in England when parents came over.
- 3 John, b. England. D. 1659. M. 1, cl648, Sarah² (Roger¹) Conant (b. cl628). M. 2, Sarah² (John¹) Waldron; he had 11 chil. by two wives. Sarah m.2, Timothy Goodwin.
- 4 Margaret, b. England, cl613. Came on ship Susan and Ellen in 1635.
- 5 Ambrose, b. England, cl616, probable son. Res: Sudbury, Naragansett and Boston.
- + 6 RICHARD, b. England cl617. See following.
- 7 Edmund, possible son. Res: New Haven, Conn., 1647-8.

- 8 Rachel². Liv. 1683. M. cl663, John¹ Sibley (d. 1661); 5 chil. M. 2, cl671, Thomas¹ Goldthwaite (d.1683)
- 9 James, probable son, perhaps b. Salem. D. 1697. M., 1, Jane² (Thomas¹) Turpin. M.2, Jane² (Alexander?) Bachelor, widow of Walter Michemor. At least 6 chil. by two wives. Res:Portsmouth, N.H.
- 10 Giles, possible son. Liv. 1705. Prominent in Bridgewater, Mass. M.1, Weymouth, Mass., 1657, Anne Nokes; 7 or more chil. Given in Mitchell's History of B'water.

CAPTAIN RICHARD² LEACH, son of Lawrence Leach, was born in England about 1617-18. He married about 1647, Sarah, daughter of Widow Anne Fuller. He died at the Leach farm in Rial Side, now Beverly, Mass., May 9, 1687. Sarah's death has not been found.

Richard Leach was appointed administrator of Widow Anne Fuller's estate on June 25, 1662. Her age was given as seventy-nine. She left him her five-acre lot for the charge of her burial, and made his residuary legatee, after bequests to Bethiah Farrow, John and Sarah Leach. Nothing more has been discovered about her.

Richard Leach is called Captain and yeoman in the records. He had a grant of land at Salem near that of his brother John, in 1639. He was a member of the first church in 1648, Sarah being admitted on Sept. 1, 1648. He was admitted a freeman in 1665; appointed lieutenant of the militia in 1675 and captain in 1677. He served in King Philip's War in 1675-6.*

His will dated Salem, June 17, 1685, was probated on Nov. 25, 1687. Administration was granted to son JOHN, on Dec. 7, 1687. He bequeathed to wife Sarah; son JOHN; daughter Elizabeth the wife of Benjamin Collins; daughter Mary the wife of Benjamin Ierson; two daughters, Hannah and Rachel; to Joseph, Sarah and John Herrick, children of daughter Sarah; to young Pascho Foote "who now lives with me." He appointed son JOHN sole executor; Israel Porter and Job Swinnerton, overseers.

Children of Richard and Sarah, born in Rial Side (Beverly), baptized in Salem:

- + 1 JOHN³, cl648. Bp. 9-3-1648, after his mother joined the Salem church. See following.
- 2 Sarah, bp. 11-19-1648. D.1674. Prob. m. Beverly, 1665, Joseph² (Henry¹) Herrick (1645-1718); 4 chil. Joseph m.2, Mary Endicott, grand dau. of Gov. John¹ Endicott; and 3, Mary, widow of Capt. George March.
- 3 Rachel, bp. 4-6-1651. D. yg.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

- 4 Elizabeth³, bp. 11-27-1653. Liv 1695. M., 1677, Benjamin² (Henry¹) Collins; 6 chil. b. Lynn, Mass.
- 5 Mary, bp. 9-3-1654. Liv. 1692. M. 1680, Benjamin² (Edward¹) Ierston (b. 1645); son Benjamin b. 1681, Lynn. Mary was accused of witchcraft in 1692, but never tried.
- 6 Richard, bp. 6-15-1656. Prob. d. yg. Not in father's will, 1685.
- 7 Hannah, bp. 6-2-1662. Unmarried in 1685.
- 8 Child, bp. 3-29-1665. Not in father's will, 1685.
- 9 Rachel, bp. 5-7-1668. Liv. 1685, unmarried.

JOHN³ LEACH was born about 1648, and baptized in the First Church of Salem, Mass., Sept. 3, 1648, the son of Richard and Sarah Leach. He married in Salem on May 22, 1667, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Flint. She was born in Salem on June 30, 1650, and died his widow, Feb. 8, 1719/20, her husband having died in Salem on March 5, 1717/18. See FLINT.

He is called yeoman in the records. His grand-uncle John Leach left him his estate in 1659, inventoried at £33 .12. 10. He was executor of his father's estate in December 1687, and inherited the estate at Rial Side in Beverly. According to a deed of John Ganson, his son-in-law, the father had given his five youngest daughters land at Rial Side. This was probably when they married.

John was a soldier in King Philip's War in Captain Daniel Henschman's company, under Lieut. Philip Curtis, from Nov. 2, 1675, and was credited Nov. 30, 1675, with £1.19.04. He was also in Captain Samuel Mosley's company, credited with military service under him, Dec. 10, 1675, with £4.19.04, and on Feb. 29, 1675/6, with £2.4.0.*

Children of John and Elizabeth, born in Salem:

- 1 Elizabeth⁴, Dec. 1668. D. 1716. M., c1684, Joshua³ (Joshua², Daniel¹) Rea; 6 chil., 1686-1696.
- 2 Sarah, 8-31-1673. M. 1690, Samuel³ (Henry², Henry¹) Her-
rick of Beverly (1670-1743); 10 chil. in 1718.
- 3 Samuel, 4-28-1677. D. 1731-2. M. 1, 1699, Ginger³ (Israel²
John¹) Porter (1679-1706); 3 chil. M. 2, 1710, Hepzibah³
(Daniel², Daniel¹) Rea (d. 1716); 4 chil. M. 3, 1719, Ab-
igail Baker (d. 1726). M. 4, 1727, Abigail Raymond (d. af-
ter 1632).
- 4 Hannah, 8-31-1679. D. 1753. M. 1708, Thomas³ (Thomas²,
Roger¹) Preston (1709-1742); 4 chil.
- 5 Abigail, 1-19-1682/3. M. 1705, John² (Benjamin¹) Ganson;
4 chil. M. 2, 1726, Thomas³ (2, 1) FLINT (1678-1741+)

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

6 Mary⁴, 3-3-1684/5. M., 1709, Samuel⁴ (John³, Nathaniel², John¹) Putnam (1684-1753); 7 chil., 1712-1729.

7 Lydia, 1-12-1690/1. M., 1708, Benjamin³ (Benjamin², Joseph¹) Houlton (b. 1690; d. by 1745); 9 chil. Benjamin m. 2, 1736, Widow Elizabeth Putnam. She m. 3, 1745, Edward Carlton.

+ 8 RUTH, 3-31-1692. See below.

RUTH⁴ LEACH was born on March 31, 1692, in Salem, Mass., where on Jan. 7, 1708/9, was published her intention to marry Ambrose Hutchinson, born in Salem Village (now Danvers), June 4, 1684, the son of Joseph Hutchinson. They were married on June 24, 1709. Ambrose died in 1757, apparently survived by Ruth, who with his son George was granted administration of his estate on Sept. 26, 1757. See HUTCHINSON.

Leach Genealogy.

Stone: Early History of Beverly, Mass., 29.

Pope: Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Banks: Planters of the Commonwealth, 1620-1640, p. 59.

Perley: History of Salem, Mass., 1:456, 463; 1:118-119.

Bodge: History of King Philip's War, 55, 71, 72.

Essex County, Mass., Court Records, 1:389; 4:19, 111.

Salem, Beverly and Lynn, Mass., Vital Records.

LONG

ROBERT¹ LONG was born about 1590 in England, probably in the cathedral town of St. Albans, Hertfordshire. He married first in St. Albans, Oct. 3, 1614, Sarah Taylor, who was baptized there on May 29, 1595, the daughter of John and Margaret (Wilmote) Taylor. They moved to Dunstable, Bedfordshire, where Sarah was buried on Dec. 12, 1631. Robert married in England before Nov. 1634, a second wife named Elizabeth. He died on Jan. 9, 1663/4, in Charlestown, Mass., where his widow died on May 29, 1687, "ae 84."

"Robert Longe, innholder, of Dunstable, Bedfordshire, age 30," embarked July 7, 1635, on the ship Defence, with his wife Elizabeth, age 30, and ten children, whose ages are also given on the ship list. There was also a servant, Lucy Mercer. The ship arrived in Boston, Mass., on Oct. 8, 1635.

He settled immediately in Charlestown, and purchased "The Great House," for £30. The Great House was first used as the official residence of the governor, and was bought in 1633 by the town of Charlestown from John Winthrop and other gentlemen for £10. It was used as meeting house until sold to Robert Long, when it became a tavern. It stood entirely within the market place, and was sometimes known as the Three Cranes, from its sign. The tavern was kept by the Longs until 1711, and it is believed to have been burned on June 17, 1775, when the British burned the town of Charlestown on evacuation.

Robert joined the Charlestown church, April 17, 1636. On March 21, 1655, he made a deposition, giving his age as about sixty-five, which agrees with the age on the ship list.

His will of July 10, 1658, was probated on April 5, 1664. Inventory of January 1663/4, included a house valued at £270, and lands at £602. The will bequeathed to wife; sons Joshua, John, Michael, Zachary; daughter Kempthorne, daughters Ruth, Deborah, Hannah, Rebecca Rowe, Sarah Hill, ELIZABETH PARKER, and Anne Converse; grandson Samuel Long to have his portion when of age; refers to brother Johnson; Joshua to have £20 to buy him books. In 1673 the heirs sold their rights in their father's estate to brother John Long.

Children of Robert and Sarah, first wife, 8 bp. St. Albans:

- 1 Michael², bp. St. Albans, 7-30-1615. D.1588. Wife Joanna d. 1691, "ae 74," 9 chil.
- 2 Sarah, bp. 10-13-1616. D.1670. M.cl639, Abraham¹ Hill of Charlestown (cl615-1660+); 8 chil.
- 3 Robert, bp. 1-17-1618/19. D. Barbadoes. M., Elizabeth Hawkins; had son Samuel. She m.2, Jacob² (John¹) Green (b.cl615). He m.2, Mary Whipple.
- + 4 ELIZABETH, bp. 11-14-1621. See below.
- 5 Anne, 6-1-1623. D.1691. M. 1643, James² (Edward¹) Converse; 9 chil.
- 6 Mary, bp. as Martha, 9-5-1627. D.1675. M., Simon Kempthorn (d.cl657); had dau. Sarah.
- 7 Rebecca, cl627. "Age 8," on ship list. D.1680. M.1656, Elias Rowe (cl630-1687); had son John.
- 8 John, bp. 2-10-1628/9. Sea captain; innholder. M.1, Abigail² (Capt. Francis¹) Norton (d.1674); 9 chil. M.2, 1674, Mrs Mary [Nowell] Winslow (d.1683); 4 chil.
- 9 Zachary, bp. Dunstable, Eng., 10-20-1630. Mariner. D., 1688. M.1,1656, Sarah² (Joshua¹) Tidd (1639-1674); 6 chil. M.2, Mary (d.1681), dau. of Rev. Mr. Burr; 2 chil. M.3, 1682, Mrs Sarah [Foster] Moore; 3 chil.

Children of Robert and second wife, Elizabeth:

- 10 Joshua², about Nov.1634. "3/4 yr." on ship list. Harvard College, 1653. D. by 1693.
- 11 Hannah, Charlestown, 3-2-1637; bp.3-12-1637. D.1710. M., 1, 1657, Henry Cookery (d.cl662); had son Henry liv.in 1673. M.2,1663, Luke² (Abraham¹) Perkins; 9 chil.
- 12 Ruth. Liv. 1682. M.cl658, William¹ Walley; 4 chil.
- 13 Deborah, 8-10-1642; bp. Charlestown, 8-23-1642.

ELIZABETH² LONG was baptized at St. Albans Cathedral, St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, on Nov. 14, 1621. She married in Woburn, Mass., May 23, 1643, Captain James Parker, who had lived at Charlestown before going to Woburn. The death date of Elizabeth is not recorded; her last child was born in 1661. James Parker married again very late in life, and his widow's name was Eunice. He died in Woburn in 1701, "age about 84." See PARKER.

Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Banks: Planters of the Commonwealth, 167-8.

Wyman: Charlestown, Mass., Gens. and Estates, 625.

Winsor: Memorial History of Boston, Mass., 1:393 (autograph)

New England Register, 14:315; 32:234; 67:415-16; 104:37-8.

Charlestown and Woburn, Mass., Vital Records.

LUFF

JOHN¹ LUFF of Salem, Mass., had a wife named Bridget, who was born about 1587, and was living with her son-in-law Robert Hebert as late as 1671, at the age of eighty-four. John Luff is thought to have died about 1667 or 1668.

The name is also spelled Luffe, Loof and Love. He came on the ship Mary and John on May 24, 1633. He may have been the John Love fined by the General Court of Massachusetts on July 7, 1635, for drunkenness.

He settled at Salem, where he was probably living in 1636. He was a weaver by trade. On Dec. 27, 1636, the county court ordered "J^{no} Luff to sit four hours in the stocks for resisting Constable Weston." He appeared in various suits in 1640-1641 and 1642. His wife Bridget was admitted to Salem church on May 16, 1647. There is a record of his selling land in 1648, and that year lived separated from his wife. They were before the county court for living apart. The selectmen were ordered to find work for him, which he was to do under penalty of going to "geole," and the selectmen were to see to the maintenance of Bridget. In December 1649 the difficulties between them were again before the court, the orders of the selectmen were approved, and it was ordered that "if John Tompkins and ROBERT HIBBARD refused what the selectmen had ordered execution should be granted against them."

In 1650 he was freed from training on account of old age and disability, so it may be inferred that he had been a member of the train band before that time. On Feb. 18, 1661/2, "J^{no} Luffe vpon his Complaynt of want of wood, it is ordered: that he is to haue two loads of wood & the towne to pay for it." On April 20, 1662, he was a witness to the bill of sale of the ship William to William Harvey of Ratliffe, England.

By 1663 the trouble with his wife had evidently been settled, as the town records show. He sold his property, and on Jan. 5, 1663/4, "....it is agreed between John Luffe and Rob: HIBBURD that John Luffe deliueringe to ROB: HIBBURD the 10£. he sould his house and land for at the ferrie, to haue for ever after his owne pp. estate, that John Luffe and his wife shall live in a p^t of the house in which the french man now liveth after his year is out to liue in, for the terme of both their liues, and that he will allowe them a p^{cell} of grounde for a garden, of 10 or 20 Rods, if they are put at a charge to

the towne, that in case John Luff should be disabled by sickness or other hande of god from his worke that he shall come to be kept on oth^r charge, that the towne will free ROB: HIBBURD from any such extraordinary charge."

In 1665, then near eighty, he was still able to work, and on Aug. 26, 1665, the town paid "to M^r Battersfor mending his wayes [roads] and to Jon Luff, £20.10.00." However, he was a very old and feeble man, and by May 18, 1666, a committee of three men was appointed to see that John Luffe was relieved, and on Dec. 11, 1666, Edmund Batters, a member of the committee, was granted 28s. 6d. "for supplying Luff, in addition to what had already been done for him." Robert Hebert called on the town to help with his support, and on Jan. 24, 1667/8, it was "ordered that ROBERT HIBBURD shall have 30s. out of the Towne Rate for his exterordinary troble and expence about his father John Luff." He asked for more, however, and the same day was allowed £02.00.00, "for exterordynary Charg."

He is thought to have died not long after this entry, but his wife Bridget Luff was living with Hebert as late as 1671, her age being given as eighty-four years.

Only children found (there may have been others):

- 1 Daughter, who married John Tompkins, apparently a son-in-law of John and Bridget.
- + 2 JOAN. See below.

JOAN² LUFF (or Love) married about 1640, probably in Salem, Mass., Robert Hebert (Hibbert, Hebard, Hibburd, etc.) He was born in England in 1612-15, and died in Beverly, Mass., on May 7, 1684, "age about 72." Joan died there shortly before April 6, 1696. See HEBERT.

Hibbard Genealogy.

Our Colonial and Continental Ancestors, 129-30.

Perley: History of Salem, Mass., 1:391; 2:15, 322.

Salem Town Records, 2:41, 84.

Beverly, Mass., Vital Records.

Essex County, Mass., Quarterly Court Records.

LYNDALL

JAMES¹ LYNDALL of Duxbury, Mass., came from the north of England before 1640, according to the bible of his grandson, James³ Lyndall of Salem, Mass. He died between August and October 1652. His widow Mary did not long survive, dying before Feb. 8, 1652/3, when "a review of the estate of James Lyndall was taken after the decease of Mary Lyndall his wife."

There was another James Lyndall, living in Boston, Mass., who had a wife Susanna and daughter Elizabeth, but the relationship, if any, has not been established.

The nuncupative will of Elizabeth Bingham, of St. Martin le Grand, in London, Parish of St. Leonard in Foster Lane, dated Nov. 3, 1636, proved on May 20, 1637, left legacies to her master James Lindell, £5; to her mistress Mary Lindell, £5; to Joshua Lindell, £5; to Caleb Lindell, £5; to Thomas Benn, £5; to Susan Smith, £3; to Margaret Harvy, 50 s. The estate was in the hands of Mr Thomas Boyland, gent., the residuary legatee. This undoubtedly relates to this Lyndall family.

He was still a young man when he arrived in this country, and settled in Duxbury, Plymouth Colony.* The first record is dated April 6, 1640, when James Phillips and James Lindall had each a grant of a "Garden Place" on Stony Brook, and four acres of upland in "Duxburrow." In 1683 his upland in Duxbury was owned by Samuel West. He owned land both in Duxbury and Marshfield, as appears from his will. His property in Marshfield was next to the home of William Holmes. He was one of the fifty-four Duxbury men who had an additional grant of territory which was afterwards (1656) incorporated as the town of Bridgewater, but he never lived there.

His name is on the list of Duxbury men able to bear arms, that is, between the ages of 16 and 60, in 1643. He was also a member of Captain Myles Standish's militia.

James' will of Aug. 10, 1652, was exhibited before General Court of Plymouth, March 4, 1652/3, on the authority of Captain Myles Standish and Mr John Alden, witnesses. The will bequeaths to wife Mary during her widowhood; to son Timothy a lot in Bridgewater; another lot to ABIGAIL. He expressed the will that "when Timothy shall come into possession after his mother's death of lands at Duxburrow and Marshfield, he shall pay his sister ABIGAIL one-half of the value." He left a cow and a calf to the Duxbury church. He designated his wife Mary

* Qualifies for Society of Old Plymouth Colony.

executrix, and his "highly and well beloved friend and neighbor, Constant Southworth [Junior], to be supervisor." The inventory taken by Collier, Alden and Standish on Oct. 29, 1652, amounted to £130, and indicates the standing of the men he was associated with. As stated in the first paragraph, a review of the inventory was taken on Feb. 8, 1652/3, after the death of Mary.

ABIGAIL and Timothy, being minors at the death of their parents, were placed by the court under "the care & tuition" of Constant Southworth, Jr.

Children of James and Mary:

- 1 James², b. Eng. According to the bible of James³ Lyndall, James, Caleb, and Joshua died in England of the plague. This son James was not named in the will of Elizabeth Bingham, 1636, and probably died before. See text.
- 2 Caleb, b. Eng. Named in Elizabeth Bingham's will, 1636, and d. before 1638, of the plague. See text.
- 3 Joshua, b. Eng. Named in Elizabeth Bingham's will, 1636, and d. before 1638, of the plague. See text.
- + 4 ABIGAIL, b. Eng. See below.
- 5 Timothy, Duxbury, 5-3-1642. D., Salem, 1-6-1698/9. M., Feb. 1672/3, Mary³ (Nathaniel², Philip¹) Veren, b. 1648; d. 1-7-1731/2, age 83, in Salem; 9 chil.'

ABIGAIL² LYNDALL is thought to have been born in England and to have come over with her parents about 1638. She married about 1656, Captain Samuel Wadsworth, son of Christopher Wadsworth. Samuel was born in Duxbury about 1630, and died in 1676. He was slain at the battle of Green Hill on April 21, 1776, during King Philip's War. Abigail died in 1687.

See WADSWORTH.

Savage's Dictionary of New England, 2:95.

Winsor's History of Duxbury, Mass., 276.

Giles Memorial, 213-315.

New England Register, 4:320; 7:15-17; 47:397 (Bingham will).

Mitchell: History of Bridgewater, Mass., 244.

Jones: Moses Wadsworth and Hannah Stevens—Ancestral Lines and Descendants (privately printed), in possession of Dr Margaret Farr Hara. Page 14.

MAVERICK

REVEREND ROBERT^I MAVERICK was buried in Awliscombe, Devonshire, England, on Nov. 14, 1573, called "clerk" [cleric]. The earliest record of him in Awliscombe is his son Radford's baptism in 1561.

Children, from wills and other records:

- + 1 PETER^{II}, eldest son, cl1550. See below.
- 2 Alexander, cl1552. M. 1575, Alice Crabbe; 3 chil.
- 3 John. 4 chil. mentioned in brother Radford's will, 1622.
- 4 Edward. D.1598. M., and had 3 chil.
- 5 Alice. D.1599. M.1576, Little John Searell.
- 6 Radford, bp. Awliscombe, 6-18-1561. D.1622. Wife Awdrey d. 1619; no chil. Oxford 1581; ordained 1583. Vicar of Ilsington, Devon, 1597-1620. Will of 1622 named many relatives.
- 7 Elizabeth, bp. Awliscombe, 4-19-1564. M., 1584, Thomas Brewer (liv.1622); 2 sons.
- 8 William, bp. Awliscombe, 11-5-1567. D. 1568.
- 9 Daughter who m. Robert Caddy, and had a daughter.

REVEREND PETER^{II} MAVERICK was born about 1550, perhaps before his father settled in Awliscombe, Devonshire. He died a violent death, the circumstances not recorded, before Feb. 3, 1616/17, when John Hassard was ordained rector of Awliscombe, succeeding Peter Maverick. He was referred to in his brother Radford's will, dated 1622, as eldest brother. He married at Awliscombe, Nov. 7, 1577, Dorothy Tucker.

Peter Bull alias Maverick was ordained as deacon at Awliscombe on Jan. 15, 1573/4, and Peter Maverick alias Bull was ordained as priest, March 17, 1573/4. On Nov. 3, 1580, Peter Maverick alias Bull, clerk [cleric], was admitted to the perpetual vicarage of Awliscombe. In 1612 he sued William Champneys, gent., the record of the suit being of the utmost importance in revealing the pedigree of these Devon Mavericks.

Children of Peter and Dorothy, baptized at Awliscombe:

- + 1 JOHN^{III}, bp. Awliscombe, 12-28-1578. See following.
- 2 Judith, bp. 6-24-1580. D. inf.
- 3 Rebecca, bp. 6-24-1580. D. inf.
- 4 Nathaniel, bp. 6-24-1583. D., London, 1630, called "chief clerk to Town Clerck." M., Mary Langley, widow. Will, 1630, calls him gent. of St. Lawrence Old Jewry, London.
- 5 Daniel, bp. 6-11-1585. D. inf.

6 Elizabethⁱⁱⁱ, bp. 6-11-1585. D. inf.

7 Marie, bp. 7-24-1586. D. inf.

8 Marie, bp. 8-4-1588. D. 1604.

REVEREND JOHN¹ MAVERICK was baptized at Awliscombe, Devonshire, England, on Dec. 28, 1578, the son of Reverend Peter Maverick, vicar of that place. He died in Dorchester, Mass., on Feb. 3, 1636/7, and was buried in the Old Burying Ground. He married at Islington, Devonshire, Oct. 28, 1600, Mary Gye, who was living in New England as late as Oct. 9, 1666.

He matriculated at Exeter College, Oxford University, on Oct. 24, 1595, age 18, described as a clergyman's son. He took his degree of B.A. on July 8, 1599, and M.A. on July 7, 1603, having already been ordained deacon and priest at Exeter July 26, 1597. He was curate at South Huish, Devon, several years, and had children baptized there from 1605 to 1614. On Aug. 30, 1615, he was inducted by William Cotton, Bishop of Exeter, to the rectory of Beaworthy, Devon, and remained there until shortly before he sailed for New England. His successor was installed on March 24, 1629/30.

In March 1630, he was chosen one of the "teachers" of the Puritan church that was organized at Plymouth, England, and on March 20, 1629/30, he sailed from Plymouth on the ship Mary and John of the Winthrop Fleet, with other "West Country ministers," from Dorset, Devon and Somerset. They with other colonists arrived in New England on May 30, 1630, and founded the town of Dorchester, Mass.

He was an original proprietor of Dorchester, signing the earliest orders for distribution of lands there. He with his colleague Rev. John Warham, and Gaylord and Rockwell, were believed to have been deacons. He took the oath of fidelity on May 18, 1631, becoming a freeman. He was minister of Dorchester until his death. He remained in Dorchester when half the church went with Warham and others to colonize Windsor, Conn., in 1636, perhaps on account of ill health.

In December 1665, the widow Maverick made a deposition, in which she gave the age of her son Samuel as about sixty-three. In 1665, Colonel Cartwright in his "Memorial" wrote: "M^r Samuel Maverick hath his mother, wife, children and brothers living here, and neither estate nor employment here." On Oct. 9, 1666, Samuel² Maverick wrote from Rhode Island to Secretary Sir William Morrice in England that his mother "presented her humble service."

At his death John Mayerick was called by John Winthrop—"near sixty, a man of very humble spirit and faithful in furthering the work of the Lord here, both in the church and in civil state." The Maverick family was one of prominence in colonial days, and noted for hospitality, religious tolerance, and active philanthropy.

Children of John and Dorothy:

- 1 Samuel², eldest son, b. cl602. Came to N.E., cl624. D., Kittery, Me., 1681. M. cl628, Amias² (William¹) Cole, the widow of David Thompson; 3 chil. Liv. 1666 w. dau. Mary Hooke, Kittery. His son Samuel³ m. Rebecca² (Rev. JOHN¹) WHEELWRIGHT. Made several voyages to Eng.; returned in 1664 as one of the royal commrs. appointed by Charles II to settle affairs of N.E., and "reduce the Dutch in New Netherland." An Episcopalian; had fine house, N.Y.C. in 1669 and 1676. Deposed 1665, "age about 63."
- 2 Elias, cl604. D., Charlestown, Mass., 1684. M., cl633, Anna² (Thomas¹) Harris (cl613-1697); 11 chil. A. & H. Ar. 1654.
- 3 Mary, bp. So. Huish, Devon, 11-30-1605. D. yg.
- 4 Aaron, bp. Huish, 3-6-1607/8. Named in will of his uncle Radford, 1622. Prob. d. yg.
- 5 Mary, bp. So. Huish, 1-6-1609/10. Liv. 1652. M. cl635, Rev. James Parker of Weymouth, Mass. (d. Barbados, 1652); 6 chil.
- + 6 MOSES, bp. Huish, 11-3, 1611. See below.
- 7 Abigail, bp. Huish, 3-20-1613/14. D., Charlestown, 1644. M., John Manning of Boston; 2 chil. He m., 2, Anne² (Richard¹) Parker. John Manning joined A. & H., 1640.
- 8 Antipas, cl619. Drowned, Maine, 1678. Wife unk.; daus. Catherine and Abigail; son Moses.
- 9 John, cl621. Prob. the John Maverick who m., London, 1649, Jane Andrewes. Res: Dorchester, Mass. Member of Parliament, S. C., 1672. 2 chil.

MOSES² MAVERICK was born in Huish, county Devon, and baptized there on Nov. 3, 1611, perhaps by his own father, Rev. John Maverick, who was curate there at that time. In 1662 he gave his age in a deposition as about fifty. He married first before May 6, 1635, Remember Allerton, who came with her father, Isaac Allerton, on the Mayflower in 1620. She died after 1652, but before Oct. 22, 1656, when Moses married in Boston, a second wife, Eunice, widow of Thomas Roberts, the ceremony performed by Gov. John Endicott. She was born about 1628, as she gave her age as about forty-three in a deposition in 1671. She was living on Dec. 5, 1698. See ALLERTON.

He was made freeman of Massachusetts Bay Colony on Sept. 3, 1634, being then a citizen of Dorchester, Mass., where he was a proprietor in 1633. He soon sold his property there and removed to Salem, Mass., being in the fishing business in Salem in 1634. He lived on the Marblehead side of Salem. Isaac Allerton conveyed all his "houses and stages (fishing) at Marblehead" to him on May 6, 1635, probably on his marriage. He and his wife were received into the Salem First Church on June 12, 1637, and since he was made a freeman in 1634, was doubtless a member of his father's church in Dorchester. In 1636,

he paid to the General Court the rent for Noddles Island (now East Boston), having charge of it during the absence of his brother Samuel in Virginia. He had a Salem grant before 1636 and several grants in Marblehead, one of ten acres in 1638.

He was a merchant, called a "business man of much enterprise," and became very prominent in Marblehead. In 1638 the inhabitants of Marblehead were taxed by Salem, and Moses Maverick was taxed on 140 acres. "Moses Maverick's island" was referred to in 1660. Before 1671 he conveyed to John Lyon a part of his lot in Salem, and another part which contained his house, to Henry Stacey.

Town records show that he was on a trial jury in 1637; in 1640 he signed the petition of Marblehead men regarding trespass of "foreign fishermen"; he was on the first board of selectmen of Marblehead; he was constable of Marblehead in 1643; and besides being justice of the peace, he was the town clerk and solemnized marriages.

He apparently transferred from the Salem church, joining the Marblehead church in 1684, a year before his death.

His death record in Marblehead reads: "Died, on Jan. 28, 1685/6, Moses Maverick, who solemnized the preceding marriages and being clerke registered the births and deaths preceding."

His will, dated January 1685/6, was presented by his widow for probate at Ipswich, Mass., Court on March 30, 1686, but some of the children objecting to its allowance, because it was unsigned, the case was postponed until the next court to be held at Salem. In Boston, July 15, 1686, widow Eunice Maverick was appointed administratrix, but evidently neglecting her duties, Edward Woodman, her son-in-law, asked the court, at Ipswich, April 22, 1691, to order an accounting, claiming that nothing had been as yet done to settle the estate. Mrs Maverick was ordered to bring in her account at the next court to be held at Salem on June 30, 1691. She came as ordered, but Woodman failed to appear. On September 29, he again asked an accounting and Mrs Maverick was ordered to appear at Salem court on Nov. 30, 1691, and this time he was obliged to give bonds for his appearance. Sept. 22, 1693, Remember and John Woodman chose their father Edward Woodman as their guardian, they to receive their share of their grandfather Moses Maverick's estate. On Nov. 29, 1698, final agreement of the heirs was signed—by daughters of Moses and Remember Maverick; ABIGAIL WARD's children; Eliza Skinner; Remember Woodman, decd., her child; Mary Ferguson, and Sarah Norman.

The will left the estate to wife Eunice; after her death, Moses Hawks, only surviving child of daughter Rebecca, was to have £5; the 4 children of daughter ABIGAIL, deceased, vizt.: SAMUEL WARD, Abigail Hinds, Mary Dollabar, and MARTHA WARD, to have £5 each; the rest of the estate to the four daughters Eliza Skinner, Remember Woodman, Mary, wife of Archibald Ferguson, and Sarah, wife of John Norman. Wife Eunice was to be

executrix. The inventory, taken in 1686, amounted to £342.19.

Children of Moses and Remember, first wife, bp. First Church, Salem:

- 1 Rebecca³, bp. 8-7-1639. D.Lynn, 1659. M.Lynn, 1658, John² (Adam¹) Hawks (cl638-1694); son Moses b.1659. John m., 2, Sarah² (Thomas¹) Cushman.
- 2 Mary, bp. 2-14-1640/1. D., Boston, 1656, "age 15."
- + 3 ABIGAIL, bp. 1-12-1644/5. See below.
- 4 Elizabeth, bp. 12-13-1646. D. yg.
- 5 Samuel, bp. 12-19-1647. Liv. 1669. Prob. d. bef. 1686.
- 6 Elizabeth, bp. 9-30-1649. D. 1686-1698. M.1, 4-6-1665, Nathaniel² (Joseph¹) Grafton (b. 1642; d.Barbadoes, in 1671); 3 daus. M.2, bef.1686, Thomas Skinner of Boston, as 2d wife. He d. 1690; 2 daus.
- 7 Remember, bp. 9-12-1652. D. bet. 1686 and 1691. M., 1, Edward³ (Edward², Edward¹) Woodman (1658-1693 to 8); 5 chil. bp. Salem, 1684.

Children of Moses and Eunice, second wife, bp. Salem, except Moses:

- 8 Mary³, bp. 9-6-1657. D. 1695. M.1, 1681, John³ (Henry², Henry¹) Bullock; 1 son. M.2, bef. 1686, Archibald Ferguson (b. cl647; liv. 1698); 5 chil.
- 9 Moses, bp. Boston, 3-4-1660/1. Liv.1677. Not in father's will, 1685.
- 10 Aaron, bp. Salem, 3-20-1663/4. D.1698.
- 11 Sarah. Liv.1706. M.,Marblehead, 11-10-1683, John Norman (b. cl660; liv. 1706); 11 chil.

ABIGAIL³ MAVERICK was baptized in the First Salem Church, Jan. 12, 1644/5. She married Major Samuel Ward, Jr., who was baptized in Hingham, Mass., Nov. 18, 1638. The death of Abigail has not been found, but Samuel's second wife was Sarah [Bradstreet], widow of Richard Hubbard, who had died in 1681. Samuel died on the 1690 Canada Expedition. See WARD.

Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Mayflower Descendant, 5:129.

New England Register, 8:270; 49:214, 458; 69:146-159; 96:232-241; 358-361.

Perley: History of Salem, Mass., 1:233, 235 (autograph), 236, 197, 285, 319, 435, 455.

METCALF

MICHAEL METCALF was taxed at Apperside, a hamlet of Wensleydale Yorkshire, England in 1542 and 1544. A large proportion of the inhabitants of Apperside bore the name of Metcalf, many of them having the Christian names of Leonard and Michael, so it is quite possible the following was the son of this Michael Metcalf.

REVEREND LEONARD METCALF, Rector of Tatterford, Norfolk, Wensleydale, England, according to a deposition made by him in 1614, was born in Apperside, North Riding of Yorkshire. In this deposition, in which he is called "cleric," he testified that he was seventy-three years of age, and had been the incumbent forty years. His wife Amy died in 1602. His estate was administered in 1616, as of West Barsham, Norfolk, where he was also vicar. Known children:

- 1 John, 1583.
- 2 Leonard, bp. 9-3-1586.
- 3 Nicholas, bp. 7-8-1587.
- + 4 MICHAEL, 1590. (Records missing for 1590) See below.
- 5 Richard, 1592? (Records missing for 1592)
- 6 Matthew, bp. Dec. 1594.
- 7 Marie, bp. 8-28-1601.

MICHAEL¹ METCALF was born in Tatterford, Norfolk, England, about 1590. (He testified in 1636, giving his age as 45.) He married on Oct. 13, 1616, in the adjoining town of Wearham, Sarah, daughter of Thomas Ellwyn. She was baptized in Heigham, Norfolk, June 17, 1593. "Sarah, the Wyfe of our Brother Mich^l Metcalfe Sen^r, died co'fortably Nov^r the 30th 1644, aged fiftie one years, five months and thirteen days. She was born at Heigham near Norwich...." (Dedham, Mass., church record.) Michael married second, in Roxbury, Mass., on Aug. 13, 1645, Mary, the widow of Thomas Pidge. Michael died in Dedham on Dec. 24, 1664. See ELLWYN.

"Michill Metcalfe, of Norwich, Dornix Weauer, aged 45," was examined, April 8, 1637, with Sarah, his wife, 39, and eight children: Michill, Thomas, Mary, Sarah, Elizabeth, Martha, Rebecca and Joane; also servant Thomas Comberbach, 16, all being "desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabitt."

In 1635, in England, "Michael Metcalf of Norwich, Dornick weaver, age 45, born at Tatterford, county Norfolk," testified

as to practices of Clergymen of St. Edmund's, Norwich. He was warden of Dornick weavers, Norwich, 1619-1634. The following is taken from a copy of a letter written by him in Plymouth, England, on Jan. 13, 1636/7, directed to "all true professors of Christ's Gospel within the city of Norwich."

"I was persecuted in the land of my father's sepulchres, for not bowing at the name of Jesus, and observing other ceremonies in religion, forced upon me, at the instance of Bishop Wrenn of Norwich, and his chancellor, Dr Corbet, whose violent measures troubled me in the Bishop's Court, and returned me into the High Commissioner's Court. Suffering many times for the cause of religion, I was forced for the sake of the liberty of my conscience to flee from my wife and children, to go into New England; taking ship for the voyage at London the 17th of September 1636, being by tempests tossed up and down the seas till the Christmas following, then veering about to Plymouth in Old England, in which time I met with many sore afflictions. Leaving the ship, I went down to Yarmouth to come to New England; sailed 15th April 1637, and arrived three days before midsummer, with my wife, nine children and a servant." [Thomas Comberbach, age 16.] In a postscript Michael added: "My enemies conspired against me to take my life, and sometimes, to avoid their hands, my wife did hide me in the roof of the house, covering me over with straw."

The charges brought against the notorious Bishop Wrenn by a Committee of Parliament, was that during the terms of two years and four months while he held the See of Norwich, "3000 of His Majesty's subjects, many of whome use the trades, spinning, weaving, knitting, makeing cloth, stuff, stockings, and other manufactures of wool, many of them setting some hundred poor people at work...transported themselves into Holland and other parts beyond the seas," in consequence of his "superstition and tyranny." England could ill afford to lose these useful men. Although Bishop Wrenn's denial of these charges was published in "Parentalia," by a descendant of his, it is well known that many of our most important New England settlers left England on account of Bishop Wrenn's persecutions.

The Dedham Historical Register, 3:143, gives a fac simile in Latin, beautifully written, and signed by Michael Metcalf, of the "Coppie of my fredome of the City of Norwich, in county Norfolke in Ould England, Made freman in the month of September, 1618." There is also a lengthy English translation.

He was admitted townsman at Dedham, July 14, 1637, joined the church in 1639, and was selectman in 1641 and subsequently. He was on the committee chosen to "contrive the fabricke of a meeting house," and took an active part in the civil affairs of the town. In 1656, at the age of seventy, the town persuaded him to serve as schoolmaster, which he did until the year before his death in 1664, his pay £20 per year in grain.

His will of Nov. 15, 1664, probated Feb. 1, 1664/5, refers to the covenant made with his wife Mary "before their marriage namely, Aug. 13, 1645." He bequeathed to sons John and Thomas Metcalf; Michael, son of his deceased son MICHAEL; daughters, Mary Wilson, Elizabeth Bancroft, Martha Stow, Rebecca Mackintosh, Joane Walker, and SARAH ONION; his wife's daughter Martha Bullard; his daughter Stowe's eldest son which she had by her first husband, William Brignall; and grandchildren, John MacKintosh and ROBERT ONION. His son Thomas was to be executor and residuary legatee. Legacies were money, lands, silver spoons, and many books. The inventory of his estate was in the amount of £364.18.5.

Children of Michael and Sarah, first 7 born in St. Benedicts, Norwich, Eng.; next four born at St. Edmondsbury, Eng.:

- 1 Michael², 11-13-1617. D. yg. in Eng.
- 2 Mary, 2-14-1618/19. Liv. 1686. M.1642, Henry Wilson (d. 1686); 5 chil.
- + 3 MICHAEL, 8-29-1620. See below.
- 4 John, 9-5-1622. D.1690. M.1647, Mary² (Francis¹) Chickering (d.1698); 7 chil. Res: Medfield, Mass.
- + 5 SARAH² METCALF, born, St. Benedicts, Norwich, Eng., Sept. 10, 1624; died, Dedham, Mass., May 22, 1676. She married about 1646-8, ROBERT¹ ONION, born about 1610, in England; died, Dedham, Nov. 21, 1673. See ONION.
- 6 Elizabeth, 10-4-1626. D. 1711. M. 1648, as 2d wife, Lt. Thomas¹ Bancroft of Reading, Mass. (c1622-91); 9 chil.
- 7 Martha, 3-27-1628. D.1717. M.1, William Brignall; 1 son. M.2, c1662, as 2d wife, Nathaniel² (John¹) Stow (1621-1684); 1 son, 1663.
- 8 Thomas, 12-27-1629. D.1702. M., 1, 1656, Sarah Page; had chil. M.2, 1679, Anne Paine.
- 9 Ann, 3-1-1631. D. yg. in Eng.
- 10 Joan, 3-24-1632. M., Samuel Walker, Jr., of Rehoboth.
- 11 Rebecca, 4-5-1635. M. 1659, John Mackintosh of Dedham.
- 12 Nicholas? Said by Bishop Wrenn to have gone to America with his father. No further record.

MICHAEL² METCALF was born at St. Benedicts, Norwich, Eng., on Aug. 29, 1620. He married at Dedham, Mass., on April 2, 1644, Mary, daughter of Jonathan Fairbanks. Mary was born in England on April 18, 1622. Michael died in Dedham before Aug. 2, 1654, when Mary married second, Christopher Smith, who died there on Nov. 7, 1676. Mary died in Dedham on June 4, 1684. See FAIRBANKS.

Michael died before his father, who left a legacy for Michael the third. His inventory was taken March 31, 1654, and amounted to £164.09.10. Administration was granted April 26, 1654, to Mary his wife, in her behalf and her five children.

Town records show Michael was granted two acres of woodland in 1644, and six acres in 1653; his house was assessed at £8 in 1648; he was taxed yearly until his death; taxed for the school rate in 1653. He joined the church, March 6, 1640/41. He signed the petition of 1645 for a free school; was admitted townsman in 1651, and chosen woodreeve in 1651 and 1654.

Mary was bequeathed £16 by her father in 1668, as wife of Christopher Smith; also £3 for a "suite of Aparrell." She was appointed administratrix of Smith's estate in Dedham, Dec. 13, 1676. Her will of May 30, 1684, probated July 3, 1684, calling herself relict of Christopher Smith, deceased, named sons John Smith, Jonathan and Eleazer Metcalf; daughters, SARAH, wife of ROBERT WARE, Hannah Metcalf, Melatiah Metcalf, daughter Mary Ware's two sons, John and Eleazer Ware; my brother John Fairbanks; mentioned money left by her father, etc. The inventory of her estate was taken on July 11, 1684.

Children of Michael and Mary, born in Dedham:

- 1 Michael³, 1-21; bp. 1-26-1644/5. D. 1693. Not in mother's will, 1684. M. 1672, Elizabeth² (Thomas¹) Fuller (1648-1732); 7 chil. She was the widow of John Kingsbury.
- 2 Mary, 8-15; bp. 8-16-1646. D. 1677. M. 1668, John² (ROBERT¹) WARE (1646-1718); 5 chil. He m. 2, 1679, Joanna² (John¹) Gay (1645-1708); 6 chil. M. 3, 1709, Widow Dorothy Wood (d. 1728).
- + 3 SARAH, 12-7-1648. See below.
- 4 Jonathan, 9-21-1650. D. 1727. M. 1674, Hannah² (John¹) Kenric (d. 1731); 10 chil.
- 5 Eleazur, 3-2-1653/4. D. Wrentham, Mass., 1704. M. 1684, Meletiah, dau. of Samuel Fisher (1667-1719).

Child of Mary and Second Husband, Christopher Smith:

- 1 John Smith, 11-19-1655.

SARAH³ METCALF was born in Dedham, Mass., on Dec. 7, 1648. She married there on June 4, 1677, Robert Ware, Junior, born in Dedham on Aug. 1 or 6, 1653. Sarah died on April 13, 1718, in Wrentham, Mass., and Robert married second, Mendon, Mass., Feb. 26, 1719/20, Elizabeth Holbrook, who died in Wrentham on July 28, 1723. Robert died there, Sept. 16, 1724. See WARE.

Ware Genealogy.

Bancroft Genealogy.

Robert Harris and Descendants, 51 (autograph)

Americana, 32:349. Misc. Gen. et Heraldica, 1926, 16-19; 29

Dedham Historical Register, 3:142, 225, 271; 1:91; 5:95 (Elwyns)

Dedham Records, 3:104, 110, etc., etc.; 2:39.

New England Register, 6:171; 8:128^w; 80:312; 86:252; 16:279-84

Fairbanks Genealogy.

Goodwin's Notes, 157-8.

MORSE

JOSEPH¹ MORSE, the immigrant of this Morse family, lived in Ipswich, Mass. His wife's name is given in one account as Deborah. His widow's name was Dorothy, and she was probably the mother of his children.

He and his wife arrived in New England a year or two after his sons JOSEPH and John had settled there. Joseph owned a house and several parcels of land in Ipswich. Waters says he was a man of wealth and social standing. His name is not often mentioned in the town records.

He died in the "hall" of his house, that is, in the main room, in which his bed was set up, as was the custom.

His will of April 20, 1646, wherein he is called planter, bequeathed his property to wife Dorothy, son JOSEPH, daughter Hannah, son John, in that order. Wife Dorothy was to be executrix. The inventory taken Sept. 28, 1646, amounted to £83. 01.10. Besides listing a great deal of property, it mentioned his "great bible, which I use," other bibles belonging to his wife (but his to dispose of), "Doctor Preston's works, and Mr Dykes."

Children of Joseph and (probably) Dorothy, born in England:

+ 1 JOSEPH², cl610. See below.

2 John. Came with brother JOSEPH. Liv. 1698. Wife Elizabeth (liv. 1698); 3 chil. Res: Watertown and Groton, Mass.

3 Hannah. M.1665, Thomas Newman, Jr.; 4 chil. from 1666 to 1675. She perhaps m. 2, 1685, John Safford.

JOSEPH² MORSE was born in England about the year 1610. He married in Watertown, Mass., about 1636, Hester, daughter of John and Elizabeth Peirce. Joseph died in Watertown on March 4, 1690/1. See PEIRCE.

He embarked at Ipswich, England, on April 1, 1634, in the ship Elizabeth, his age given as twenty-four years. His brother John came with him, their parents coming later.

As in the case of Joseph Morse, Senior, there is little to be found concerning Joseph Morse, Junior, except that he was an early proprietor of Watertown, and was made a freeman there on May 6, 1635. He must have been a member of the Watertown church at the time, one of the qualifications for freeman.

His estate was administered by his son John in 1691.

(Middlesex Probate, #15923.)

Children of Joseph and Hester:

- 1 Joseph³, Watertown, 4-30-1637. D., 4-30-1687. M., 1661, Susanna² (William¹) Shattuck (b.1643); 7 chil. Susanna m. 2, as 2d wife, 1678, John Fay (d.1690); 4 chil.
- 2 John, Watertown, 2-28-1639. D.1702. Ensign. First wife unk.; 2 chil. M.2,1666, Abigail² (Isaac¹) Stearns (d., 1690); 9 chil. He had a 3d wife Sarah.
- 3 Jonathan. Buried in Watertown, early in 1643.
- 4 Jonathan, Watertown, 11-7-1643. D. 1686. M., 1678, Abigail² (William¹) Shattuck (1657-1694); 4 chil. She m., 2, 1690, Joshua² (JAMES¹) PARKER (1658-1691); 1 dau.
- + 5 HESTER, Watertown, 3-7-1645/6. See below.
- 6 Sarah. M.1669, Timothy Cooper of Groton, Mass.; 4 chil. 1670 to 1675.
- 7 Jeremiah. D.1719. M.1,1682, Abigail³ (John², Richard¹) Woodward (d. 1683); 2 sons. M. 2, Sarah (b.c1665); 3 chil.
- 8 Isaac. D. 1716. Wife d. Newton, Mass., 1719.

HESTER³ MORSE was born in Watertown, Mass., on March 7, 1645/6. She married there on Dec. 9, 1669, Jonathan, son of George Bullard. Jonathan was born in Watertown on July 12, 1647. His death has not been found, but he was alive as late as 1696, and perhaps later. See BULLARD.

Morse Genealogy.

Bullard Genealogy.

Shattuck Genealogy.

Pope: Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Bond: Genealogies of Early Settlers of Watertown, and their Families.

Waters: History of Ipswich, Mass.

NEALE

JOHN¹ NEALE of Berwick, Maine, married Joanna, daughter of Andrew Searle. Their birth dates are not known, nor the date of their marriage. John died, Feb. 18, 1704, probably in Berwick. See SEARLE.

John Neale is in the Maine records as early as 1660. He was presented in 1668 and 1685 as absent from meeting, doubtless showing his Quaker sympathies. He was one of those who in the fall of 1662 signed the petition of Maine, (except Saco and Scarboro) for Massachusetts to use force to protect the inhabitants against "a pretended power of Esquire Gorges Commissioners." He signed Major Nicholas Shapleigh's petition, read at the Council of London in 1680. He signed the petition of about 1679, for direct government, complaining that Massachusetts was suppressing freedom of religion—all the signers but two being from Kittery. He had a grant of land in 1671, afterwards confirmed to his son ANDREW.

Children of John and Joanna, born in Berwick:

- + 1 ANDREW², about 1665. See below.
- 2 Mary. Living 1696. M. by 1694, Samuel² (Richard¹) Miller (cl 1673-aft. 1696). No record after 1696.
- 3 James. ANDREW NEALE was his guardian in 1690. No record of him after 1701.
- 4 Amy. Liv. 1746. Captured by Indians, 1699, but returned in 1700. M. by 1706, as 3d wife, Samuel³ (John², Edward¹) Johnson (1670-1714+); 4 chil.

ANDREW² NEALE was born in Berwick, Maine, about 1665. He married about 1694, Catherine, a daughter of William Furbush. Andrew died in 1739, survived by Catherine. See FURBUSH.

No birth records have been found for Andrew or Catherine, but Andrew made several depositions in court cases, giving his age in 1732-3 as sixty-eight; in 1738 as about seventy-three, and in 1739 as about seventy-four.

As eldest son he inherited the Neale homestead. He administered Andrew Searle's estate in 1690, being recorded then as the guardian of his younger brother James Neale.

Catherine Neale was presented in court in 1696 for "making a shirt on the last day of thanksgiving." Who presented her and how she fared is not told, just the notation, "Answered."

Other records show that Andrew was on a trial jury in 1691, on the grand jury in 1691, 1696, and 1714. He had a license

to keep a public house in 1705. He is in a list of "sufferers in the Second War," and in a list of landowners in 1712.

His house was fortified and made into a garrison, where in 1722 the families of DANIEL EMERY, Benjamin Goold and John Hearl were quartered in time of danger from the Indians.* It is one of the garrisons reviewed by the governor in 1711, and is on a list of garrisons made in 1722. It was successfully defended by Captain Brown in 1704 in an Indian attack, and described by Reverend John Pike in his journal, Jan. 28, 1704, "about nine or ten in the morning the Indians (to the number of 30 or 40) made an attack upon Andrew Neales Garrison in the Lower part of Berwick, killed a poor maid, wounded a lad who made his escape & was healed; burnt 9 houses, killed many Cattel; had one of their own Crew sorely wounded, if not slain."

His will of Aug. 28, 1739, was probated on Oct. 16, 1739. He left Catherine his property, including a negro Dillo, and mentioned four surviving children, sons Andrew and John, and daughters Katherine Austin and Mary Hill (£50 apiece); to his grandson Andrew AUSTIN, 22 acres. He appointed his wife and trusty friend Samuel Shorey executors. The inventory of his personal estate taken Nov. 27, 1739, amounted to £30.

Children of Andrew and Catherine, born in Berwick:

+ 1 CATHERINE³, 12-4-1695. See below.

2 John, 10-18-1698. D.1755. M.1728, Patience⁴ (Edmund³, Peter², Edward¹) Johnson (1709-1800). Named ANDREW SEARLE as grandfather in 1647. Father left him 20 acres.

3 Andrew, 5-4-1701. D.1758. M.1724, Dorcas⁴ (Edmund³, Peter², Edward¹) Johnson (1699-1791); 8 chil.

4 Hannah, 5-28-1704. D. yg.

5 Rebecca, 1-20-1706/7. D. yg.

6 Mary, 8-17-1708. M.1726, Benjamin³ (Samuel², John¹) Hill (b.1703); 13 chil., 1727-1750.

7 James, 5-4-1711. D. 1730.

CATHERINE³ NEALE was born in Berwick, Maine, Dec. 4, 1695. She married on Sept. 22, 1714, Nathaniel, son of Thomas Austin. Nathaniel was born in Dover, N. H., on March 2, 1687, and died in 1749, survived by Catherine, who was appointed administratrix of his estate on June 8, 1749. See AUSTIN.

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Genealogical Dictionary of Maine & N.H.
Stackpole: Old Kittery and her Families, 180 (garrison), 639.
Sargent: Maine Wills, 407-8.
Pinkham Genealogy.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

ONION

ROBERT¹ ONION (O'Nion, Onyon) was born in England or Scotland about 1609. He married at Roxbury, Mass., a wife Mary, her last name not known. She died at the birth of a child, and was buried in Roxbury on April 4, 1643, with her infant. Robert married second, in Dedham, Mass., Dec. 3, 1643, Grace Ebrew, who died there on Feb. 16, 1647. He married his third wife, Sarah Metcalf, about 1648. She was the daughter of Michael Metcalf, and born in England on Sept. 10, 1624. Sarah died in Dedham on May 22, 1676. Robert died there on Nov. 21, 1673. See METCALF.

A William Onion was buried in St. Antholin's Parish, London, July 30, 1625, the parish church of the WOODCOCKS (q.v.)

Robert Onyon came in the ship Blessing which sailed from London in July 1635, his age given as 26. He settled first in Roxbury, where he had land, but after his second marriage, he removed to Dedham, where he signed the covenant, and became an original proprietor. Ballou says he was one of the twelve Highland Scotsmen that settled in Dedham about 1634, and that the name was written O'Nion. He was made a townsman there on Jan. 1, 1644, and had a grant of land. He joined the church on March 23, 1645, and was made a freeman on May 6, 1646, by the General Court at Boston. Sarah joined the church on June 12, 1653. He had another land grant in 1652, and in 1656 his property was estimated at a valuation of £55.10.

All inhabitants had to share in "highway work," but Robert was absolved from his on days he rang the bell—this item not explained, as to whether it was the church bell or call to military training, or some other activity.

The pathetic note added to the record of the death of the first wife Mary, made by the stern Reverend Amos Adams, may be of interest: "Mary Onion, the wife of Robert Onion, died of a cold & swvet taken in childbed; her child also dyed; because she was stubborne, and would not submit to the paines, but she was after filled wth dreadful horror of conscience, and dyed under them, but I hope under some tokens of mercy."

Sarah was bequeathed £3. in her father's will of 1664.

Administration of Robert's estate was granted to Thomas² Metcalfe, Sarah's brother, on Jan. 30, 1674

Children of Robert and first wife, Mary, born in Roxbury:

1 Child², stillborn; buried 3-22-1641/2

2 Child, b. and d. April 1643; buried with mother.

Children of Robert and Sarah, third wife, born in Dedham:

- 3 Susanna² (Sarah in record), 5-23-1649; bp. as Susan, 5-27-1649. Joined church 1674, "a maide servant."
Perhaps the Sarah Onion who d. 1676.
- 4 Mary, 2-12-1650/1; bp. 12-16-1651.
- 5 Hannah, 6-29-1656; bp. 7-6-1656. Joined the Dedham church 1675. A Hannah Onion d. 1696.
- + 6 BENJAMIN, 12-24-1659. See following.

BENJAMIN² ONION was born in Dedham, Mass., Dec. 24, 1649. He married in Rehoboth, Mass., May 24, 1683, Deborah, daughter of John Woodcock. The marriage is also recorded in Dedham. Deborah was probably born in Attleboro, Mass., but the date was not recorded. Benjamin died in Dedham, March 24, 1717/8. See WOODCOCK.

Benjamin's will of March 23, 1717/18, was probated June 9, 1719. Among the legatees were daughter SARAH FALES, and grandson Benjamin Fales.

Children of Benjamin and Deborah, born in Dedham:

- + 1 SARAH³, 4-23-1684. See below.
- 2 Jonathan, 3-7-1686/7. M., 1712, Ann⁴ (Daniel³, John², NATHAN¹) ALDUS (b.1692); had sons.
- 3 Mary, 12-29-1690. A Mary Onion d.in Dedham, 1753.
- 4 Deborah, 1-13-1693/4. M.1725, as 2d wife, Moses Chamberlain of Walpole (d.1766); 6 chil.
- 5 Hannah, 5-27-1696. D. inf.
- 6 Hannah, 1-21-1697/8. D.1775. M.1721, James⁴ (Vigilance³, JOSHUA², JOSHUA¹) FISHER (1686-1734); 4 chil. Hannah prob. m. 2, Ephraim Willson.
- 7 Abigail, 12-12-1702. D. inf.

SARAH² ONION was born in Dedham, Mass., on April 23, 1684. She married about 1711, Ebenezer, the son of James Vales, afterwards spelled Fales. Ebenezer was born in Dedham on Feb. 1, 1681/2. Sarah died on July 14, 1755, "age 72," and Ebenezer died four days later, July 19, 1755, "in his 74th year." Both are buried in Dedham cemetery. See FALES SECOND LINE.

Savage: Genealogical Dictionary of New England.

New England Register, 3:191; 6:172, 173, 184; 14:317; 95:203.

Ballou: History of Milford, Mass., 934.

Roxbury, Rehoboth, and Dedham, Mass., Vital Records.

Dedham Records, 4:271 (autograph)

OTIS*

RICHARD¹ OTIS, the immigrant in this line, married first, probably in Boston, Mass., Rose Stoughton, born in England in November 1629, the daughter of Anthony Stoughton, Esq. Rose died in Dover, N.H., before Nov, 5, 1677, when Richard's wife was Shuah, daughter of EDWARD STARBUCK. Shuah was the sister of SARAH who married JOSEPH AUSTIN. She was the widow of Ensign James Heard of Piscataqua. About 1685, Richard married a third wife, Grizel, born 1662, the daughter of James Warren. Richard was killed by the Indians in Dover on June 28, 1689, and Grizel, taken a captive to Canada, became a Catholic, and married in 1693, Philippe Robetaille; they had five children. Grizel died in Canada on Oct. 26, 1750. See STOUGHTON.

Rose Stoughton was brought to New England by her wealthy kinsman Captain Israel Stoughton in 1643 and settled in Boston. Her father was called "a Puritan and very strict liver," and Rose is said to have been very strictly brought up.

Richard was admitted an inhabitant of Boston in May 1655, but later that year he had a grant of ten acres in Dover, on which he settled. Here he built a house and had a blacksmith shop. He is said to have been very expert and able to fashion anything in iron. He had another grant of 100 acres, and one of fifty acres. On this last he built a second house, and gave the first house to his son Stephen. The second house was made into a garrison, surrounded by a high stockade**, within which was his blacksmith shop.

He was taxed in Dover in 1656, and thereafter until about 1680. He was at first a respected member of the Dover church or he would not have been appointed to civil office. He was a voter (freeman) of Dover before 1653, and a town officer in 1660. In 1660 he was one of the commissioners "handling all difficulties regarding Dover bounderies." In 1663 the grand jury presented Richard and wife and servantman for non-attendance at church for several months, indicating he was already a Quaker sympathizer, if not a Quaker. Later records show him on a 1680 voting list for electing deputies to General Assembly. In 1683 he admitted the claims of John Mason to Dover ownership, and agreed to pay him ground rent. In 1684 he was among the many debtors of Thomas Ladbroke's estate.

Probate records show he administered the estate of William

* Richard and Rose (Stoughton) Otis are also maternal ancestors of Dr Margaret Farr Hara.

** Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

Lemon in 1662, and of James Heard (whose widow he married) on Nov. 5, 1677.

On the night of June 28, 1689, the Otis Garrison was attacked by Indians, admitted by the treachery of a trusted member of the garrison, and Richard Otis was murdered. His son Stephen and some others of the family were also killed, but his wife, Grizel, his daughters, and at least three grandchildren, were taken captive. The eldest three daughters were recaptured at Conway within a few days, but Grizel and the little children, one an infant of three months, were carried to Canada. Grizel became a Catholic and was baptized Marie Madeleine. She married Philippe Robetaille of Montreal, had five children born in Canada, and never returned to New Hampshire. Margaret Otis, the baby, was baptized Christine, brought up a Catholic, spoke only French, and married a Frenchman. After his death she returned to New Hampshire and married again.

Richard's estate was not settled until sixteen years after his death, administration being granted on May 1, 1705, to Susanna, widow of Richard, Jr., and distribution was made to the creditors.

Children of Richard and Rose, order not known:

- 1 Richard², eldest son. Quaker. D. c1701. 6 chil. by unk. wife. M. (prob. 2d wife) Susanna³ (John², Christopher) Hussey (b. 1667), who m. 2, 1703, John Varney (d. 1716).
- 2 Stephen, c1652. K. by Inds. with father, 1689. M. 1684, Mary² (William¹) Pitman (perhaps k. 1689); 3 chil.
- + 3 ANNE, prob. Dover. See following.
- 4 MARTHA, prob. Dover. See following ANNE.
- 5 Solomon, Dover, 10-15-1663. D. yg.
- 6 Nicholas. K. by Inds., 1696. Wife captured when returning from church. Had children. She may have been the widow Joyce Otis who m. 1700, Henry Tibbetts.
- 7 Experience*, 11-7-1666, Dover. M., 3-20-1685/6, Samuel²* (John¹) Heard of Dover (not the John Heard of Piscataqua), b. Dover, 8-4-1663; d. Dover, 2-10-1696/7.
- 8 Judith, 1667. M., Ensign John Tuttle, Jr. (b. 1671; k. by Inds., 1712.)
- 9 Rose (perhaps dau. of 2d wife Shuah). D. 1729. Captured and taken to Canada. Bp. Francoise Rose. M. 1696, Jean Poitevin; 10 chil. Descendants in Canada.
- 10 John? "Jean Baptiste, b. Dover, 1680. Captured 1689. M. 1703, Jean Poulin (1676-1731) Descendants in Canada." (Otis Genealogy.)

[These last two children may have been children of Richard's second wife, Shuah Starbuck.]

* Maternal ancestor of Dr Margaret Farr Hara.

Children of Richard and third wife, Grizel:

11 Hannah², c1687. Killed by Indians, 1689.

12 Margaret, Dover, 3-15-1689. D. 1773. Taken captive to Canada with mother. Bp., Christine, 1693. M., 1, 1707, Louis Le Beau (d.1713). Returned to New Hampshire with Capt. Thomas Baker, 1714, married him and had children.

ANNE² OTIS was probably born in Dover, the year unknown. She married about 1677, Thomas Austin, the eldest son of Joseph Austin. The date of Thomas' birth, as well as the dates of his and his wife's deaths are not found, the records probably destroyed during Indian raids. See AUSTIN.

MARTHA² OTIS was probably born in Dover, the year unknown. She married about 1672, John, son of Richard Pinkham. John² Pinkham was born about 1644, probably in Dover Neck. Martha was living in 1699, and perhaps later. John was dead by 1740, the date not known. See PINKHAM.

Otis Genealogy.

Pinkham Genealogy.

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.

Coleman: New England Captives Carried to Canada.

PALMER

WILLIAM¹ PALMER, immigrant, is thought to be the William Palmer of Ormesby, Norfolk, Eng., who married Mary Stamford, in the nearby town of Ransworth on June 30, 1608; and brother or near relative of the Mary Palmer who married therein 1610. He died in Hampton, N. H., in 1647. His widow Ann, perhaps a second wife, married in Newbury, Mass., on March 21, 1649/50, Francis Plummer, and died there on Oct. 18, 1665. She may have been the mother of Joseph Palmer, born about 1643 in Hampton. Francis Plummer married third in 1665, Beatrice, the widow of William Cantlebury, and died in 1673. Beatrice married third, about 1676, Edward Berry.

In the rent roll of Ormesby Manor, 1610, is found William Palmer, Gent., among those who held leases for lands pertaining to that manor. Ten of these men were grantees of Hampton in 1639. In the Archdeaconry Court of Norwich, Norfolk, England, July 28, 1636, William Palmer of Ormesby St. Margaret's was presented for not attending church, and was cited to appear in the September following; on his failure to appear, he was excommunicated. He was a non-conformist, either a Puritan or a Quaker, of whom there were many in Hampton. His name is not found later in the records, and he was no doubt the man of that name who was in Watertown, Mass., in 1636, and living in Newbury, Mass., in 1637.

He was one of the important and respected men of the Colony, as shown by the records. He was one of the petitioners, September 1638, for liberty to begin a plantation in Winnacunnet, then in Massachusetts, now Hampton, N.H. He was grantee and one of the original settlers there in the autumn of 1638. He was made freeman of Massachusetts, March 13, 1639, and on Dec. 24, 1639, was allotted 100 acres. The same year he was appointed commissioner for minor trials; was on the grand jury in 1640, and served as lot layer and woodreeve in 1644. In 1645 he was allotted three shares of the common land.

A quaint record of 1640 reads: "It is agreed betwixt the towne & William Palmer that Chr: Palmer shall keepe the Calves every working day & every fourth Lord's day, twenty weeks from the 10th of this month; for wch he shall have 8s. pr yeare, to be payed in worke and other comodities...." This was in order that Christopher could attend church the other Sundays.

On March 10, 1645/6, he deeded all his land in Hampton and Newbury to JOHN SHERMAN and wife MARTHA, in consideration of

Martha's release to him of her £105. interest in a parcel of land in Great Ormesby, England, which was hers by inheritance.

Records show that he was living on May 30, 1647, but was dead by Oct. 6, 1647, when his son Christopher was acting for "Widow Ann Palmer of Hampton," On that date Christopher Palmer and Walter Roper, guardians of Joseph, brought suit to recover land in Newbury, "which was some time William Palmer's, and now of right belonging to Joseph Palmer by grant of John Sherman. Verdict for plaintiff. His title good."

Ann [Palmer] Plummer mentioned MARTHA SHERMAN in her will.

Children of William and Mary:

- + 1 MARTHA², b. England, cl620. See below.
- 2 Edward. Had land grant in Hampton, N.H., 1640, adjoining his father's property.
- 3 Christopher, cl626, England. D.1699, "age 73." M.,1650, Susanna² (Edward¹) Hilton (1635-1717); 1 son, Samuel.
- 4 Joseph, cl643. Perhaps son of Ann. D., Bradford, Mass., 1715, "in 72nd year." M. Newbury,1664, Sarah² (James¹) Jackman (b.cl647); 9 chil. Chose his brother Christopher and Walter Roper as guardians in 1661. Later he bought MARTHA SHERMAN's interest in WILLIAM PALMER's estate.

MARTHA² PALMER was born in England, probably around 1620. She married about 1636-37, Captain John Sherman of Watertown, Mass. He was baptized in Great Horkeley, Essex, England, on Sept. 3, 1612, and died in Watertown, Jan.25, 1691, "age 76." Martha died in Watertown on Feb. 7, 1700/1. See SHERMAN.

Pope: Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Bond: Families of Watertown, Mass., 384, 865.

N. Y. Genealogical and Biographical Record, 47:202.

New England Register, 68:259; 69:342-5; 75:80,158.

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.

Dow: History of Hampton, N.H., 1:9, 21, 23.

Essex County, Mass., Quarterly Court Records, 2:347-349.

Newbury and Watertown, Mass., Vital Records.

PARK

ALEXANDER¹ PARK was born about 1688, probably in Scotland. His wife was named Margaret Waugh, born probably in Scotland, about 1691. She died in Windham, N.H., May 11, 1752, "ae 61 yrs.," and Alexander died there on Jan. 26, 1760.

He came to New England with his family in the winter of 1728-9 from county Antrim, Ireland, and landed in Boston. In an old account book now in the possession of a descendant, is a copy of an old receipt for the last rent he paid in Ireland: "£1.9., on account of a part of the last rent, this 12th day of December, 1728." It is pointed out by the historian of the Scotch-Irish migration of that period that the cost of transporting his family came to about £40.0., which should be multiplied by about fifty to get an approximate modern figure.

The Parks evidently intended from the start in Ireland to join the Scottish settlement in Londonderry, N. H. However, they did not immediately settle there, but lived in Methuen, Mass., four years. Alexander apparently was familiar with the Merrimac country before he brought the family to the ferry on the Merrimac River, at what is now Lawrence, Mass., a little south of Methuen. It was a cold stormy day, and night was settling upon them. Not being able to contact the ferryman on the other side of the river, Alexander being a strong and sturdy man, volunteered to swim across and rouse the man. He plunged in and at length reached a rock which he recognized, even by its name, and shouted to reassure his family. After resting, he plunged in again and swam to the next rock, shouted to his family, naming that rock—and swam from rock to rock until the opposite shore was reached. The boatman was roused and the family brought safely across the river.

They delayed joining the other Scotsmen in Londonderry on account of the uncertainty of obtaining valid title to lands, owing to the dispute between Massachusetts and New Hampshire over state lines. There was also trouble among the settlers themselves as to division of lands. When these latter difficulties were adjusted and Cobbett's Pond land laid out, Alexander and his family permanently located in what is now Windham. But the trouble relative to state lines still remained, therefore when on Oct., 8, 1734, he bought land of Samuel Allison, he required a bond for the money, so that should it be decided later that the land lay in Massachusetts, he would be protected against loss. He then erected his buildings, and remained there for the rest of his life. The house stood for many years.

Besides farming, Alexander Park took an interest in town affairs, becoming a respected and prominent man. He served as moderator of special town meetings in 1742 and 1746, and on the board of selectmen in 1743.

His estate was administered in Windham in 1760, his son-in-law ROBERT BOYES being a witness. The inventory, taken on March 8, 1760, was in the amount of £4,270, a large estate for the times. Bond for £500 was given on Feb. 26, 1760, by Robert, Joseph and Alexander Park, Jr., for the administration of the estate of Alexander Park, yeoman.

Children of Alexander and Margaret:

- 1 Robert², 1-16-1717. Res: Windham, N.H. D.1788. M.1745, Jane² (Andrew¹) West (1726-1804); 8 chil.
- 2 Jennet. Liv. 1762. (Named in brother Joseph's will.) M. John Park, said to be a distant relative.
- 3 Thomas, b. Ireland. D. Boston, 1729.
- 4 Alexander, cl724. Res: Windham, N.H. D.1808. M., Sarah Maxwell.
- + 5 SARAH, perhaps b. Ireland. See below.
- 6 Mary. Named in Joseph's will, 1762. M., Hugh² (Francis¹) Smiley; 2 chil.
- 7 Joseph, b. on the ocean, winter of 1728-9. Res: Windham, N.H. D. 1762. M., Alice Boyd of Londonderry, N.H.; 1 dau. His will, 1762, names his sisters SARAH BOYES, Janet Park and Mary Smylie; brothers Robert and Alexander.

SARAH² PARK, perhaps born in Ireland, married Robert Boyes of Londonderry, N.H., as his second wife. His first wife was Janet Clark, who died in 1730, at the age of thirty-five. "M^r Boyes was an influential man, and at the death of Rev. James MacGregor, he was sent to Ireland to procure a new minister. During his absence his house was burnt, and his young son was burned to death. His little daughter Betsey was only rescued from the flames with great difficulty by Sarah Park. When M^r Boyes returned from Ireland she became his second wife."

Robert Boyes was born about 1691, and died in Londonderry on April 21, 1768, "age 77." Sarah was living in 1793, but her death has not been found. See BOYES.

Morrison: History of Windham, N. H., 713, 615.

New Hampshire Provincial and State Papers, 36:525; 37:337.

PARKE

RICHARD¹ PARKE was born in England about 1595. He married first, Margery, daughter of Hon. Jasper Crane. She died in Massachusetts, perhaps on Sept. 1, 1656, as Richard married second, "after Sept. 1, 1656," Sarah, widow of Love Brewster, the latter having died about 1650, the son of Elder William Brewster of the Mayflower. Richard died in Newton, Mass., in 1665, and Sarah removed to Duxbury, Mass., dying there a widow on April 26, 1601.

Richard Parke came from Hadleigh, county Suffolk, England, and there is some reason to believe that he was a relative of Deacon William Parke of Roxbury, Mass., and Samuel Park of Medford, Mass., and perhaps of Thomas Park of Stonington, Conn.

Richard Perk, miller, 33, with wife Margery, 40, Isabell, 7, and ELIZABETH, 4, sailed from London in the ship Defence, on Aug. 10, 1635, with Reverend Thomas Shepard's company, arriving in Boston on Oct. 3, 1635. They settled in Cambridge, Mass., that year, and Richard was a proprietor of Cambridge Farms (now Lexington) in 1642. In a division of land in 1647 he had eleven acres in Cambridge Village (now Newton), "on the south side of the river, bounded by Edward Jackson's land on one side, near the Cow Common." The highway to Dedham, Mass., was laid out through this land in 1647. In the division of land on the Shawshine River in 1652 he had Lot 78, 100 acres. A very ancient dwelling house which was pulled down in 1800, was supposed to have been built by him. Previous to 1652 he owned a large tract of land in the northwest part of the village. It contained 600 acres which he probably bought of Reverend Thomas Shepard or his heirs.

He served as constable in Newton in 1656, and in 1657 was one of the committee, with Edward and John Jackson and Samuel Hyde, to lay out and settle highways in the village. Cambridge Village desired to be set off from Cambridge, and during the ensuing controversy he sent a petition in 1661 to the General Court of Massachusetts at Boston, praying to retain his connection with the Cambridge church. In 1663 he was released from training on account of age. He signed a petition to the General Court in 1664, asking it to address His Majesty the King, approving the established government, and praying that it be continued.

"The early settlers of Newton numbered at most twenty-two, among them Jackson, Fuller, Ward, Hyde, Park, Wiswall, Prentice and Trowbridge. These men exercised a leading influence in all the affairs of the town." A marble pillar was erected in 1852, near the place where the first meeting house stood,

with the names of the first settlers inscribed on the four faces. On the west side is the name of Richard Parke.

His will of July 12, 1665, was witnessed by Elder Wiswall and Captain Hugh Mason. He left to his "only son Thomas" all his housing and lands in Newton, after the death of his wife, Sarah. All but the 600 acres with buildings was equally divided between his two daughters, Isabell and ELIZABETH. In the inventory of his estate taken by JOHN SHERMAN and John Spring on Oct. 19, 1665, the dwelling house, barn, outhousing and 600 acres of land, "although 20 acres is broken up," was appraised at £660; 20 acres elsewhere, £100; whole amount £972." After his death his widow Sarah removed to Duxbury, where she was a member of the Plymouth First Church.

Children of Richard and Margery, first wife, all said to be born in London:

- 1 Richard². D. bef. father; prob. bef. 1628. Not in father's will, 1665. Wife Mary (liv. 1678?); 2 chil.
- 2 Isabell, cl625. D. 1665. M. cl648, Francis Whitmore (1625-1685); 7 chil. He m. 2, Margaret Harty (d. 1686); 5 chil.
- 3 Thomas, 1628-9. D. 1690. M. 1653, Abigail² (Edward¹) Dix (1637-1691); 9 chil. Crippled in K. Philip's War, 1675.
- + 4 ELIZABETH, cl631. See below.
- 5 Sarah. D. 1699. Said to be dau., perhaps of 2nd wife.

ELIZABETH² PARKE was born in England about 1631, her age given as four on the ship list, 1635. She married about 1651 as second wife, Lieutenant Edward Winship of Cambridge, Mass., who was born in England on March 12, 1612. He died on Dec. 2, 1683, "in his 76th year," according to his gravestone in Cambridge. Elizabeth died in Cambridge on Sept. 19, 1690, "age 57," according to her gravestone. See WINSHIP.

The first wife of Edward Winship was Jane Wilkinson.

Beers: Representative Men of Southeastern Massachusetts, 1758.
 Avery: Avery-Fairchild and Park Families, 91-3. Contains a picture of the Newton Monument.
 Jackson: History of Newton, Mass., 382.
 Paige: History of Cambridge, Mass., 36, 59, 75, 85, 463, 623.
 Hotten: List of Emigrants, 105.
 N. Y. Genealogical and Biographical Record, 51:87-8.
 Descendants of Francis Whitmore, 141.
 Middlesex Probate #16442.
 Cambridge and Duxbury, Mass., Vital Records.

PARKER

CAPTAIN JAMES¹ PARKER married first in Woburn, Mass., on May 23, 1643, Elizabeth Long of Charlestown, Mass. Elizabeth was baptized at St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, on Nov. 14, 1621, the daughter of Robert Long. The date of her death has not been found. Late in life James married a widow named Eunice. He died in Woburn in 1701, "age about 84." See LONG.

James had brothers Jacob, John, Joseph and Abraham Parker, all of whom lived for a time in Woburn. The Parkers may have come from Wethersfield, county Essex, England.

James Parker lived first in Charlestown, where in 1640 he subscribed to the town orders of Woburn. He was made freeman of Woburn in 1644, was taxed there in 1645 and 1646, and had five or six children born there. He signed the church petition of Aug. 30, 1683, with Abraham and John Parker. This was called the Woburn Memorial for Christian Liberty, the twenty-nine men who signed it called "the bold petitioners."

On Feb. 28, 1651/2, Thomas Chamberlain, James Parker, and Isaac Learned, three citizens of Woburn, paid £110. to Governor Thomas Dudley for his 1500 acres along the river in Billerica, and James was probably one of the petitioners for Billerica. He lived there three or four years, and removed to Chelmsford in 1658, selling his right in Billerica to Golden More. While in Billerica he was agent for the heirs of the "Winthrop Farm," as referred to in a letter written by him in 1654. He had a house lot in Billerica in 1660.

In 1652 occurred the earliest recorded effort toward the settlement at Chelmsford, when men of Woburn and Concord petitioned the court for permission to examine the land on "the other side of Concord River," and then on May 19, 1653, petitioned for a grant there, six miles square. The petition carried the names of James, Jacob, John and Joseph Parker. James joined the Chelmsford church on Feb. 1, 1656/7, and had three children baptized the same day, but perhaps did not remove to Chelmsford until 1658. John and Joseph Parker also lived at Billerica temporarily before they all settled about 1661 at Groton, Mass., James probably being one of the petitioners.

He became a distinguished man at Groton, a leader in the municipal, military and ecclesiastical affairs. He owned a fifty-acre right in Groton, living there from its first settlement. His lot was on both sides of the principal street, near the center, on the south side of the brook which still bears his name. He was one of the largest proprietors, having many lots in all parts of the town. He was on the first board

of selectmen chosen by the inhabitants of Groton in 1662, and served as a selectman in most of the years from 1662 to 1669. During this time he was moderator of most of the town meetings, a member and chairman of all important committees; chosen to locate highways, lay out lands, establish town boundaries, and in fact to transact most of the business of the town. He was a petitioner for and a proprietor of Dunstable, Mass., but did not live there. He was chosen selectman of Dunstable, though an inhabitant of Groton.

He was a very active, noted, and presumably a very brave officer in the wars with the Indians. In records of 1677, he is called Captain Parker, as well as in those of 1682. He and three other Groton men on Sept. 25, 1675, petitioned the governor and council for a garrison at Dunstable. His home was one of the garrisons of Groton, commanded by him during King Philip's War, and it was with Captain Parker that the Indian chiefs parleyed on the night of March 13, 1676.*

Most of the inhabitants of Groton were driven off to Concord during the war. James Parker was town clerk in 1678-79, the year after their return, but no records appear to have been kept that year. He was chosen on Oct. 30, 1693, to represent Groton at the General Court in November of that year.

He made his will on May 25, 1700, "having arrived at four score and three years or thereabouts." He bequeathed to wife Eunice Parker, left £20 to daughter Elizabeth Gary; £5 to his daughter HANNAH BLOOD; £30 to Elizabeth Parker, "daughter of my son Zachariah, deceased"; £40 to daughter Sarah; £10 to Abial, "daughter of my son Joshua, deceased"; stated that he had already provided for sons James, Josiah, Samuel, Eleazer, and Zachariah; and appointed son Josiah executor.

Children of James and Elizabeth:

- 1 Elizabeth², Woburn, 3-12-1645. Liv. 1700. M. 1699, Samuel² (Arthur¹) Gary of Roxbury (1638-1715)
- + 2 ANNA [HANNAH], Woburn, 1-5-1646/7. See following.
- 3 John, Woburn, 1-18-1648/9; bp. Chelmsford, 2-1-1656/7, "a. 8 y., 12 days. Not in father's will, 1700. M., Bil-lerica, 1678, Mary Danforth.
- 4 Sarah, Woburn, 8-29-1650. D. 1651.
- 5 James. Sewall says b. 4-15-1652. K. by Indians, 1694. M., 12-11-1678, cousin Mary² (Abraham & Rose [Whitlock]) Parker of Charlestown, Mass.; 5 chil.
- 6 Josiah, Woburn, Oct. 1652; bp. Chelmsford, 2-1-1656/7, "a. 4 y., 4 m." M. 1678, Elizabeth² (Thomas¹) Saxon of Boston; 3 chil. Res: Cambridge. Executor of father's will.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

- 7 Samuel², 1655; bp. Chelmsford, 2-1-1656/7, "a. 6 mos."
Liv. 1700. M. c1685, Abigail⁴ (John³, William², William¹) Lakin (b.1667); 8 chil.
- 8 Joshua, Chelmsford, 3-23-1658. D. by 1700. M., and had dau. Abial named in will of James¹ Parker.
- 9 Zachariah, Chelmsford, 1-14-1659/60. D. by 1700. M., c1685, Elizabeth _____; 2 chil.
- 10 Eleazer, Chelmsford, 11-9-1661. First wife Mary; 8 chil. M.2, Mehitable (Elizeas?) Barron (b.1668)

Child of James and Eunice, second wife:

- 11 Sarah², Groton, 12-12-1697. B. when father was 80. M., 1724, Jeremiah, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Blood) Shattuck (b.1703); 8 chil.

HANNAH² or ANNA PARKER was born in Woburn, Mass., on Jan. 5, 1646/7, and married there on June 13, 1670, Nathaniel, son of Richard Blood. Nathaniel was born in Lynn, Mass., in February 1650. He was living in March 1691/2, but the date of his death has not been found. Hannah died in Groton, Mass., on Jan. 14, 1728, "ae 81." See BLOOD.

Dawes-Gates Genealogy, 1:464.

Sewall: History of Woburn, 628.

Butler: History of Groton, Mass., 281-5; 421-2; 435.

Hazen: History of Billerica, Mass., 104, 10-11.

Green: Early Records of Groton, 1662-1707, 54.

Society of Colonial Wars Index (1922), 358.

Charlestown, Woburn, Chelmsford, and Groton, Mass., Vitals.

PEIRCE

JOHN¹ PEIRCE was born about 1588, probably in Norwich, in county Norfolk, England. The birth and parentage of his wife Elizabeth is unknown. John died in Watertown, Mass., Aug. 19, 1661. Elizabeth died there March 12, 1666/7, "age about 79."

"8 April 1637: The examination of John Pers of Norwich in Noff [Norfolk] weaver, aged 49 yeares, and Elizabeth his wife aged 36 yeares, with four children, John, Barbre, Elizabeth, and Judeth, and one sarvant, John Gedney, aged 19 years, are desirous to passe to Boston in New England to inhabitt." The son Anthony, and perhaps ESTHER, may have emigrated before.

John was made freeman in Watertown in March 1638. He was the owner of three lots there before 1644, one of which was his homestall of twelve acres. "A man of very good estate, who projected the settlement of Sudbury and Lancaster, Mass."

His will of March 7, 1657/8, was probated Oct. 1, 1661. He bequeathed to wife Elizabeth, son Anthony, "and the rest of my children," his wife to be executrix. Elizabeth's will, dated March 6, 1667, probated April 2, 1667, mentioned children and grandchildren by full names, among them ESTHER MORSE, and appointed son Anthony executor. (Middlesex Probate #17493)

Children of John and (presumably) Elizabeth, born in England:

- 1 Anthony², cl609. D.1678. M.1, Sarah; 4 chil. M.,2, cl638, Anne (d.1683); 5 chil.
- + 2 ESTHER or HESTER, perh. dau. of a first wife. See below.
- 3 Mary, perh. dau. of a first wife. M., Clement Coldam.
- 4 Robert, perh. son of a first wife. M. cl650, Mary Knight (d.1701); 6 chil., 1651 to 1672.
- 5 John. Wife unk. 3 sons b. Woburn, 1644 to 1649.
- 6 Barbara. Came with father. D. yg.
- 7 Elizabeth. M. by 1644, John Ball, Jr. She d. insane before 1660; 5 chil. He m.2, 1660, Elizabeth² (Thomas¹) Fox, who with John and infant son, were k. by Inds., Lancaster, 1675.
- 8 Judith. D. by 1650. M. 1644, Francis Wyman (cl617-1699); 1 dau. d. inf. He m.2, 1650, Abigail² (Wm¹) Read; 11 chil.

ESTHER² PEIRCE, or Hester, was probably one of the older children of John Peirce, perhaps the daughter of a first wife. She married in 1636, Joseph Morse, Jr., born about 1604, and died in Watertown on March 4, 1690/1. See MORSE.

Morse Genealogy

Bullard Genealogy, 234.

Bond: History of Watertown, Mass., 393.

PINKHAM

RICHARD¹ PINKHAM was baptized in Alvington, county Devon, England, on Nov. 7, 1613, the son of another Richard Pinkham. The name of his wife was written in 1663 as Jellian, a variant of Julia, as it was written in 1688. He died in Dover Neck, N. H., probably before 1688, when his land was sold by JOHN².

Scales says he came over with the first settlers in 1633, and he is on Quint's list of those who were in Dover between 1623 and 1641, "most of whom probably came in 1633."

Records show that in 1640 the town of Dover appointed him to beat the drum for service at the meeting house. That year he signed the petition of New Hampshire inhabitants in protest against coming under the government of Massachusetts "before the patentees should be heard from." In 1642 he had Lot 24, 20 acres, laid out to him in Dover. Later he had John Westell's Lot 22. This property, about a mile north on Dover Neck, was owned by his grandson THOMAS PINKHAM in 1698. He is on the Dover tax list of 1647-8. In 1653 he was made freeman, therefore must have then been a church member in good standing. In 1659 one of his sons and John Barton, both apprentices of William Ellington, ran away, the record adding that they were not brought back. In 1661 he had rights in the ox pasture, presumably for grazing. He is on the Dover tax list of 1664.

In 1660 he was in court for threatening to beat his wife, "if she came home by day or night," a strange record in view of his standing. In 1663 Jellian sat for an hour in the stocks because her husband refused to pay her fine for absence from meeting. In 1669 Richard was also absent from meeting, which may indicate that the Pinkhams had joined the Quakers.

In June 1671, being then fifty-eight, Richard deeded the bulk of his property to his son JOHN, who was to take over his support, and that of the incapacitated son Matthew². Some of the property was sold by JOHN in 1688.

Known children of Richard and Julia - there may have also been daughters:

+ 1 JOHN², cl644. See following.

2 Thomas, cl644. "Age about 24" in 1668. Taxed at Bloody Point, 1666. Presumably the pilot of ship Peter, London to Piscataquay, November 1668.

3 Son, name not known, who with John Barton, both being apprentices of William Ellington, ran away in 1659, "and were not brought back."

4 Matthew². JOHN² took over his support in 1671.

5 Richard. D., Nantucket, R.I., 1718. M. cl680, Mary³
(James², Tristram¹) Coffin (1665-1741); 1 chil, 1684;
8 chil., 1691 to 1708. Mary m. 2, James Gardner.

JOHN² PINKHAM was born about 1644, probably in Dover Neck, N.H. His age was given as about 80 years in 1724. He married about 1672, certainly before June 1674, Martha, the daughter of Richard Otis. She was living in 1699, how much longer is not known. John was dead by 1740. See OTIS.

Tax records of Dover, by no means complete, show that he was taxed in 1666, 1677, 1680 and 1684. A court record shows that he served on a coroner's inquest in 1669.

In 1671 his father deeded to him the bulk of his property, John agreeing to support his father and his brother Matthew, who was incapacitated. In 1675, during King Philip's War, a garrison was built on the property as a protection against the Indians.* Rev. Alonzo Hall Quint wrote (Dover Enquirer, 1852): "The precise site of the Pinkham Garrison is easily pointed out, inasmuch as it continued to be a dwelling house until one side of it was blown down by a heavy wind." This was in 1825. Some of the property, apparently not Lot 22, was sold by John in 1688. He had a grant of 50 acres from the town in 1699.

In 1715 he deeded property to five of his sons, son Amos to pay his sisters certain sums. His son THOMAS³ was in possession of the original property in 1698, and his father was probably living with him, as he was not one of the five sons referred to. In 1722 John deeded land to his son Otis, and in 1728 gave him everything except a bed; Otis gave bond to support his father and to pay £5 each to three sisters. In 1740 all the children except THOMAS, already dead, and Sarah, gave power of attorney to brother Otis Pinkham to collect an Otis heirship. In 1741 the three sisters quitclaimed their rights in their father's estate to their brother Otis Pinkham.

Children of John and Martha:

+ 1 THOMAS³, probably eldest child. See following.

2 Richard, say 1672. "About 30 in 1709 but must have been older." M. 1, by 1696, Elizabeth³ (Thomas² [and Elizabeth² (Hatevil^{1**}) Nutter], Thomas^{1**}) Leighton (cl679-1756+); 3 sons. M. 2, 1757, age 85, Mary Welch, age 78.

3 Solomon, cl683. M. 1706, Mary³ (Zachariah², Darby¹) Field (liv. 1738); at least 2 chil.

4 Amos, cl683. Liv. 1762, age 79. First wife Katherine d., 1709. M. 2, Mrs Elizabeth** [Smith] Chesley; 2 daus.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

** Maternal ancestor of Dr Margaret Hara.

- 5 James³, cl686. D.1750. M.cl713, Elizabeth Drew; 7 chil.
- 6 Rose. M. 1, James³ (John², JOHN¹) TUTTLE (1683-1709);
2 chil. M. 2, Thomas Canney; 10 chil.
- 7 Otis. D. cl764. M.1721, Abigail⁴ (Ephraim³, Jeremiah²,
Henry¹) Tibbets (b.1700); 5 chil.
- 8 Elizabeth. M. 1719, Samuel³ (James², James¹) Nute
(cl689-1765); 5 chil.
- 9 Sarah. M. by 1728, Joseph³ (THOMAS², JOSEPH¹) AUSTIN
(1692-1776); 8 chil., including Rose and Stoughton.
- 10 Ann? Perhaps a dau., who m. William Geddis.
- 11 Betty? Perhaps a dau., who m.1727, as 2d wife, Samuel³,
(Philip²*, Giles¹*) Cromwell (d. bet. 1735-1743).

THOMAS³ PINKHAM, whose birth is not recorded, was probably the eldest child of John Pinkham. He married on Dec. 2, 1700, Mary, daughter of Edward Allen of Dover Neck, N. H. In some records she is called Elizabeth. Thomas was dead before 1740. Birth and death dates for Mary are missing. See ALLEN.

Thomas Pinkham had Lot 22 laid out to him at Dover, N. H. in 1698, as the successor to his grandfather Richard Pinkham. In 1703 he was also in possession of land at the east end of his father's property, and that of Thomas Williams, adjoining his brother Solomon's. In 1714 he sold land to his brother James in Dover. His father probably lived with him in 1698.

Children of Thomas and Mary (Sarah, Richard, Joseph, and Mary were bp. 11-13-1744 by Rev. Mr. Cushing):

- + 1 EBENEZER⁴, Dover, 3-31-1712. See following.
- 2 Benjamin, Dover, 1717. D., Boothbay, Me., 1792. Wife
Judith d. 1797, age 76; 7 chil. See EBENEZER text.
- 3 Solomon. Res: Boothbay, Me. See EBENEZER text.
- 4 Sarah, bp. 11-13-1744. See heading.
- 5 Richard, bp. 11-13-1744. See heading.
- 6 Joseph, 1735. Bp. 11-13-1744. See heading. Lieut. D.,
1819. Res: Madbury, N.H. M.1, cl760, Elizabeth Deering;
1 son. M.2, Elizabeth Rayes (cl747-1814); 4 chil.
- 7 Martha, 4-7-1737. D., Boothbay, Me., 1818. M.1757, Jos-
eph³ (Paul², Mark¹) Giles (1735-1822); 11 chil.
- 8 Mary, bp. 11-13-1744. See heading. Perhaps Martha?

EBENEZER⁴ PINKHAM was born in Dover, N. H., on March 31, 1712. He married there on Nov. 27, 1736, Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel Austin. She was born in Dover on Nov. 14, 1719, and died in Harpswell, Me., on Feb. 19, 1802, outliving Ebenezer, who died there on Jan. 8, 1762. See AUSTIN.

He moved to Harpswell about 1750. He is on the 1752 list of first settlers of Harpswell, with Lots 37, 38 and 40. This

* Maternal ancestor of Dr Margaret Farr Hara.

land has become a part of one of the most famed summer resorts on the Maine coast.

His grandson, Richard Mott Pinkham, wrote of him in 1871: "My grandfather Ebenezer Pinkham, with two of his brothers, emigrated from Dover, N.H., to Maine. Grandfather settled in Harpswell, while his brothers, Benjamin and Solomon, settled further east in the town of Boothbay. My grandfather was one of quite a number who were converted to the doctrines of the Friends, through the influence of David Sands on his first visit to New England." There is some evidence, however, that the Pinkhams had Quaker tendencies prior to that time.

Another writer says of him: "A sturdy Godfearing man. He was a faithful preacher in the Friends Church, and about 1750 his good work at Portland [then Falmouth], Maine, is mentioned in its History."

Sarah Pinkham is called "a woman of noble faith and character." Ebenezer's old family charts, which descended to the family of Charles A. Pinkham of China, Me., state regarding Sarah: "She died with all her proper senses, and a well composed mind, leaving one hundred and six persons who called her mother by relationship."

Children of Ebenezer and Sarah:

- 1 Nicholas⁵, Dover, 4-8-1737. D., Freeport, Me., unm.
- 2 Nathaniel, Dover, 12-22-1740. D. c1829. M. 1768, Amy⁵ (Joseph⁴, Benjamin³, Joseph², Walter¹) Woodworth (c1757-1849); 10 chil.
- 3 Ebenezer, 1-22-1742. D. 1760.
- 4 Mary, 4-12-1744. Unm. D. of old age.
- 5 Andrew, 8-18-1746. D. 1805. M. 1773, Rachel³ (Lemuel², Thomas¹) Jones (1754-1840); 10 chil.
- + 6 SARAH, 9-3-1750. See below.
- 7 Katherine, 5-4-1753, perhaps in Harpswell, Me. M. 1775, Timothy Bailey, Jr. (1750-bef.1810); 5 chil.
- 8 Elijah, Harpswell, 9-18-1760. D.1852. M. 1780, Abigail, (dau. of THOMAS FARR), b.1760; d. 1835; 13 chil. See FARR

SARAH⁵ PINKHAM was born, Dover, N.H., Sept. 3, 1750. She married, June 8, 1775, Captain William Haskell, Jr., born July 2, 1751, in Gloucester, Mass. He died on April 8, 1830, and Sarah on May 21, 1835, both in West Gardiner, Me. See HASKELL.

Pinkham Genealogy.

Noyes-Libby-Davis, Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
Scales: History of Dover, N.H., 127, 320, etc.
New Hampshire State Papers, 40:186.
Gloucester, Mass., and West Gardiner, Me., Vital Records.

PITCHER

ANDREW¹ PITCHER was born in England, the date and place not known. His wife's name was Margaret. Andrew died in Dorchester, Mass., on Feb. 19, 1660/61, and "Goody Pitcher" died there on Nov. 6, 1681.

He had grants of land in Dorchester in 1634, 1637, 1647, and perhaps in other years. He joined the Dorchester church in April 1641, was then qualified to be made freeman, and his application was granted on June 2, 1641, by the Massachusetts Bay Colony. He was a farmer and lived the latter part of his life in that portion of Dorchester which became Milton. His name is on the list of those who contributed Tompkins' Island for a free school. (See DYER for details.)

By his will of Dec. 2, 1660, probated on May 9, 1661, his wife Margaret was to have "all my estate in Dorchester during her life for her maintenance and to bring up my children"; eldest son Samuel to have half of his land behind Medfield, &c; sons John and Jonathan to have the other half; son NATHANIEL to have "my housing and lands and cattle in Dorchester, after my wife's decease, and to pay out of it to eldest daughter Experience, £16, and to youngest daughter Ruth, £12." The remainder of the estate was to be distributed equally among his children; wife and son Samuel to be executors. The inventory of his estate was taken March 19, 1660/61, amounted to £286. 08, and included besides the home property, orchard, &c, three acres meadow and 200 acres of upland and meadow.

Children of Andrew and Margaret, born in Dorchester:

- 1 Samuel², eldest son in will. Bp., First Dorchester Ch., 4-18-1641. (D., Canton, Mass., 1717?) Res: Milton. M.1, 1671, Alice Craig (d. 1680); 4 chil. M.2, 1681, Mary³ (Edward², William¹) Blake; 5 chil.
- 2 Jonathan. Mentioned in father's will, 1660. No further record.
- 3 Experience, eldest daughter in will. Bp. 9-25-1642. D. 1721. M.1, c1663, Joseph² (Edward¹) Bugbee of Roxbury (1640-1735); 10 chil.
- 4 Mary, bp. 11-30-1644. M. a Mr Mills. (Pope says she m. Isaac Rush.)
- 5 Ruth, youngest daughter in will. Bp. 7-25-1647. Liv. 1661.
- 6 John, bp. 8-11-1650. Wife Hannah; chil. b. 1684, 1688.
- + 7 NATHANIEL, bp. 4-18-1652. See following.

NATHANIEL² PITCHER was born in Dorchester, Mass., and baptized there in the First Church on April 18, 1652. He married in Milton, Mass., July 8, 1685, Mary, daughter of Ezra Clapp. Mary was born on April 26, 1667, in Milton, and died there on June 14, 1709. Nathaniel died in Milton on Jan. 12, 1736/37, "in 85th year." See CLAPP.

Nathaniel lived and died in the house his father said he was to have after his mother's death. There are not many records to be found concerning this Nathaniel but his son Nathaniel was a noted preacher in Scituate, Mass. The homestead was called the Old Academy House. The following, recorded in Rev. Mr. Thacher's famous journal under date of Jan. 10, 1682, may be significant: "By the desire of Mr Hare I went to Nathaniel Pitcher's to a debate between Benjamin Badcock and Mr. Hare, about Quaker's opinions; Sergeant Badcock was moderator. I showed their opinions as far as we went, and confuted them."

Children of Nathaniel and Mary, born in Milton:

- 1 Nathaniel³, 11-30-1685. Noted minister of Scituate, Mass. Grad. Harvard, 1703. D.1723. M.1710, Sarah⁵ (Hon. John⁴ Hon. John³, Matthew², Peter¹) Cushing (b.1687); 4 chil.
- 2 Mary, 4-26-1688. Prob. d. yg.
- + 3 SARAH, 11-1-1693. See below.
- 4 Edward, bp. 10-24-1697. D. yg.
- 5 Susanna, 12-2-1700. D. Canton, 1735. M.1728, Thomas Mead. He m.2, 1736, Ruth Bennett of Middleboro.
- 6 Ezra, 5-31-1703. Res: Scituate. M.1732, Zerviah² (John¹) Booth (1707-1743); 5 chil. M.2, Elizabeth Lewis.
- 7 Mary, bp. 11-4-1705. M.1735, Thomas Blackman Jr.; 1 dau.

SARAH³ PITCHER was born in Milton, Mass., on Nov. 1, 1693, and was baptized there on Nov. 5, 1693. She married there on June 17, 1720, George, son of Ebenezer Wadsworth. George was born on March 16, 1698/9, in Milton, and died in 1742 in Canton (Stoughton), Mass., where his inventory was taken, April 8, 1742. Sarah died there on April 5, 1768. See WADSWORTH.

History of Dorchester, Mass.

Teele: History of Milton, Mass., 27, 28 (Sarah)

Cutter: Connecticut Genealogies, 330.

New England Register, 5:391, 402; 10:266-7 (Andrew's will)

Dorchester First Church Records.

Dorchester and Milton, Mass., Vital Records.

POND

WILLIAM¹ POND married about 1640, Mary, daughter of George Dyer of Dorchester, Mass. William died (suddenly, according to Judge Sewall's account), April 4, 1690, in Dorchester, and Mary died there on Feb. 16, 1710/11. See DYER.

Robert Pond, who died in Dorchester in 1637, may have been a brother, as William and Mary Pond petitioned General Court of Massachusetts for administration of his estate, which was granted by the court on May 10, 1648. A Suffolk county deed, Oct. 7, 1665, records that James Haughton bought of Nicholas Allin and wife, relict of Robert Pond, 45 acres land in Milton, Mass., consisting of two parcels, one "on which the house standeth...." The property had been purchased by Robert Pond from William Blake, Senior. The deed speaks of Mary wanting to sell it for the benefit of her "smale children." Security to John Bull and WILLIAM POND, overseers to the imperfect will of Robert Pond.

William Pond is in the list of the "Second Emigration" to Dorchester, which was about the time of Reverend Richard Mather's arrival and settlement there. William and "Goody" Pond formally joined the Dorchester Church on Feb. 28, 1641/2.

He was called Sergeant Pond in some of the records, so may have been an officer in the militia. Records show that he contracted to lay the groundsills of the meetinghouse in 1655, had a grant of land in 1656, and was a rater (tax assessor), in 1662, 1667, and 1675. In 1668 he owned four acres of the "Great Lots." He served on a jury at the General Court, in Boston in 1675.

His name is on the list of the petitioners to the General Court in 1664, that the taxes should not be raised. (Other ancestors who signed were Edward and Ezra Clapp, George Dyer, and Anthony Fisher, Senior.)

Children of William and Mary, born in Dorchester: (There may have been others not recorded between 1646 and 1656)

1 Sarah², bp. 2-6-1641/2

+ 2 ABIGAIL, bp. 3-19-1645/6. See following.

3 Samuel, bp. 3-16-1655/6. D. 1657.

4 Elizabeth, twin, b. 2-17-1657/8. D. inf.

5 Martha, twin, b. 2-17-1657/8. D. inf.

6 Judith, b. 10-16-1659. Assented to church covenant, 1677.

"Young maid, age 16," in 1676 list.

- 7 Thankful², b. 1-15-1661/2. D. 1711. M. 1682, Philip³
(Richard², Henry¹) Withington (1659-1736); 11 chil.
Dau. Elizabeth m. 1737, CAPT. GEORGE TALBOT, as his
2nd wife. Philip Withington m.2, Sarah, who d. 1746.
8 Experience, dau., bp. 1-3-1663/4.
9 George, b. 1-20-1665; bp. 1-21-1665/6. Prob. d. yg.
10 Mindwell, b. 8-24-1667; bp. 8-5-1667 (sic).

ABIGAIL² POND was born in Dorchester, Mass., and was baptized there on March 19, 1645/6. The only other Abigail Pond found was Abigail, daughter of Daniel and Abigail Pond of Dedham, Mass., who was born on Nov. 5, 1652, and married in 1678, John Day of Dedham. It is probable that this Abigail, daughter of William Pond of Dorchester, was the one who married Ezra Clapp, born in Dorchester on May 22, 1640, the son of Edward Clapp. Abigail died there on Oct. 12, 1682, eleven days after the birth of her daughter Elizabeth. Ezra married second, May 22, 1684, Experience, the daughter of Ralph Houghton. She died on Dec. 17, 1717, and Ezra died on Jan. 23, 1717/18, both in Dorchester. See CLAPP.

Ezra and Abigail named their first child Mary, (Abigail's mother's name). Other daughters were named Sarah, Elizabeth, and Judith, which were the names of Abigail's sisters. While Sarah, Elizabeth and Mary were common names, Judith was rare, and tends to confirm the assumption that Ezra Clapp married this Abigail Pond.

Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts.

History of Dorchester, Mass., 51, 132.

Clapp Memorial.

New England Register, 75:14.

Suffolk Deeds, 4:316.

Boston Registry Department, Vol. 21 (Dorchester Vital Records)
Dorchester and Dedham, Mass., Vital and Church Records.

RICE

DEACON EDMUND¹ RICE was born in England about 1594, probably in Stanstead, Suffolk. He was either the younger brother or son of the Henry Rice who married Elizabeth Frost, sister of Thomasine Frost, in 1605. The marriage of Edmund Rice and Thomasine Frost was recorded on the register of St. Mary's, in Bury, Suffolk, Oct. 15, 1618. She was born in Stanstead Aug. 11, 1600, the daughter of a wealthy "clothier," a cloth manufacturer, Edward Frost. She died in Sudbury, Mass., on June 13, 1654, and Edmund married second, in Sudbury on March 1, 1655/6, Mercy [Hurd], widow of Thomas Brigham of Cambridge, Mass. She died on Dec. 8, 1653, in Sudbury. Mercy had two daughters and three sons by her first marriage. Edmund was buried in Sudbury on May 3, 1663, "age about 69," recorded in Marlboro, Mass. Mercy's third husband was William Hunt, whom she married in 1664. She died, 1693. See FROST.

The Rice family lived first in Stanstead, Suffolk, later in Great Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire. They emigrated to New England about 1638, and were settled in Sudbury by 1639. Edmund was made freeman there in 1640. He was a selectman in 1639, 1644 and subsequently, was made deacon of the church in 1640, and represented Sudbury at the General Court at Boston in 1654.

He was one of the substantial men of the plantation, owning lands in and out of the town, some by grant of the Court. He shared in all the divisions of uplands and commons, and the total number of acres which he received as an original inhabitant was 247 acres. His first dwelling in Sudbury was on the old North street. This he sold in 1642 to John Moore, and bought of Widow Mary Axtell six acres of land with her dwelling house, in the south part of the town. Some years afterwards he bought of Philemon Whale his house and nine acres adjacent to the Axtell place. All this together formed the old Rice homestead in Sudbury, which remained in the family for many years. In 1654, he deeded it to his son EDWARD, who conveyed it to sons JOHN and Edmund. In 1647 he took a ten year lease on the Glover farm, mostly in what is now Framingham, and in 1657 he bought 200 acres more. In 1659, he bought the Dunster farm.

In 1656 he signed the petition for the new town of Marlborough, where he received grants of a house lot of 50 acres, and other lands in proportion, removing to the town in 1660.

His inventory amounted to £567.14.08, the house, etc., to £170. Administration was granted to Widow Mercy Rice, 1663.

The settlement proposed that the widow pay to the eight elder children (not named), to the eldest £40, to each of the other seven, £20, and to the two youngest children £10 each.

Children of Edmund and first wife, Thomasine, first four born in Stanstead, Eng., next five in Barkhamstead, Eng.:

- 1 Mary², bp. 8-23-1619. D. Eng.
 - 2 Henry, bp. 2-13-1621. D. Framingham, Mass., 1711. M. 1643, Elizabeth² (John¹) Moore (d. 1705); 10 chil.
 - + 3 EDWARD, bp. 10-26-1622. See below.
 - 4 Thomas, bp. 1-26-1626. D. Marlboro, Mass., 1681. M., Mary² (Thomas¹) King; 13 chil. M. 2, Widow Mary [Chamberlain] Craven.
 - 5 Lydia, bp. Barkhamstead, 3-9-1626. D., Boston, 1675. M., c1645, Hugh Drury (d. Boston, 1689); 1 son. Hugh m., 2, 1676, Mary [Shrimpton], widow of Rev. Edward Fletcher, and d., Boston, 1680.
 - 6 Matthew, bp. 2-28-1630. D. 1717. M. 1654, Martha Lamson; 9 chil.
 - 7 Daniel, bp. 11-1-1632. D. inf.
 - 8 Samuel, bp. 11-12-1634. D. 1685. M. 1, 1655, Elizabeth King (d. 1667); 6 chil. M. 2, 1668, Mary [Dix] (d. 1675), widow of Abraham Brown; 4 chil. M., 3, 1676, Sarah, widow of James Hosmer.
 - 9 Joseph, bp. 3-13-1638. Liv. 1687. M. 1, 1658, Mercy King. M. 2, Martha King (d. 1669); 7 chil. M. 3, 1670, Mary Beers (1643-1677); several chil. M., 4, 1678, Sarah² (John¹) Prescott, widow of Richard Wheeler; 3 chil.
 - 10 Edmund? Perhaps a son b. at sea, 1638.
 - 11 Benjamin, Sudbury. 5-31-1640. M., 1661, Mary² (Wm¹) Brown (1643-c1691); 1 son, Ebenezer, b. 1661. (Reg. 61:308)
- Children of Edmund and second wife, Mercy, b. Marlborough:

- 12 Ruth² 9-29-1659. D. 1742, M. 1683, Samuel³ (Samuel², Gov. Thomas¹) Welles (1660-1731); 6 chil.
- 13 Anne, 11-19-1661. [Recorded as child of Edward (sic) and Mercy.] Perhaps m. 1685, Nathaniel Gerry, Jr., of Roxbury (b. 1663).

DEACON EDWARD² RICE was baptized in Stanstead, county Suffolk, England, on Oct. 26, 1622. He married in Massachusetts about 1646, Agnes Bent, born in Penton-Grafton, parish of Wayhill, Hampshire, England, the daughter of John Bent. Edward died on Aug. 15, 1712, "age abt. 93," and Agnes died on June 4, 1713, "ae 83," both in Marlborough, Mass. See BENT.

In 1654 his father deeded him lands and houses, "near the south bounds of Sudbury," part being "between the Spring and John Bent's." This formerly belonged to Philemon Whale, Hugh Drury, etc. Here he lived until he removed to Marlborough in

1665. Like his father and brother Henry, he signed the petition in 1656 for the new town of Marlborough. He was chosen deacon of the Marlborough church.

He and "Anna" conveyed on April 1, 1686, to son Edmond of Sudbury, half of the farm which he had purchased of his father Edmund Rice, together with land which he had bought of his brother Benjamin. He gave the other half of the farm to his son JOHN of Sudbury, "lying within the bounds of Sudbury, near the Spring." This deed was acknowledged on April 16, 1706, and recorded on Aug. 16, 1734. JOHN later deeded his half to his brother Edmund. A deed from Edward Rice to son Jacob Rice in 1701, was signed by Edward and "Agnes" Rice.

He is said to have been survived by 119 living descendants at his death.

Children of Edward and Agnes, born in Sudbury, except the last two, who were born in Marlborough:

- + 1 JOHN³, Sudbury, 12-20-1651. See below.
- 2 Lydia, 7-30-1648; d. same day.
- 3 Lydia, 12-10-1649.
- 4 Edmund, 12-9-1653. Deacon. M., 1680, Joyce² (William¹) Russell; 5 chil. See text above.
- 5 Daniel, 11-8-1655. D.1737. M.1,1681, Bethia² (William¹) Ward (c1658-1721); 8 chil. M.2,1725, Elizabeth [Wells] widow of John Wheeler.
- 6 Caleb, 2-8-1657/8. D. inf.
- 7 Jacob, c1660. D.1746, "age 85-8-28." Wife Mary d. 1752, "a. 80"; 9 chil. See text above.
- 8 Anna, 11-19-1661. M. 1681, her cousin, Thomas³ (Thomas², EDMUND¹) RICE (1654-1748); 13 chil.
- 9 Dorcas, 6-29-1664. M. c1692, Thomas² (Daniel¹) Forbush, (1667; liv. 1724); 5 chil.
- 10 Benjamin, Marlborough, 12-22-1666. D.1749. M.1691, Mary Graves (d.1736, "a. 66"); 9 chil.
- 10 Abigail, 5-9-1671. M.1699, Samuel² (Daniel¹) Forbush (d. age 92).

JOHN³ RICE, the eldest son of the eldest son of the immigrant, was born in Sudbury, Mass., Dec. 20, 1651, before his father removed to Marlborough. He married in Sudbury on Nov. 2, 1674, Tabitha, daughter of John Stone. She was born about 1655. John died in Sudbury on Sept. 6, 1719, survived by Tabitha. See STONE.

His father deeded him half of his farm, "lying within the bounds of Sudbury, near the Spring," the deed acknowledged on April 16, 1706, but not recorded until Aug. 16, 1734. John deeded his half to his brother Edmund, who then had the whole farm.

John was a subscriber to "Prince's Chronicles,"* and **said** to have enjoyed historical reading.

He died intestate, his widow Tabitha and son Moses being appointed administrators on Jan. 29, 1719/20. The inventory of his estate was dated Sept. 17, 1719, "widow Tabitha being aged and infirm, made oath at Weston."

Apparently Tabitha lived with one of her children in Weston, after the death of her husband, perhaps with ANNA.

Children of John and Tabitha, born in Sudbury:

- 1 John⁴, 9-29-1675. D.1733. M.1700, Elizabeth³ (EZRA², EDWARD¹) CLAP of Milton (1682-1705); 3 chil. M.2, Sarah, dau. of Thomas Frost (d.1717); 7 chil. M.3, 1731, Sarah Dunton (d.1739).
- + 2 ANNA, 8-27-1678. See below.
- 3 Deliverance, 8-14-1681. M.1703, John³ (Isaac², John¹) How (1682-1754); 10 chil.
- 4 Tabitha, 11-25-1683. 5 Prudence, 7-26-1685.
- 6 Abigail, 11-27-1687. D. 1754. M. 1704, Uriah⁴ (Josiah³, Obadiah², Obadiah¹) Wheeler (1678-1750); 10 chil.
- 7 Edward, 12-23-1689. D., Rutland, Mass., 1756. M. 1719, Rachel Elgit (d.1760); 6 chil.
- 8 Dinah, 2-10-1691/2. M.1716, Joseph Haynes.
- 9 Moses, 10-27-1694. M.1719, Sarah King (d.c.1788); 7 chil.
- 10 Tamar, 9-29-1697. M.1717, William³ Moore; 7 chil.
- 11 Aaron, 8-13-1700. D., Rutland, Mass., 1755. M., 1, 1726, Hannah³ (Samuel², Edward¹) Wright (d.1741); 6 chil. M. 2, 1743, Elizabeth [Shepard], wid. of Benjamin Bullard; 4 chil. She m.2, 1760, Caleb Benjamin of Hardwick, Mass.

ANNA⁴ RICE was born in Sudbury, Mass., Aug. 27, 1678. She married first about 1699, Jonathan Bullard, Jr., who was born in Watertown, Mass., Dec. 25, 1672, and died in Weston, Mass., Sept. 14, 1719. Anna married second, on May 24, 1727, Edward Harrington of Watertown, as his second wife. Her death has not been found, but she was living in 1742. See BULLARD.

Ward: Descendants of Deacon Edmund Rice.

Temple: History of Framingham, Mass., 680-1.

Barry: History of Framingham, Mass., 371, 372.

Hudson: History of Marlborough, Mass., 26, 27, 431.

American Genealogist, 10:133-137; 15:227.

* Rev. Thomas Prince, born in Sandwich, Mass., in 1687, American clergyman and historian, pastor of Old South Church in Boston from 1718 to his death in 1758, author of A Chronological History of New England, in the form of Annals, to which there were many subscribers among the literati of New England. One volume only was published, in 1736.

SAWTELLE

RICHARD¹ SAWTELLE was born in England, probably Somersetshire, where at High Ham, on Feb. 5, 1627/8, "Richardus Sawtelle and Elizabetha Pople" were married. He died in Watertown, Mass., on Aug. 21, 1694, called "an aged man," and his widow Elizabeth died there two months later, on Oct. 18, 1694.

The name is spelled Sawtelle, Sawtel, Sawtell, Sartwell, Sartell, Sawtle, Sattle, Satle, even Satley, in the records.

Richard had a brother Thomas Sawtelle who died childless, in Boston, Mass., in 1651, Richard being residuary legatee of his nuncupative will. They also had a brother and sister Kenrick of Muddy River, Mass.

Richard and Elizabeth may have had one child born in England, as Watertown records show the death of one Richard Sawtelle, Junior, in 1676, "according to England." This perhaps means that this son did not come over, or if he did, returned to England and died there.

Richard Sawtelle is first heard of as one of the original proprietors of Watertown, being a grantee of 25 acres of land in 1636. In 1639 an inventory was taken of all the inhabitants of the town, and among them was Richard Sawtel with a homestall of five acres upland in the Fourth Division, "being a great Divident granted to him," a farm of 67 acres of upland in the Ninth Division; seven and a half acres upland, "beyond the further plain." This was an immense amount of property. There are numerous records of his buying and selling, and apparently he provided for his children when they married.

He removed to Groton, Mass., and was also a proprietor of that town. The History of Groton speaks highly of him, saying he and many of his descendants held high offices in the town.

That he was an educated man is indicated by his being appointed town clerk, serving the first three years that records were kept, 1662 to 1664.

He was listed as a soldier at the garrison at Billerica, Mass., Dec. 20, 1675*, during King Philip's War, and credited under Capt. Jonathan Remington's payroll, April 24, 1677, with pay of £3:06. His family was probably driven back to Watertown by the hostilities of the Indians in Groton during the war, as he served as selectman of Watertown in 1689. Both he and his wife died there, no doubt at their son Enoch's home.

His will dated May 16, 1692, provided for wife Elizabeth, son Obadiah to be executor, and to have his lands in Groton;

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

son Enoch to have his land in Watertown; to son John Sawtell, £10; to each of my daughters, Bethia Sawtell, Hanna Win & Ruth Hues, £10, "in mony if he [Obadiah] is able, or in that wh^h is equivalent to mony; as for my son Jonathan deceased I did for him in his lifetime what I judged meet (and more too) But yet unto his children I bequeath the worth of one shilling apiece. And to my son ZACHARIAHS children & to my daughter Starlings children the worth of one shilling apiece if they desire it, or to any other that can justly claim any of mine estate...." Inventory of his estate was taken Sept. 14, 1694, and amounted to £147:00, consisting mostly of lands in Watertown, "except a 20-acre right in Groton." Administration of the estate of his widow was granted to her son Enoch "of Watertown" on Nov. 26, 1694, her inventory being dated Dec. 5, 1694.

Children of Richard and Elizabeth, first 6 born in Watertown:

- 1 Richard², perhaps b. England. Death recorded, Watertown, 8-9-1676, "according to England."
- 2 Elizabeth, 5-1-1638. Prob. d. 1700, unmarried.
- 3 Jonathan, 8-24-1639. D. 1690. M. 1665, Mary² (Thomas¹) Tarbell (d. 1676); 5 daus. and a son Jonathan, b. 1686, who in 1691, age 15, chose uncle Abraham Holman as his guardian.
- 4 Mary, 11-19-1640. M., a Mr Sterling; children named in will of Richard¹ Sawtelle.
- 5 Hannah, 12-10-1642. D. 1723. M. 1665, Increase² (Edward¹) Winn of Woburn, Mass. (1641-1690); 9 chil.
- + 6 ZACHARIAH, 7-26-1643. See following.
- 7 Bethia, about 1646-7. D. 1714, "age 58." M. 1702, John Green of Watertown.
- 8 Obadiah, 9-14-1648. D. Groton, 1740, "age 92." M., Hannah² (George¹) Lawrence (1662-1707+); credited with 12 chil. (6 recorded in Groton.) See Enoch, below.
- 9 Enoch. D., Watertown, 1741. In 1700, Enoch, Obadiah, Bethia and Ruth signed quitclaim of brother John's estate. (Zachariah² was already dead.) Parents probably lived with him in old age. M. by 1687, Susanna³ (John², Widow Elizabeth¹) Randall; 4 daus; 1 son, Richard.
- 10 John. D. c1700. M. 1, Elizabeth² (Thomas¹) Post; his son John, Jr., was beq. by Thomas Post, his grandfather, "all his books except the great Bible." This John, Jr. d. yg. Thomas Post came to New England between 1661 and 1669; d. Cambridge, Mass., 1691. Will names his heirs at law: dau. Rebecca Post in England, and grandsons Thomas Post and John Sattle.
- 11 Ruth, c1650. D. 1721, Lexington, Mass. M., Watertown, 1677, John Hues [Hewes] (liv. 1700); 3 chil.

ZACHARIAH² SAWTELLE was born in Watertown, Mass., on July 26, 1643. He married first at Malden, Mass., in April 1668, Elizabeth, daughter of John Harris, Sr., of Charlestown.* She died in Malden in the smallpox epidemic of 1678-9. Zachariah married second, before July 13, 1683, probably at Chelmsford, or Malden (though not recorded), Anna Parker, born in Groton, Mass., Nov. 16, 1663, the daughter of Captain Joseph Parker, of Chelmsford, the brother of Captain JAMES PARKER of Woburn. Zachariah died between July 19, 1688, and March 7, 1691/2, at which date Anna was a widow. In 1726 she was living in Fairfield, Conn., with her daughter Margaret Wooster.

His wives are identified in Middlesex County, Mass., deeds checked by Miss Marion Reed. Feb. 9, 1727/8: Zachariah Sawtell of Groton, to Wigglesworth Sweetser of Boston and Thomas Harris Jun^r of Charlestown, right in estate of Elizabeth Harris, daughter of John Harris Sen^r late of Charlestown; refers to his sisters Elizabeth Sawtell, Anna Sawtell, and Mary Sawtell. Acknowledged Feb. 9, 1727 [/8]; recorded May 21, 1728. July 13, 1684: Joseph Parker Sen^r of Chelmsford...doth give unto his daughter Anna the wife of Zachariah Sawtle...6 acres of land in...Groton...near Salmon Brook....

He was an original proprietor of Groton, with a grant of ten acres, confirmed by the selectmen on Nov. 18, 1670. The record of his lands shows a homelot, etc., 50 acres, meadows, 10 acres. He was also an original proprietor of Malden.

Groton was destroyed by the Indians on March 13, 1675/6, and Zachariah was listed in the company of Capt. Joseph Sill, March 24, 1675/6, in King Philip's War, being paid £2.5.4 for his services. In 1676 he was called "bell man" in a record.

The following probate records seem to relate to him:

#19975. Aug. 18, 1701. Josiah Parker of Cambridge and Thomas Walker of Charlestown, both county Middlesex, £7 bond. Admitted Admin. of all & singular of the goods & chattels, right and credits of Zachariah Sawtell late of Groton in said County, blacksmith, deceased, intestate.

#19967. Nov. 21, 1716. Bond of Zachariah Sawtel of Groton and Josiah Parker of Cambridge in Middlesex County, £200. Zachariah Sawtell in County of Middlesex, decd., intestate.

Witnesses: John Ames

Eleazar Parker

Signed:

Zachariah Sawtelle SEAL

Josiah Parker SEAL

* John¹ Harris of Charlestown, Mass., married Amy Hills. She was admitted to the First Church on Aug. 9, 1656. He drew lot #151 in March 1657/8. Children: Samuel, bp. Charlestown, 10-10-1658; John, bp. 2-17-1660/1; Thomas, b.3-18, bp.5-29-1684; Joseph, 10-17, bp. 11-19-1665 (mother called Anna); Thomas, 8-26; bp. 8-31-1667 (had a son Thomas).

** Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

Inventory of Zachariah Sawtell, late of Groton, deceased, intestate. Taken 13 day of Sept. 1716, by us the subscribers.

Hous Loot	20	
Piece of meadow at Pritey Meadow	03	
Piece of meadow at a plase called Sawtells Paches	02	10
	25	10

Signed: ZACHARIAH SAWTELL.

Widow Anna Sawtle was at the garrison at Groton on March 17, 1691/2. She was only about twenty-seven when her husband died, and probably remained in Groton until the children were grown, and lived on the home lot in Cambridge from about 1709 to 1711, about that time going to live with her daughter Margaret in Fairfield, Conn. On Dec. 15, 1726, Anna Sawtell of Fairfield, wife of Zachariah Sawtle, residing with daughter Wooster, sold land which she had received from her father on July 13, 1684, to Benjamin Parker of Groton. In another deed of the same date, she mentioned son ZACHARIAH of Groton. A letter of attorney of Ebenezer Wooster of Fairfield, for Mrs. Anna Sawtell, Jan. 6, 1725/6, and Jan. 14, 1726/7, was recorded in Middlesex County Deeds on Aug. 1, 1727.

Children of Zachariah² and Elizabeth, first wife:

- + 1 ZACHARIAH³, b. 1670, in some accounts. See below.
- 2 Elizabeth, Malden, Dec. 1671. M.1, 1691, Joseph⁴ Morse (d.1709). M. 2, 1713-4, Benjamin Nourse of Framingham, Mass.
- 3 Annah, Groton, 3-14-1673/4, "d. Zachariah, 14:1:1673/4." (Butler gives her as d. of Zachariah and Mary.) She was living in 1728.
- 4 Mary, say 1675-6. (Named in Zachariah's deed, 1727/8.)

Children of Zachariah² and Anna, second wife:

- 5 Joseph? Perhaps son, say b. 1681-5. M., Lancaster, 1713, Lydia Phelps.
- 6 Margaret, Groton, 7-17-1688, "d., Zachariah and Anna." M., Ebenezer² (Edward¹) Wooster. Mother lived with her in Fairfield, Conn., in 1727-8.

ZACHARIAH³ SAWTELLE was probably born in Groton, Mass., say about 1670, the birth not recorded. He is said by some compilers to have had two wives, Mary and Mercy. [Mr Dale C. Kellogg, now preparing a Sawtell Genealogy, is convinced of this.] He married about 1696, Mary Blood, born in Groton on April 17, 1678, the daughter of Nathaniel Blood. She may be the "(torn) w. of Zachariah Sawtell," who died in Groton Dec.

2, 1699, but this compiler believes he had but one wife Mary, sometimes called Marey and Mercy, and that she outlived him. Zachariah died in Groton on Oct. 2, 1727. See BLOOD.

In the town records, the first four children are given as children of Zachariah and Mary, the remaining six as children of Zachariah and Marey. In the baptismal records, the mother of Sarah is given as Mercy. In his will, seen by this writer, the name of his wife could be read Marey or Marcy.

See Zachariah² for the 1728 deed of Zachariah, Junior, to Sweetser and Harris. On Aug. 27, 1723, Zachariah³ deeded to son David, and on Aug. 27, 1728, to son Daniel. In both the latter deeds, Miss Reed read the name of his wife as Mercy.

His will of March 14, 1737, after the usual preamble, provided amply for his wife Marey (or Marcy) Sawtell; left £10.0 each to daughters Sarah, An, and ELIZABETH. "Sons David and Daniell I bestow nothing because I have already given them by deed what I designed for them." To grandson Zachariah Gilson £5 when 21. My son Zachariah, executor, to have my homestead, houses, orchard, and all my lands and moveables except heretofore disposed of. To daughters Mary Blanchard and Susannah Gilson, £20 each. (Autograph signature.) Document 2 - Order for the heirs to appear Nov. 21, 1737. Document 3 - Mercy(or Marey), widow, fully satisfied. ELIZABETH SAWTELL [her mark] asked that the will be allowed. Document 4 - Anna Sawtell had formerly given P/A to brother David Sartwell, but rescinds it and assents to probate. Document 5 - Probate. Inventory requested, Zachariah Sawtell, Yeoman. Document 6 - Zachariah Sawtell, husbandman, and William Lawrence, gentlemen, both of Groton, gave bond for £600., March 14, 1727 [/8]. Signed by Zachariah Sawtell. Middlesex Probate #19968, checked by EBS.

Children of "Zachariah and Mary," from Groton Vital Records:

- 1 Mary⁴, 4-11-1697. D.1766. M.1722, John⁴ (Thomas³, John², Widow Ann¹) Blanchard (b.1696); son William b. 1723.
- 2 Zachariah, 11-18-1699. D. yg.
- 3 Samuel, 12-13-1700. Not in father's will of 1727.
- 4 David, 3-30-1702. Liv.1772. M.1724, Elizabeth⁴ (Moses³, Solomon², Robert¹) Keyes (c1701-1772); 8 chil.

Children of "Zachariah and Marey," from Groton Vital Records:

- 5 Daniel⁴, 9-21-1704. Liv.1737. M.1728, Ester³ (Gershom², John¹) Heald of Concord, Mass. (b.1709); 7 chil.
- 6 Susanna, 1-28-1708/9. M. 1726, Michael³ (John², Joseph¹) Gilson (1702-1750); 8 chil. by 1741.
- 7 Zachariah, 4-24-1712. D.1752. M. 1733, Abigail, dau. of David Bigsby of Westford (b.1715); 9 chil. (Marcey, b. 1750, only grandchild of Zachariah³ found recorded.)

8 Sarah⁴, 4-29-1715, "d. of Marey" in town records; "d. of Mercy" in church records. Apparently single in 1737.

A Sarah Sawtell m. Groton, 1738, Jonathan⁴ (JOSEPH³, JOHN², HENRY¹) STEVENS, brother of JOSEPH⁴ who married ELIZABETH SAWTELLE.

9 Anna, 9-13-1717. M. 1737, Jonathan Stearns of Townsend.
+10 ELIZABETH, 9-28-1720.

ELIZABETH⁴ SAWTELLE was born in Groton, Mass., on Sept 28 1720. She married there on Nov. 10, 1742, Joseph Stevens, Jr., who was born in Billerica, Mass., on Oct. 17, 1720. He died in Winthrop, Me., on Oct. 4, 1791, and Elizabeth died there on Feb. 28, 1798. See STEVENS.

Butler: History of Groton, Pepperell and Shirley, Mass.

New England Register, 4:286 (Thomas Sawtell's will); 5:307;
14:185 (Thomas Post's will); 43:260, 375 (war service);
46:199; 50:263, 408 (war service); 61:70 (Jonathan);
83:736 (Enoch²)

Stearns: Thirty Dunstable Families, 5. (Gives Mary Blood.)

Cross Genealogy, 113, 120.

Phillimore's Somersetshire, England, 1:58.

Middlesex County, Mass., Probate Records, as in text.

Middlesex County, Mass., Deeds, checked by Miss Marion Reed,
as in text; 24:122; 25:715; 27:325, 354, 459; 29:194.

Bodge: King Philip's War, 272.

Little: Gens. and Families of Maine, 3:2246 (Zachariah³)

Snow-Estes Ancestry, 1:71.

Watertown, Groton, Pepperill, Woburn, Malden and Chelmsford,
Mass., and Winthrop, Maine, Vital Records.

Correspondence with Dale C. Kellogg, Elyria, Ohio.

SEARLE

MR ANDREW¹ SEARLE was born about 1614, probably in England. He died in Kittery, Maine, on Nov. 25, 1690. The name of his wife is not mentioned in any of the records.

Court records show: Mr Andrew Searle witnessed with Sarah (daughter of Walter) Abbot in 1662, and against her in February 1663/4, at which time he gave his age as 50. He was witness for Captain Thomas Harvey in 1663 and again in 1670. In 1667 he was a surety for Francis Morgan and foreman of grand jury. He gave testimony in a court case in 1671, and was often a witness or appraiser of estates up to 1687.

Land records show he witnessed a Spencer family deed in 1662 in Kittery, and had a land grant there in 1665 — "either 50 acres beneath Quamphegan, if to be found, or 70 acres above Salmon Falls." Part of this he sold to Zachariah Nock, Jr., and Searle and Neale descendants sold more to the Hamilton and Sullivan families.

Probate records show: In 1667 he witnessed Humphrey Chadbourne's will; in 1668 the inventory of John Lovering's estate was taken by John Wincoll, Roger Plaisted, and Mr Andrew Searle; in 1674 he witnessed Abraham Conley's will; and he administered John Green's estate of 1681-2, with his son John Searle as bondsman. These were autograph signatures.

He was an educated man, and was chosen clerk of the writs in 1668. He was accountant at the Isle of Shoals in 1670 for Richard Endle. In 1668 he signed Major Shapleigh's petition, read in the Council of London in 1680. He also signed the petition of Maine men, about 1679, for direct government, complaining that Massachusetts suppressed freedom of religion.

Children of Andrew and unknown wife:

- 1 John². Liv. 1712. M.c1673, Mary³ (John², John¹) Green (c1651-1712+); had son John; perhaps other children.
- + 2 JOAN. See below.
- 3 Andrew. Living at Gerrish Island in 1702.
- 4 Samuel?

JOAN² SEARLE married John Neale of Berwick, Maine. John died on Feb. 18, 1704, probably in Berwick. Joan's death has not been found. See NEALE.

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
Sargent: Maine Wills, 51, 53, 97.
York Deeds, 5; pt.1, Folios 54, 74.



ARMS: Or, a lion rampant sable between three oak leaves vert.

CREST: A sea-lion sejeant sable, charged on the shoulder with three bezants.

SHERMAN

THOMAS¹ SHERMAN, the first of this line of whom there is direct knowledge, was born in England about 1420. He resided in Diss and Yaxley. Diss is on the river Wavenay, between the counties of Norfolk and Suffolk. Thomas died at Diss in 1493 survived by his wife Agnes, of whom nothing more is known.

There were Shermans living in Yaxley in 1395, but the relationship to Thomas is not certainly known.

Thomas' will of Nov. 4, 1492, was proved April 4, 1493. He left bequests for the altar of the parish church at Diss, and for repairs of the church, directing that he be buried in its churchyard; to the guilds of St. Nicholas and Corpus Christi; to the high altar of Yaxley, and for repairs of that church; to William Twyenham, his serving man; to each of his godsons and -daughters; to Styvys Lane; to repairs of Roydon church; and Stufton church; also Burson church; also to the four orders of Friars at Norwich. He provided well for his wife Agnes during her widowhood; son JOHN to have all his lands and tenements in Diss and Yaxley; left bequests to Agnes wife of John Clerk, and their sons; to each of the daughters of JOHN SHERMAN: to THOMAS SHERMAN, my godson; JOHN SHERMAN and John Clerk to be executors and residuary legatees; and a suitable priest to celebrate for his soul, the souls of his parents, and benefactors, for the space of four years.

Children of John and Agnes:

+ 1 JOHN^{II}. See following.

2 Agnes. M., John Clerk; had children.

JOHN^{II} SHERMAN was born, say about 1450. His wife Agnes was the daughter of Thomas Fuller. John died in Yaxley, between Aug. 10 and Dec. 12, 1504. Agnes married a second husband, Robert Hendry, and was dead by 1528.

The will of John Sherman, dated Aug. 10, 1504, was proved Dec. 12, 1504. He asked that he be buried in the parish yard at Yaxley, left bequests to Yaxley and Dysse churches; to the Guild of St. Thomas of Yaxley; to wife Agnes, tenements and lands in Yaxley called Hobbes, and others "wherein I now dwell or else tenement in Dysse, except a close called Elmswell." If Agnes die before son THOMAS is twenty-two, lands to be let until then, and THOMAS to have them, paying to his sister Margery £10 at twenty-two, but should she die before twenty-two, THOMAS to provide a priest a year "to sing for my soul and my friends' souls," etc. Should THOMAS and Margery at sixteen years not be content with the rule of the executors, THOMAS

to have of them every year 25s.8d., and Margery, 13s.4d., until twenty-two. Other provisions were made for his children, for his servant Robert, and each of his god-children. Executors were to be his wife Agnes, and Thomas Fuller, "my father-in-law."

Children of John and Agnes:

- + 1 Margeryⁱⁱⁱ, b. bef. 1489. Liv. 1559. M., Robert Lockwood of Eye, Suffolk (will, 1558-9); 2 daus.
- + 2 THOMAS, Yaxley, cl490. See below.

THOMAS^{III} SHERMAN was born about 1490 in Yaxley, Suffolk, England. He married Jane, the daughter of John and Margaret (Thorolde) Waller of Wortham, Suffolk. Thomas died in Yaxley in 1551. Jane married second, a Mr Gardiner, and died in 1573.

Thomas Sherman, Gent., was an attorney at law, and had a large practice in the Court of Common Pleas. He was lord of several manors, was church warden of Yaxley, and deputy sheriff in 1540 and 1546. Court records show that he was a great litigant himself, as well as Jane on occasion. In 1530 and 1531, Sir John Wiseman, Knight, sued him in Star Chamber proceedings, asserting that he had sent two servants to seize a plow and four horses from him, for disputed rent of one acre of land in Gors Close; that Jane Sherman and Margery Hedge, with staves in their hands "made a sawte & fray upon the said ij servants & put them in daunger of their lyvis & grevously did bete William Erysshe & take away [the plow and horses]." The next year, "as they came thetherward, mette with...Jane Sherman,...Thomas Dykon, and Margery Hedge, with Stavys & Stonys in their lappys, as well as other servants..., who with force & armis did fyght with them & them bid bett, wond & intret."

His long will of Jan. 20, 1550/1, probated Nov. 16, 1551, directed that he be buried in the church at Yaxley - to which as a gentleman he was entitled. He gave to the high altar of the church; to the poor of Yaxley, Eye, Thrandeston, Burgate, Diss and Royden; provided well for wife Jane in lands, household goods, silver, etc., but if she remarry, then to his son Thomas. He bequeathed to all his sons except Robert, leaving to HENRY £40 "when he cometh out of his prentyshode." Profits on certain lands to "fynde Francis, Bartholomew, and James to Scole and other lernying," until twenty-two; Syster Lockwood to have an annuity; son Thomas and Robert Kene of Thrandeston, Gent., to be executors. He appointed as one of the overseers Sir Henry Bedyngfeld, Knight.

The will of Jane Gardiner, Jan. 10, 1572/3, proved, March 11, 1572/3, directed to be buried in the church of Yaxley, by the side of her late husband Thomas Sherman. She left large legacies of money, silver spoons, velvet and damask clothing,

pewter, etc., to her children and grandchildren; she left son HENRY £20, eldest son Thomas to pay HENRY another £20 out of the five score he owed her.

Children of Thomas and Jane:

- 1 Thomas^{iv}, "eldest son." D.1585. M.1, Elizabeth Yaxley. M.2, Barbara Wheatcroft. Had children.
- 2 Richard. D.1587. M., Margaret (Lane?)
- 3 John. D.1587. First wife Elizabeth liv. 1573. M., 2, Marian Whiting. Third wife, Margaret.
- + 4 HENRY, Yaxley, cl520. See below.
- 5 William. D. 1583. M., Faith Lanye.
- 6 Robert? Said to be son, but not named in wills.
- 7 Anthony. D. 1582. M., Mary Guydat; had chil.
- 8 Francis. D. 1605. M., Sybil Grey.
- 9 Bartholomew. Married.
- 10 James. D. 1577. Had chil. Widow Margery m. 2, Gyles Poolye, "Vycare of Yaxleye."

HENRY^{IV} SHERMAN was born at Yaxley, Suffolk, about 1520. His first wife, Agnes Butter, was buried at Dedham, Essex, on Oct. 14, 1580. He married second, Dedham, June 5, 1581, the widow of Edmond Willson, born Maryan Smyth. Henry died in Dedham in 1590, survived by a widow named Margery.

He was the godson of Thomas Wace of Eye, county Suffolk, who left him a small legacy in 1538. He became a wealthy clothier or cloth maker of Dedham and Colchester, Essex, and bore the Sherman coat of arms.

His will of Jan. 20, 1589/90, probated July 25, 1590, directed that he be buried in the parish church of Dedham. He bequeathed large sums of money to his children and grandchildren, provided well for his wife Margery, etc., "to the poore of Dedham, £20 to be a contynwall stocke for the poore to the world's ende, and the use and benefit of it to go to them...; to HENRY SHEARMAN my son, my shearman's craft..., and all the household stuff in his house; to son HENRY's children, Henry, Samuel, Daniel, JOHN, Ezechiell, Phebe, Nathaniel, and Anne Shearman, to each of them £5. apiece; to the sons at two and twenty, and the daughters at one and twenty; to son HENRY 12 silver spoons, and all my armour, except that which I gave to my son Robert." Robert was left a silver and gilt goblet, a sword and bill, etc.; HENRY and Edmonde to be executors.

Children of Henry and Agnes:

- + 1 HENRY^V, Dedham, Essex, cl545. See following.
- 2 John. D.1576. Will 1576, names brother Robert, brothers -in-law William Pettyfyeld and Nycollas Fynce.
- 3 Judith. D.1601. M.1566, William Petfield; 5 chil.

- 4 Edmund^V. D., 1600. M., 1, 1569, Anne Pellate (d. 1584);
3 chil. M., 2, 1584, Anne² (Nicolas¹) Clere (d. c1609);
9 chil. Descendants lived in Dedham, where he endowed
a school. Edmund Jr. emigrated to New England, and was
father of Rev. John Sherman and Hon. Samuel Sherman, an-
cestor of Gen. William Tecumseh Sherman.
- 5 Alice. D. 1580. M., Nicholas Fynce (d. 1594); 6 chil.
- 6 Thomas. M. (Barbara Browne?)
- 7 Robert, bp. 2-6-1560/1. Physician. D. 1602. M. 1, 1583,
Barbara Brown; 3 daus. 1 son. M. 2, 1597, Bridget Jenney
1 son.

HENRY^V SHERMAN was born at Dedham, Essex, about 1545. He married at Moze, Essex, on June 14, 1568, Susan Lawrence. He was buried at Dedham on Aug. 28, 1610, survived but two weeks by Susan, who was buried there on Sept. 13, 1610.

He inherited his father's wool business and was himself a wealthy cloth maker of Dedham. He was a church member.

His long will of Aug. 21, 1610, probated on Sept. 8, 1610, left large legacies of money and lands to his wife Susan and all his sons. No daughters were mentioned, they having probably received their portions when they married. "To wife Susan the house sherein I now dwell, and the lands...holden of the manor of Dedham Hall—by estimation twenty acres—which I had of the surrender of my father...for her life, and then to son Henry. To JOHN and Ezcheiel Shearman, my sons, all those lands which were late Dr [Robert] Shearmans called Heckell and Golding acre, to be equally divided betwixt them"; another 7-acre field to JOHN. The will names his brother-in-law Gilbert Hilles and brother Lawrence of Esthorpe. His wife Susan was to be sole executrix.

Susan's will of Aug. 31, 1610, three days after the burial of her husband, was proved on Sept. 12, 1610, four days after his. She left legacies of money, lands and silver to all her children except Mary, who probably died young. Son Samuel to have "my six silver spoons which my husband gave me, marked with E and S," etc.; son JOHN to have "my cubbord standing in the Parlour." Other bequests were silver cups, needlework cushions, tapestry, "Danske chestes," beastes, furniture, her black mare, etc., the rest to be equally divided. Son Henry to be sole executor.

Children of Henry and Susan, born in Dedham, Essex:

- 1 Phebe^{vi}, bp. 5-1-1570. Living 1610. M., Simon Fenn (d., 1610); 9 chil.
- 2 Henry, bp. 8-26-1571. D. 1643. Wife Mary; 2 sons; 2 daus.
- 3 Samuel, bp. 1-11-1573. D. Ardleigh, Essex, 1616. M. c1598, Philippa Ward (liv. 1616); 7 chil. Parents of Hon. Philip Sherman of Rhode Island.

- 4 Ann^{vi}, bp. 8-7-1575. D. 1638. M.1, 1595, Anthony Whiting (d.1629); 6 chil. M.2, Thomas Wilson (d.1631).
- 5 Daniel, cl577. D.1634. M.1, 1601, Christian² (Rev. Edmond¹) Chapman; 8 chil. M.2, 1622, Sarah Mitchell.
- 6 Nathaniel, bp. 6-19-1580. D. inf.
- 7 Nathaniel, bp. 7-11-1582. D.1616. M.1, cl608, Phebe (d., 1611); 1 son. M.2, Priscilla Angier; 2 chil. Father willed him his "broad loom now in occupation of John Orris of Lawford, with the furniture belonging."
- + 8 JOHN, bp. Dedham, 8-17-1585. See below.
- 9 Ezekiel, bp. 7-25-1587. D.1654. M.1, Rachel² (Robert¹) Alefounder; 5 chil. M.2, Ann (Stephens?)
- 10 Edmund, cl590. M.1611, Judith² (William¹) Angier; 2 daus.
- 11 Mary, bp. 7-27-1592. Prob.d.yg.; not in parents' wills.

JOHN^{VI} SHERMAN was baptized at Dedham, Essex, England, on Aug. 17, 1585. He married Grace, sister of Joan Makin, both probably the daughters of Tobias Makin of Fingringhoe, Essex. (The will of Tobias Makin of Fingringhoe, Essex, dated May 14, 1610, mentions his daughter Grace Sherman, and her sons Richard and John Sherman.) John was buried at Great Horkesley, Essex, on Jan. 24, 1615/16, survived by Grace. She married second, in England, Thomas Rogers. Their daughter Elizabeth was born in 1617. Thomas Rogers was buried on Nov. 12, 1638, in Watertown, Mass., "age 50 years." Grace then married her third husband, Roger Porter, who died on April 3, 1654, "aged about 71," in Watertown. Grace died there on June 3, 1662, "age about 70 years."

The will of Grace Porter, probated on June 17, 1662, in Middlesex County, Mass., left lands and personal property to son JOHN and daughter Elizabeth Smith; named her grandchildren Daniel Smith, John Sherman, Martha Sherman, Mary Sherman, Sarah Sherman and JOSEPH SHERMAN. Her brother John Cooledge and Lieut. Richard Beers were to be executors of the will, which was witnessed by Rev. John Sherman and wife Mary.

Children of John and Grace, born at Great Horkesley, Essex:

- + 1 JOHN^{VII}, bp. 9-3-1612. Emigrated to N.E. See following.
- 2 Richard, bp. 8-7-1614. Remained in England. Not named in mother's will, but in a note on the inventory as "their brother in England." Widow Ann Angier left to him and brother JOHN, a bequest in 1625.

Daughter of Thomas and Grace (Makin) (Sherman) Rogers:

- 1 Elizabeth Rogers, bp. Dedham, Eng., 11-16-1617. Came with parents and half-brother JOHN SHERMAN to Massachusetts about 1636-7. She m., Daniel Smith and had son Daniel.

CAPTAIN JOHN¹ SHERMAN was born in Great Horkesley, Essex, England, where he was baptized on Sept. 3, 1612. He married about 1636-37, Martha, daughter of William Palmer of Hampton, N. H. Martha was born in England, probably about 1620. John died in Watertown, Mass., Jan. 25, 1690/1, "age 76," and Martha died there on Feb. 7, 1700/1. See PALMER.

John and his brother Richard, who remained in England, received a bequest from Widow Ann Angier in 1625.

John came to Watertown about 1636 or 37, with his mother, his stepfather Thomas Rogers, and his half-sister, Elizabeth Rogers. It is not certain whether he married here or in England, as the record has not been found. As the Palmers came from Norfolk and the Shermans from Essex, it is assumed they met here.

They settled in Watertown, where John became one of the most useful and prominent inhabitants. Records show that he was admitted freeman there on May 17, 1637, therefore already a member of the church and a proprietor. He was selectman many times between 1637 and 1680; represented the town at the General Court at Boston in 1651, 1653, and 1663. He received several important assignments as land surveyor—one on Aug. 1, 1652, being to take "the latitude of the northernmost part of the Merrimac River." At this time he was called "Sergeant at Watertown." As architect, contractor and builder, an example of his work was the meeting house erected in 1655. In 1665, he and John Spring took the inventory of the estate of RICHARD PARKE of Newton, Mass. In 1680, he was one of the three men appointed to lay out a highway to Sudbury.

John taught school for a time, and was steward of Harvard College in 1660. Of his service as steward at Harvard an old account book records: "Thomas Wibourne hath satisfied of his debt for his brother to the colledge, and to the new steward, Ensigne Sherman, the summe of foure pound, ten shillings. By me, Charles Chauncey." Chauncey was president of Harvard.

In the Watertown records he is most frequently referred to as sergeant, ensign and lieutenant, but he was appointed captain of the trainband on June 11, 1680, by the General Court and bore that title until his death. He was often referred to by the title of respect, "Master," abbreviated, "M^r."

The original record of his death reads: "M^r John Sherman, Capt: of the training band in Watertown, Dyed the: 25th: of January 1690/91." That of his widow reads: "Mrs [Mistress] Martha Sherman wif of Capt: Jno: Sherman dec^d the 7th of February 1700." (See Notes on Calendar.)

John probably provided for his children before his death, and is said not to have made a will. Administration was granted in Charlestown, Mass., Feb. 13, 1690/91, to his son JOSEPH SHERMAN, who gave bond for \$150. Inventory of his personal

estate, taken on Feb. 12, 1690/91, totaled £73.17.8., and included books, surveying instruments, a silver cup, two silver spoone, a gun, a rapier, a cutlass, a carbine and two belts. The administrator's account, dated March 5, 1694, contained the following item: "Credits: Physick, attendance in sickness and funeral, £5.11.11.," and asked for "further allowance for what hath been lost by casualty, vizt.- 1 feather pillow which being hung out to air was torn to pieces by swine, 6 s."

Probate #20337 and #20338, refers to estate of John Sherman, 1685, perhaps another John Sherman.

Children of John and Martha, born in Watertown:

- 1 John², 11-2-1638. Prob. k., King Philip's War, 1676.
- 2 Martha, 2-20-1641. M., 1661, Francis Bowman.
- 3 Mary, 3-25-1644. D. 1667. M. 1666, Timothy Hawkins.
- 4 Elishabah or Elizabeth. D. 1649.
- 5 Sarah, 1-17-1648. D. 1667.
- + 6 JOSEPH, 5-14-1650. See below.
- 7 Grace, 12-20-1654. D. yg.

JOSEPH² SHERMAN was born in Watertown, Mass., on May 14, 1650. He married there on Nov. 18, 1673, Elizabeth, daughter of Lieut. Edward Winship. She was born in Cambridge, Mass., on April 15, 1652. Joseph died in Watertown, Jan. 20, 1731. See WINSHIP.

Like his father, he became one of Watertown's prominent citizens, although he seems to have started out as a blacksmith, in itself an important post in the early days.

He served in King Philip's War, 1675-76, under Captains Poole and Brattle.* He was constable of Watertown from 1682 to 1684; tythingman, 1685-6; hogreeve and fence viewer, 1692-1697; assessor, 1695; represented the town at Boston, 1702-5; and was selectman for seven years, 1700 to 1712. He was a surveyor like his father, and owned his instruments.

He administered his father's estate in 1691, and made this addition to the inventory: "Memorand: The Houseing & Lands are excepted and not inserted in this inventory, being given to me by my Father in a covenant made on my marriage & as may more at large appear in said covenant made under his hand."

He died intestate, probably having provided his children with their portions at marriage, as his father had done. Administration was granted on Nov. 29, 1731, to his son John Sherman, husbandman, of Marlborough, Mass., who gave bond for £500. He seems to have had trouble with the estate, for on April 3, 1732, he made complaint that a considerable part of the personal estate was now in the hands of Nathaniel Sherman

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

of Hapanamisco, Worcester County, which Nathaniel refused to deliver up. Later, Nathaniel appeared and admitted possession, the property including books, plans of land, "pit chains and Cap^{tn} John Sherman's leading staff."

Children of Joseph and Elizabeth, born in Watertown:

- 1 John³, 1-11-1674/5. D.1756. M.1, c1698, Mary² (Ephraim¹) Bullen (b.1681); 6 chil. M.2, 1729, Mary Stone.
- 2 Edward, 9-2-1677. B. 1766, Wayland. M. 1700, Sarah⁴ (John³, George², Georgel) Parkhurst (b.1676); 6 chil.
- 3 Joseph, 2-8-1679/80. A surveyor.
- 4 Samuel, 11-28-1681. M., Abiah³ (Edward², Stephen¹) Paine (b.1691).
- 5 Jonathan, 2-24-1683/4. Res: Charlestown. M., Elizabeth⁴ (Timothy³, John², Robert¹) Cutler (b.1675); 3 chil.
- 6 Ephraim, 3-16-1686. D. inf.
- + 7 ELIZABETH, 8-15-1687. See below.
- 8 Martha, bp. 9-1-1689. M. c1709, Rev. Benjamin³ (Philip², William¹) Shattuck (b.1685); 9 chil.
- 9 William, 6-28-1692. D. 1741. M.1, 1714, Rebecca⁴ (Timothy³, John², Robert¹) Cutler (1690-1715); 1 son, d.inf. M.2, 1715, Mehetabel³ (Benjamin², Roger¹) Wellington (1688-1776); 6 chil. Parents of Hon. Roger Sherman (1721-1793), signer of Declaration of Independence.
- 10 Sarah, 6-2-1694.
- 11 Nathaniel, 9-19-1696. M. 1726, Mary⁴ (Daniel³, Samuel², John¹) Livermore (b.1702); 2 daus.

ELIZABETH³ SHERMAN was born in Watertown, Mass., on July 15, 1687. She married about 1714, Joseph Stephens, as second wife. Joseph was born in Chelmsford, Mass., on March 24, 1679. Their first child was born on Jan. 28, 1715. See STEPHENS.

Sherman Genealogy.

Bond: Genealogies of Early Settlers of Watertown, Mass., 429, 430; 934, (autograph on 430)

Hazen: History of Billerica, Mass.

Stackpole: History of Winthrop, Maine, 609.

Wyman: Charlestown, Mass., Genealogies and Estates, 862.

New England Register, 50:386, 402, 415; 66:323-5.

Sumner: Hall-Baldwin Ancestry, 173-178.

Matthews' Blue Book (coat of arms).

STARBUCK

ELDER EDWARD¹ STARBUCK was born about 1604, presumably in England. His wife Katherine is frequently given the surname Reynolds, but no authentication has been found. Star buck says she was from Wales. She was Edward's wife in July 1653, and was living in June 1678, but her death has not been found. Edward died in Nantucket, Mass., on Feb. 4, 1690/1, "age 86."

He was in Dover, N.H., in 1640, signing the Dover Combination on Oct. 22, 1640, also the Northam (Dover) petition of March 4, 1640, against coming under the Massachusetts government "before the Patentees were heard from." He was an elder of the Dover church by 1642, when one John Philips was drowned and on July 28, 1642, administration was granted to the elders Hatevil Nutter* and Edward Starbuck, they to pay the debts.

Land records show that in 1643 he had a grant of 40 acres "on each side of the Fresh River at Cutchecho"; and also "one platt of Marsh above Cutchecho Great Marsh," first discovered by Richard Waldron, Edward Colcord, William Furber* and Edward Starbuck. Other grants include one jointly with Thomas Wiggin in 1650, and 200 acres with Ruling Elder Hatevil Nutter* in 1659. He sold half his sawmill grant to Peter Coffin July 20, 1653, Katherine signing the deed with him. In 1659, he sold to Thomas Broughton one-fourth the mill "above Captain Waldron's mill at Cocheco," the other owners being Wiggin, who had one-half, and Peter Coffin, who had one-quarter. Thomas Broughton "excepted" the house and land on Newichawannock river of Goodwife Starbuck, being "formerly given her, in wife's right." In 1644, he, Richard Waldron and William Furber were appointed weirs-men for life. His name is on the tax lists of 1648, 1649, 1657, 1658 and 1659, in Dover, when he sold out, and went to Nantucket, of which more later.

Court records show that while living in Dover he was its deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts on May 10, 1634, being that year fined for three weeks' absence. He was again deputy from Dover on May 6, 1646. A General Court record of 1646 states that Mr George Smith and Mr Edward Starbuck were appointed to take charge of the writings that were in custody of Mr Waldron. He was on the grand jury in Maine for the year 1647, and one of the committee on Dover-Kittery bounds, 1654.

His name is on the list of freemen of about 1652-3, and he signed the Dover petition against the Patentees about 1654.

In 1644 an act had been passed by the Massachusetts Government, banishing from the Colony (which included Dover) all

* Maternal ancestor of Dr. Margaret Farr Hara.

who should oppose the baptism of infants. On Oct. 18, 1648, he was cited for "p^fession of Anabaptisme," and bound to the peace towards the minister; also instructed to appear in Boston to be heard. Apparently no action was taken on this, but holding to his opinions, he deeded his Cocheco house, cattle, goods, etc., to his son-in-law Peter Coffin, and on March 4, 1659/60, he removed to Nantucket Island. Starbuck says that he was probably next in importance to Thomas Macy and Tristram Coffin among the so-called First Purchasers of Nantucket, although not of the original ten. He accompanied Tristram Coffin on his first voyage to the island, and was also a companion of Thomas Macy when he left Salisbury to make his new home there. When the original ten selected ten others, Macy chose Starbuck. His house lot was about 1000 feet square. He was one of the grantees in the Indian deed of June 29, 1671.

He served as selectman in 1672, and traditionally he was a man of commanding presence, his influence over the Indians great, and his advice was always sought in Indian problems.

Children of Edward and Katherine, from various sources:

- 1 Nathaniel², age about 26 in June 1661. "Of Dover", 1661. D. 8-6-1719, "age 84." M.cl662, Mary² (Tristram¹) Coffin (d. Nantucket, 1717, "age 73"); 10 chil.
- 2 Abigail. M. 1682, Capt. Peter² (Tristram¹) Coffin (1660-1699); 10 chil.
- 3 Jethro. Killed accidentally, Nantucket, 5-27-1663.
- 4 Dorcas. M., William Gayer of Nantucket; 3 chil., 1673-77.
- 5 Esther, possible dau. Wife of Lt. William Furber, Jr. (cl645-1707). Called dau. by Sgt. William Furber, 1676.
- 6 SARAH² STARBUCK, date of birth not known, married by October 1649, probably in Dover, Joseph¹ Austin, born about 1616 and died in January 1663. Sarah married second, on March 2, 1665, Humphrey Varney. In 1664/5 her father confirmed to the Varneys the 20 acres he had formerly given her first husband. See AUSTIN.
- 7 SHUAH² STARBUCK, date of birth not known, married first, by 1661, James² (John¹) Heard of Piscataqua (d.cl675-6); six chil. She married second, by Nov. 5, 1677, RICHARD OTIS, Sr., as second wife, and may have been the mother of Rose and John Otis. Richard married third, about 1685, Grizel Warren, and had one daughter. See OTIS.

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
Starbuck: History of Nantucket, Mass., 656.

STEVENS

HENRY¹ STEVENS was born in England, about 1611 according to the age given on the ship Defense, and about 1614 according to his deposition of March 2, 1673/4, in which he gave his age as sixty. His wife Alice was born in England about 1613, and died in Boston, Mass., between April 11, 1650, and Feb. 15, 1651/2, when his wife was Mary, daughter of Thomas Buckmaster of Muddy River. Henry died in Boston, June 11, 1690.

Henry Stevens, stone mason, age 24, sailed from England on the ship Defense, July 2, 1635. For some reason his wife Alice, age 22, from the parish of Shoreditch or Stepney, came on the ship Abigail which sailed the same day.

He settled in Boston, where in 1640 he did some work for John Humphrey. Alice was admitted to the First Church of Boston on June 18, 1643, and had three children baptized on that day. In 1644 Henry bought land in Muddy River, in that part which is now Brookline. He joined the Boston church, Feb. 8, 1651/2, and his second wife Mary joined the next Sunday, Feb. 15, 1651/2. Henry was made a freeman, Boston, May 26, 1652.

His will of Sept. 12, 1688, named seven children, including a Mary, whose birth is not recorded in Boston. He left to wife Mary his dwelling house, shop, and land in Boston, his farm and lands at Muddy River, and the rest of his estate. At her decease the property was to go to his grandchildren, children of his two sons James and Joseph Stevens, deceased, 20s. apiece, the residue to be divided into six equal parts, two parts to go to his eldest son JOHN as his double portion, and a single portion to his four daughters, Deborah Wedge, widow; Deliverance, wife of Henry Dewing; Joanna, wife of John Winchester, Jr.; and Mary, wife of John Woode. He nominated his wife Mary sole executrix, and after her decease, his son JOHN STEVENS and son-in-law John Winchester to be executors.

Children of Henry and Alice, first wife, born in Boston:

- + 1 JOHN², Boston, 9-10-1637; bp. 6-18-1643. See following.
- 2 James, 4-10-1640; bp. 6-18-1643. D. bef. 1688. M. by 1674 Sarah Smith. She m. 2, Jonathan Franklin; 3, John Field.
- 3 Joseph, 9-1-1642; bp. 6-18-1643. D, June, 1677. M., Sarah³ (Ferdinando², Thomas¹) Thayer; 1 dau. Tryall, 1677.
- 4 Deborah, 4-25-1645. D., Norwich, Ct., 1703. M. by 1672, Thomas Wedge (d. Sudbury, 1685).
- 5 Deliverance, bp. 4-15-1650, "ae about 4 days." M., Henry Dewing.

Children of Henry and Mary, second wife; born in Boston:

- 6 Joanna², 5-28-1652. M., John Winchester, Jr. (d.1718).
- 7 Henry, 7-20-1656. Prob. d. bef. 1688.
- 8 Thomas, bp. 7-11-1658. Prob. d. bef. 1688.
- 9 Joshua, b. and d. 1659.
- 10 Henry, 5-25-1663. Prob. d. bef. 1688.
- 11 John, bp. 7-19-1663. Wife Mary, 1691? Not in father's will, 1688.
- 12 Samuel, 9-24-1665. Prob. d. bef. 1688.
- 13 Silence, 7-26-1668. Prob. d. bef. 1688.
- 14 Mary. Given in father's will as wife of John Woode.

ENSIGN JOHN² STEVENS was born in Boston, Mass., on Sept. 10, 1637, and baptized there on June 18, 1643. He married in Chelmsford, Mass., on Dec. 15, 1664, Elizabeth, the daughter of Richard Hildreth. She was born in Cambridge, Mass., Sept. 21, 1646. John died on April 6, 1691, in Chelmsford, where Elizabeth died on Jan. 19, 1717/18. See HILDRETH.

He was called eldest son John in his father's will, 1688, by which he was to have two-sixths of the estate on the decease of his father's widow, Mary.

He settled in Chelmsford, his farm being at the foot of Francis Hill on the Stone Brook Path (now the Westford Road), where five generations of his descendants lived. In 1663 he paid the town 50s. for a grant of ten acres of upland, and in 1667 his name is given as proprietor of six acres of land in the New Field. In 1672 he was assessed on: 1 head, 2 cows, 4 swine, 6 acres land and buildings. In 1686 he is named in the Wamesit Purchase as one of the 50 proprietors of Chelmsford.

Elizabeth Stevens was propounded to church fellowship on July 2, 1670, and received into full communion, July 24, 1670. John's name is on the tax lists of 1671-2, for the minister.

His name is on the powder account of Sept. 1, 1674, "sould to the inhabitants of Chelmsford." "John Stevens, of Captain Moseley's company, received a shot in his right arm, so as to lose the use of it, and was granted 40s., and other compensations on Aug. 5, 1676, by the Selectmen of Chelmsford." This was in King Philip's War.* "On June 20, 1689, Sergeant John Stevens was confirmed as Ensign of the Foot Company of Chelmsford." This was confirmed the same month in Boston court.

He died intestate, but the inventory of his estate, dated Chelmsford,, June 9, 1681, recorded by Josiah Richardson and brother-in-law Ephraim Hildreth, amounted to £155.17.6. Elizabeth and son John were appointed administrators, on June 16, 1691.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

Children of John² and Elizabeth, recorded in Chelmsford:

- 1 Elizabeth³, 2-8-1665/6. D. 1674.
- 2 John. Co-admr. with mother. M.1693, Sarah³ (Samuel², Richard¹) Snow (1672-1737); 9 chil.
- 3 Richard, 9-26-1674. M.1699, Hannah Heald; 6 chil.
- 4 Elizabeth. D. 1678.
- + 5 JOSEPH, 3-24-1679/80. See following.
- 6 Sarah. M.1694, Ens. John³ (John², Richard¹) Snow (1668-1735); 3 chil. b. Woburn.
- 7 Mary, recorded "1672?" M.1692, John Wright; 6 chil.

JOSEPH³ STEVENS was born in Chelmsford, Mass., March 24, 1679/80. He married first in Woburn, Mass., Sept. 24, 1701, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Elizabeth Tidd. She was born in Woburn, Sept. 19, 1679, and died in Billerica, Mass., Feb. 6, 1713/14. Joseph married second in Billerica about 1714, Elizabeth Sherman. The marriage is recorded, the date blank. Elizabeth was born in Watertown, Mass., on Aug. 15, 1687, the daughter of John Sherman. Joseph died in Townsend, Mass., on Oct. 1, 1756, and is buried in the Old Cemetery in Townsend, with his second wife Elizabeth. See SHERMAN.

Joseph lived at first at Woburn, but removed about 1709-10, to Billerica, where he served as a selectman. Later he moved to Townsend, and at its incorporation in 1732, was delegated by the General Court at Boston to call the first town meeting, of which he was the moderator in 1733, and served in this capacity almost continuously until his death. His property in Townsend was on the Pepperell line.

His will dated March 20, 1756, in which he called himself a cordwainer, bequeathed his entire estate to wife Elizabeth. The will was witnessed by sons William, Jonas and Ephraim.

Children of Joseph³ and Elizabeth, first wife, born in Woburn:

- 1 Joseph⁴, 7-16-1702. D., Billerica, 1717.
- 2 John, 3-24-1705. D. Groton, 1759. Captain. M., 1728, Martha³ (Benjamin², Matthias¹) Farnsworth (b.1711).
- 3 James, 3-25-1707. M., Billerica, 1739, Mary Richardson.
- 4 Elizabeth, 7-27-1709. M.1730, William⁴ (Zerubbabel³, John², Richard¹) Snow (1708-1774); 1 dau. d. Woburn.

Children of Joseph³ and Elizabeth, second wife:

- 5 Jonathan⁴, Billerica, 1-28-1714/15. M.1738, Sarah⁴(ZACHARIAH³, 2, RICHARD¹) SAWTELLE (b.1715)
- 6 Esther, Billerica, 11-27-1718.
- + 7 JOSEPH, Billerica, 10-17-1720. See following.
- 8 Ephraim, Billerica, 11-20-1721. Living, 1756.

10 William, Groton, 10-26-1724. Liv. 1756. M. 1750, Sybil³
 (Aaron², Matthias¹) Farnsworth (b. 1730)

11 Jonas, Townsend, 4-26-1727. D., Gray, Me., 1804. Rev. sol.

12 Lucy, Townsend, 8-6-1730.

JOSEPH⁴ STEVENS was born in Billerica, Mass., on Oct. 17, 1720. He married in Groton, Mass., Nov. 10, 1742, Elizabeth, daughter of Zachariah Sawtelle, Jr. She was born in Groton, on Sept. 28, 1720, "dau. of Zachariah and Marey Sawtelle." Joseph died in Winthrop, Maine, on Oct. 4, 1791, and Elizabeth died there on Feb. 28, 1798. His grave is marked by a handsome stone in the cemetery at Winthrop Village, the inscription stating he settled in Winthrop in July 1770. See SAWTELLE.

He moved soon after his marriage to New Ipswich, N. H. Under date of June 16, 1749, the Masonian Charter of New Hampshire names among the grantees, "Joseph Stevens, of New Ipswich." He received Lot 35 in the North Division, No. 3 in the Seventh Range, and one share in the After Division. In 1750, he and Reuben Kidder were chosen a committee "to take care to provide a proper person to preach." In 1759 it was voted to give Joseph Stevens £9. 9s. in silver, "for going to Concord to hire a preacher, and to Townsend to wait on Mr Farrar up; and for going to Cambridge, £7. 4s. silver; and £2. 10s. for going to Chelmsford on like business."

In 1769 he made a trip to Winthrop, then called Pond Town, and prepared a home for his wife and family, bringing them the following year. He received Lot 65, on the west side of Lake Maranocook. All his living children went with him, excepting Elizabeth, who remained in Hadley with her husband.

The Congregational Church at Winthrop was organized Sept. 4, 1776, and among the list of those who signed the covenant are those of Joseph and Elizabeth Stevens.

On March 17, 1775, a Committee of Correspondence was chosen, consisting of Jonathan Whiting, Joseph Stevens and Ichabod Howe. The same men were chosen on March 11, 1776, and Joseph served on the committee again in 1777. On Jan. 15, 1777, he was allowed 12 s. for military service by the town.* The Committee was to consult with other towns, "for the good and safety of this eastern country."

No will has been found, but administration of Joseph's estate was given to Jonas Stevens on Dec. 20, 1792.

Children of Joseph⁴ and Elizabeth, born at New Ipswich, N.H.:

1 Elizabeth⁵, 10-10-1744. M., a Mr Cook of Hadley, Mass.

2 Joseph, 4-8-1746. D. inf.

3 Joseph, 10-31-1747. D. 1783. Wife Rachel (c1753-1811); 5 ch.

* Qualifies for Sons or Daughters of American Revolution.

- 4 Amos⁵, 7-16-1749. D.1837. M.1774, Mary⁵ (Jonathan⁴, John³ John², Nathaniel¹) Whiting (1751-1816); 8 chil.
- 5 Samuel, 4-28-1751. D.1826. M.1774, Lois (b.1749), dau. of Edmund Allen; 11 chil.
- 6 Mercy, 11-23-1752. D. 1829. M. 1778, Paul⁵ (Ebenezer⁴, Paul³, 2, Richard¹) Sears (1744-1810); 9 chil.
- 7 Abel, 4-27-1755. D. in Rev. War. Settled in Winthrop.
- 8 Esther, 10-6-1756. D.1821. M.1777, James, son of Samuel Work (b.Upton,Mass.,1751; d.Troy,Me.,1839); 11 chil.
- + 9 EPHRAIM, 6-29-1758. See below.
- 10 William, 7-4-1760. D. 1823. M. 1783, Susan⁵ (Jonathan⁴) Whiting (1763-1822); 12 chil.
- 11 Jonas, 4-20-1763. D. 1830. M. 1, 1785, Sarah Wyman (d. 1792); 4 chil. M. 2, 1794, Elizabeth (1762-1827), dau. of Daniel Marrow; 3 chil.

LIEUTENANT EPHRAIM⁵ STEVENS was born on June 29, 1758, in New Ipswich, N.H. He married in Winthrop, Maine, on July 11, 1782, Sybil Foster, who was born in Attleboro, Mass., on April 27, 1763, the daughter of Captain Timothy Foster. Ephraim died on July 4, 1837, and Sybil on Nov. 15, 1847, both in the town of Maineville, Ohio, and are buried there. See FOSTER.

Ephraim at the age of less than seventeen was one of the nineteen young men who enlisted in New Ipswich in April 1775. From N.H. State Papers, 1:91, "Ephraim Stevens on pay roll of Capt. Ezra Town's Co., Col. James Reed's regt., to the 1st of Aug. 1775, 4th Compn." 1:221, "Return of men from the New Hampshire Regt. in Col. Benedict Arnold's Detachment not paid for the month of August 1775: Ephraim Stevens, private, 3d Reed's regt; Towne's co., wages due."*

From Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors, 14:912, "Ephraim Stevens, Sergeant, Capt. Blunt's comp., Col. Samuel McCobb's regt.; service from June 28, 1779, to Sept. 28, 1779, 3 mos. on Penobscott Expedition; also Lieutenant, Capt. Blunt's co., Maj. William Lithgow's detachment of militis; service between Sept. 10, 1779, and Nov. 10, 1779, 1 mo., 15 days, defending frontiers of Lincoln Co."*

This agrees with the statement from Bureau of Pensions: "Widow's file No. 5, 182, Revolutionary Ward: Ephraim Stevens enlisted April 1775, as private under Capt. Ezra Towne, Col. James Reed, 3rd New Hampshire, serving 8 months. Enlisted in Jan.1776, under Capt. Ezra Town, Col. James Reed, in 2nd Continental Infantry. Served 1 yr. Enlisted June 1779 [at Hallowell], given rant of Lieutenant under Capt. Jno. Blunt, Maj-or Wm. Lithgow, in Massachusetts. Fought in Battle of Bunker Hill. Served 5 months. Application for pension made March 31, 1818. Claim allowed. Residence at date of application,

* Qualifies for Sons or Daughters of American Revolution.

Phillips, Somerset County, Me., and in 1820 as Warren County, Ohio, aged 59.....She was allowed pension on application executed April 9, 1839, at which time she was seventy-five, and resided in Salem Twp., Warren County, Ohio."

Ephraim had gone with the family in 1760 to Pond Town, now Winthrop, but after the Revolution, when his brother Abel did not return, he took over his brother's Lot 220, a gore lot, and built a house which was still standing in 1897, but later burned down. Here he lived as a farmer and tradesman, also said to have done some carpentering, but his trade was that of a mason. After the death of his father-in-law, Capt. Timothy Foster, Ephraim bought out the other heirs.

Influenced by the preaching of David Sands, the Society of Friends was organized at Winthrop Center in 1792, with twelve heads of families, among them Ephraim Stevens, his older brother Samuel, MOSES WADSWORTH, and several Fosters. Some time in the late 1790's, perhaps 1799, he disposed of his holdings around Winthrop, and moved to Litchfield, that part of which is now West Gardiner. He settled on the east side of Lake Cobbosseeconte, then called Winthrop Pond, and lived there about fifteen years, attending services at the Friends Meeting House on Litchfield Neck, where his son-in-law MOSES WADSWORTH was the preacher.

About 1813, Ephraim and some of his family went about forty miles farther north, settling at Phillips, where some of his children remained. While living in Phillips, a Freewill Baptist evangelist came into the neighborhood, and the Stevens family joined the Baptist church. Ephraim became a preacher, and was known as "Elder Stevens."

About 1819, Ephraim and Sybil and some of their children joined a company who emigrated to Ohio. The journey was made by covered wagon and took six weeks. A settlement was made in Warren county, the place eventually named Maineville, for obvious reasons. The Stevens moved again and spent several years in the adjoining county of Butler, but later returned to Maineville, spending their last years at the home of their son Sullivan. (See authorities at end of article.)

Children of Ephraim⁵ and Sybil, first eight recorded in Winthrop, Me., and the rest in Litchfield, Me.:

+ 1 HANNAH⁶, Winthrop, 1-6-1783. See following.

2 Thomas, 5-29-1784. D. 1863. M. 1810, cousin Anna⁶, David⁵ (TIMOTHY⁴, JOHN³, 2, 1) FOSTER (d.1868); 10 chil.

3 Aaron, 2-26-1786. M.1808, Ruth⁷ (Seth⁶, Zebedee⁵, John⁴, Jonathan³, Thomas², Philippe¹) Delano (1787-1852); 8 chil.

4 Ephraim, 3-17-1788. Res: Ohio. M., Martha Eastman; 7 chil.

5 Eliphalet, 4-11-1790. M., Christine, dau. of Lawrence Monfort; 5 chil. M.2, Sarah Farrin; no chil.

- 6 Sybil⁶, 3-15-1792. M.Phillips, 1818, John B. Eastman; had daus. Liv. in Ohio, 1847.
- 7 Joshua, 3-21-1794. D.Lebanon, O., 1871. M.D. M., Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Blackleach; 7 chil. Res: Monroe.
- 8 Anna, 1-20-1796. D., Maineville, O., 1848. M. 1821, Samuel Brown, Jr. (bur. Delavan, Ill.); 4 chil.
- 9 Micajah, 2-25-1798. D. 1812; bur., Friends Meeting House cemetery, Litchfield, Me.
- 10 Joel Barlow, Litchfield, 4-19-1800. D., Maineville, O. M., Elizabeth Kelsey (dau. of Thomas C.); 5 chil.
- 11 Phebe. D. inf.
- 12 Jefferson, 1-24-1803. M., Harriet Hill; 3 chil.
- 13 Nathan. D. inf.
- 14 Sullivan Foster, 3-24-1807. D., Maineville, O., 1888. Prominent merchant. M. 1828, Nancy⁶ (Rev. Benjamin⁵, Francis⁴, Benjamin³, John², Peter¹) Tufts (b. 1807); 7 chil.

HANNAH⁶ STEVENS was born in Winthrop, Maine, on Jan. 6, 1783. She married there on May 27, 1798, at the age of fifteen, Moses Wadsworth, born at Stoughton, Mass., on Feb. 26, 1774, the son of John Wadsworth. Moses died in West Gardiner on Dec. 21, 1851, "aet 78," and Hannah died there on Sept. 14, 1872, "aet 89 y, 8 mo." See WADSWORTH.

Snow-Estes Ancestry, 1:68-71.

Thurston: History of Winthrop, Me., 72, 197-9, 221.

Stackpole: History of Winthrop, Me., 119, 609, 614, 148-9.

History of New Ipswich, N.H. (1852), 434.

Hotten: List of Emigrants to New England.

Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors, 14:912, 960.

New Hampshire State Papers, 28:115.

Boston, Chelmsford, Cambridge, Woburn, Billerica, Watertown, Townsend, Groton, Attleboro, Mass.; New Ipswich, N. H., West Gardiner, Me., and Stoughton, Mass., Vital Records.

Histories of Warren County and Butler County, Ohio.

Mrs Thomas R. Jones (San Diego, Calif., 1941): Wadsworth-Stevens Ancestry, for family distribution, mimeographed.

This is a comprehensive and detailed history of the two families, the result of painstaking research. It contains photostats of John² Stevens' inventory, will of Joseph³ Stevens, gravestones of Joseph⁴ Stevens (with D.A.R. marker and flag), Ephraim⁵ Stevens and Sybil, his wife, Moses Wadsworth and Hannah⁶ (Stevens) Wadsworth, his wife, and the Friends Meeting House in West Gardiner (formerly Litchfield), Me. Also photograph of Moses Wadsworth and his wife on the title page. 200 pp.

STONE

WILLIAM^I ATTE STONE, born in Ardleigh, Essex, England, was probably the great-grandson of Walter atte Stone who was born about 1285 in Little Bentley, Essex. Ardleigh is about fifty-five miles northeast of London. As William atte Stone there are but three records—a lawsuit in 1398; his jury service in 1415; and his death record on the court roll in 1431, at which time his son WALTER atte STONE succeeded to his copyhold in Ardleigh.

From this William the line is traced down through seven recorded generations to Deacon GREGORY STONE and his brother, Deacon Simnn Stone, both of whom emigrated to Massachusetts.

WALTER^{II} ATTE STONE was born in Ardleigh about 1390. Two records only are found of him: He gave testimony in 1416, and in 1431: "...To this court came Walter atte Stone and made fealty to the lord for a tenement and garden adjacent, held by his father." The date of his death and the name of his wife are not known. The loss of Ardleigh Manor court rolls from 1416 to 1470 precludes positive legal proof of the name of his eldest son, but cumulative circumstantial evidence indicates that he was the father of at least:

JOHN^{III} ATTE STONE, born about 1420, was the first of the family who occupied a small estate in Ardleigh, which for over four centuries was called "Barons." This was probably secured by him in 1468-9. There are several court records of him and Barons. During his lifetime the use of the prefix "atte" went out of general use. At court, Dec. 11, 1487, his son Walter appeared and made fealty to the lord for two crofts and a garden adjacent called Barrons..."held by copy of the court roll which late was held by his father."

Children of John and unknown wife:

- 1 Walter^{iv}, cl445, eldest son. Succeeded to the estate of Barrons. Prob. d. bef. 1500, without male issue.
- + 2 SIMON, cl450. See following.
- 3 John, cl455. Father of a son b. cl480.
- 4 George, cl460. M., Agnes Stalworth; 3 sons; 1 dau.
- 5 Avice, dau. of John Stone, received legacy in 1490.
- 6 Perhaps other daughters.

SIMON^{IV} ATTE STONE was born in Ardleigh about 1450. He is mentioned in court rolls of the manor of Boville in 1492 and 1500-1. He held an estate of that manor called Walles, and an estate in Great Bromley called Goodenes, where the Stones resided for nearly a hundred and fifty years.

Simon's will of May 12, 1506, proved Feb. 10, 1511, is in the British Museum in London. Its content indicates that he was a substantial and prosperous yeoman. His direction to be buried in the church is significant of his superior local position, as only the landed gentry and the very wealthiest of the yeomanry were buried within the churches, the others being buried in the churchyards. Nothing is known of Simon's wife, except that her name was Elizabeth.

Children of Simon and Elizabeth:

- + 1 DAVID^V, cl480. See below.
- 2 Walter, cl483. (See SIMON^{VI}.)
- 3 Michael, cl486. Named in father's will of 1506.
- 4 William, cl488. Named in father's will of 1506. M.cl512, Joane Stevens; 5 chil.
- 5 Perhaps daughters, married before 1506.

DAVID^V STONE was born in Great Bromley about 1480. As the eldest son and termed "Davy Stone" he was an executor of the will of his father in 1506, and inherited the Goodenes estate. He was taxed in 1524, and witnessed wills in 1523 and 1537. About 1540 he removed about six miles east to Kirby-le-Soken, and as "Davye Stonne" appears on the subsidy rolls of 1542. After 1543 his place on the roll was taken by SIMONDE STONNE, evidently his son. No will has been found, but available evidence indicates beyond a doubt that he was the father of at least John and SIMON, and probably Thomas and Matthew. The name of his wife does not appear in the records.

Children of David and unknown wife:

- 1 John^{VI}, cl505. M.cl535, Margery ———; 4 chil.
- + 2 SIMON, cl507. See below.
- 3 Thomas, cl510. M.cl540, a dau. of John Speed; 2 chil.
- 4 Matthew, cl515. Father of a son Matthew.
- 5 Probably daughters.

SIMON^{VI} STONE was born about 1507. He was probably given by his uncle Walter^V Stone the estate called "Churchgate" or "Hunts." He succeeded his father in the Kirby-le-Soken subsidy rolls, but in 1545 he disappears from the Kirby records, and is assessed in Great Bromley on three subsidies. He lived there until his death, acquiring considerable landed property

there. He and his second cousin Robert Stone were the church wardens in Great Bromley in 1552, a mark of local distinction.

He was married about 1533. His will dated July 27, 1557, named his wife Agnes and his three sons. However, there may have been daughters who had had their portions on marriage.

Children of Simon and Agnes:

- 1 John^{vii}, cl535. M. cl558, Mary _____ .
- + 2 DAVID, cl540. See below.
- 3 Richard, cl545. Wife Joane; 10 chil.
- 4 Probably daughters.

DAVID^{vii} STONE, second son of Simon, was born about 1540, probably in Kirby-le-Soken. In 1557 his father bequeathed to him £15 and other goods. He married first on July 10, 1566, Elizabeth Hewit, who died around 1582, and he married second, about 1584, a wife named Ursula, her identity not now known.

He sold land in 1591, and in 1597 he was living in Great Bromley, but burial registers are missing, and the date of his death can not be found.

He seems to have left no will.

Children of David and Elizabeth, first wife, born in Great Bromley; Essex, England:

- 1 David^{viii}, bp. 7-21-1568. M. 1, 1590, Frances West; 3 chil. M. 2, Barbara _____ .
- 2 Margery, bp. 3-10-1570.
- 3 Elizabeth, bp. 2-2-1572.
- 4 John, bp. 12-6-1573.
- 5 Frances, bp. 5-12-1576. Prob. m. 1600, John Upshore.
- 6 Matthew, bp. 9-28-1578. M. 1602, Mirable Crook; 1 son.
- 7 Agnes, bp. 3-19-1581.

Children of David and Ursula, second wife, born in Great Bromley; Essex, England:

- 8 Simon^{viii}, bp. 2-9-1585/6. M. there, 8-5-1616, Joane, dau. of William Clerke. She was b. cl596; d. Massachusetts by 1654; 7 chil. He m. 2, cl655, Sarah [Baker] (b.cl663), widow of Richard Lumpkin of Ipswich, Mass. Deacon Simon Stone d., Watertown, Mass., 9-22-1665, "in 80th yr."
- 9 Ursula, bp. 6-2-1588. M. 1610, William Church.
- 10 Mary, bp. 10-11-1590. Perhaps m. 1616, William Tawler.
- +11 GREGORY, bp. 4-19-1592. Emigrated to Massachusetts.
See following.

DEACON GREGORY¹ STONE was baptized in the parish of Great Bromley, Essex, England, on April 19, 1592. He married first in Nayland, Essex, July 20, 1617, Margaret, baptized, Nayland, Dec. 5, 1597, daughter of Thomas Garrad.* Margaret was buried in Nayland on Aug. 4, 1626, and Gregory married second, about 1627, perhaps at Dedham, Essex, a widow, Mrs Lydia Cooper, who came to New England with him. He died in Cambridge, Mass., on Nov. 30, 1672, "age 80," and Lydia died there on June 24, 1674.

Gregory was the youngest of the eleven children of David Stone. He lived in Nayland, some eight miles from Great Bromley, until his emigration to Massachusetts in 1635. That he was a non-conformist is evidenced by his presentation in Nayland with four others for refusing to kneel to receive communion. A few years later, with one exception, all these men were in New England. Gregory's elder brother Simon is known to have come in the ship Increase in the spring of 1635, but the date Gregory sailed is not known. He came the same year, however, bringing his wife Lydia and eight children, six of his own and two step-children, John and Lydia Cooper.

Gregory settled first in Watertown, Mass., with Simon, but was living in Cambridge by 1637. About 1638 he bought a house and five acres of land on Garden street, and this became his homestead. He acquired by grants and purchase large tracts of land at Cambridge Farms (now Lexington), some of his children settling there later. He had a house and twenty-six acres in Watertown and fifty-four acres outland, which he sold in 1639 to Nathaniel Sparhawk, agent of Thomas Boylston of London.

He was admitted freeman in 1636, so must have been a member of the church. He served as deputy for Cambridge to the General Court of Massachusetts in 1638. He was deacon of the church as early as 1643, holding the office at least thirteen years. In 1664 he and three other Cambridge men presented to the General Court at Boston a memorial signed by them and 140 others, protesting against the proposed government of New England by a Royal Commission, in which they were not represented and which was contrary to the original intent of the Colony. (This has been called the first Declaration of Independence.)

"The records found reveal a fine type of Puritan for his day; a man of vigorous physique and vitality, of uncompromising convictions and strict integrity, fearing nothing but his God, unambitious for wealth and power, but by thrift acquiring a comfortable estate, and always ready to serve his fellowmen in local affairs in which they looked to him for probity, good judgment and impartiality, a devout, honest and esteemed member of his community." (Descendants of Gregory Stone.)

* Thomas Garrad was baptized in Nayland, March 14, 1562, the son of John Garrad (buried Nayland, 1601). Thomas married in Nayland on June 10, 1591, Christian Frende (died 1627).

Children of Gregory and Margaret, first wife, recorded Nayland:

- + 1 JOHN², bp. 7-31-1618. See below.
- 2 Daniel, bp. 8-15-1620. Surgeon. D. 1704. M., cl642, Mary _____(d.1658); 6 chil.
- 3 David, bp. 9-22-1622. D. 1704. M., Elizabeth _____ ; 1 child. M.2, Dorcas _____; 6 chil.
- 4 Elizabeth, bp. 10-3-1624. D. 1626.

Children of Gregory and Lydia, second wife, recorded Nayland:

- 5 Elizabeth², bp. 3-6-1626. D. 1712. M. 1652, as 2d wife, Anthony Potter (1627-1690); 7 chil.
- 6 Samuel, bp. 2-4-1631. Deacon. D. 1715. M.1655, Sarah² (Isaac¹) Stearns (1635-1700); 8 chil. M.2, Mrs Abigail Walker (1647-1718).
- 7 Sarah, bp. 2-8-1633. D. 1704. M.1653, Joseph Merriam, Jr. (cl628-1677); 9 chil.

RULING ELDER JOHN² STONE was baptized in Nayland, Essex, England, July 31, 1618. His wife's name was Anna, variously given as sister of Nathaniel Treadway, niece of Elder Edward Howe, or daughter of Barnaby Rogers of Boxted, Essex, who had a daughter Anna baptized on May 14, 1615. (Barnaby is said to be son of Rev. John Rogers, the Martyr.) John Stone died on May 5, 1683, in Cambridge, Mass., survived by Anna. (See end)

He was an original proprietor of Sudbury, Mass., probably settling there on his marriage. He owned a house lot on Old Street, and shared in the three divisions of land. He built a corn mill at Sudbury Falls about 1658-9, owned by the Stone family for several generations. In all, he acquired nearly 1000 acres in Sudbury. He moved up the Sudbury River to Otter Neck, now in Framingham, where he built a house, also building other houses for himself and his sons, "on the hill." He served as the town clerk of Sudbury in 1655, and was a deacon of the church, perhaps an elder.

On the death of his father in 1672, he moved his family to Cambridge, and occupied the homestead. On Oct. 23, 1678, he signed the petition of Cambridge Village to be set off from Cambridge. He represented Cambridge at the General Court at Boston in 1682 and 1683. On Nov. 15, 1682, he was ordained by Reverend Nathaniel Gookin as Ruling Elder of Cambridge Village church (now in Newton), but died the next year.

He is buried in the Old Burying Ground at Cambridge. Near his grave is all that is left of his father's grave, the foot stone bearing the initials: G. S.

His will dated April 16, 1683, was recorded June 12, 1683. He left legacies to his wife Ann and all ten of his children. The estate was settled on June 9, 1683.

Children of John and Anna, first four born in Sudbury, Mass., last six in Framingham, Mass.:

- 1 Hannah³, Sudbury, 6-6-1640. M. 1658, John² (JOHN¹) BENT (1656-1717); 3 chil. He m.2, Martha³ (Matthew², DEACON EDMUND¹) RICE.
- 2 John, cl642. Living 1720. Infirm of mind.
- 3 Mary, cl642. D. by 1686. M.1,1667, Isaac² (William¹) Hunt (d.1680); 5 chil. M.2, Eliphalet Fox of Concord.
- 4 Daniel, 8-31-1644. Physician. M.1,1667, Mary² (John¹) Moore, widow of Richard Ward; 8 chil. M.2,1704, Abigail² (Abraham¹) Wheeler (d.1711). M.3,1712, Ruth Haynes.
- 5 David, Framingham, 10-31-1646. D. 1737. M., Susanna _____; 4 chil.
- 6 Elizabeth, cl649. D.1737. M.1669, Samuel² (Thomas², John¹) Stowe (1645-1721); 9 chil.
- 7 Margaret, 10-22-1653. D. 1718. M.1,1676, William Brown, Jr. (d.1705); 3 chil. M.2, Joseph² (Thomas¹) Foster (1650-1721), as 2d wife. He m.3, Mrs Rebecca Danforth.
- + 8 TABITHA, 5-29-1655. See below.
- 9 Sarah, 9-22-1657. M.1,cl679, Jacob² (Abraham¹) Hill of Cambridge; 6 chil. M.2,1705, Samuel Jones.
- 10 Nathaniel, 5-11-1660. D.1732. M.1684, Sarah² (John¹) Waite of Malden (b.1664); 9 chil.

TABITHA³ STONE was born in Framingham, Mass., on May 29, 1655. She married in Sudbury, Mass., Nov. 2, 1674, John, son of Edward Rice. John was born in Sudbury on Dec. 20, 1651, and died there on Sept. 6, 1719. He was survived by Tabitha, whose death has not been found. See RICE.

Descendants of Gregory Stone.

- Paige: History of Cambridge, Mass., 92, 278, 305, 664.
 Temple: History of Framingham, Mass., 707-8.
 Barry: History of Framingham, Mass., 5, 397-8.
 Newell: Discourse on the Cambridge Church Gathering in 1836, Appendix, pp. 50 and 53.
 Sharples: Records of First Church in Cambridge, Mass., 4, 23.
 Watertown, Sudbury, Framingham, Concord, Marlboro and Cambridge, Mass., Vital Records.
 Essex County, England, Parish Registers, 1:8. (Marriage of Barnaby Rogers to Mary Wells, St. Marks Day, April 25, 1610, at Boxted; and marriage of Edward Howe to Margaret Wells, Aug. 16, 1610, Boxted.)

STOUGHTON



Arms: Azure, a cross engrailed
ermine.

Crest: A robin redbreast proper.

STOUGHTON

THOMAS^I STOUGHTON was of Stoughton, Surry, England.

GILBERT^{II} STOUGHTON, his son, married Mary, daughter of Edward Banbesey.

LAWRENCE^{III} STOUGHTON, son of the foregoing, married Anne Comb of Ford, county Sussex. His will, dated May 10, 1571, was proved on April 28, 1572. Among the children were:

+ 1 THOMAS^{IV}, b. 1521. See below.

2 William, 4th son, b. 12-21-1530. Minister at Stoke. M., a Miss More, and had among other children, Albany^V, who had Samuel^{VI}, who was the father of Nicholas Stoughton, who emigrated to New England.

3 Edward, 6th son. M., Catherine Heneage; 2 sons.

"Many other children," according to history of the family, written by Sir Nicholas Stoughton.

THOMAS^{IV} STOUGHTON was born in 1521 and died in 1576. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Edmund Lewkenor. Their son:

LAWRENCE^V STOUGHTON was born in Stoughton, Surry, and died there in 1615. He married Rose, the daughter of Richard Ive, a citizen of London. Their son:

ANTHONY^{VI} STOUGHTON was born in Stoughton, Surry, in 1598, and died on Dec. 14, 1644. He married Agnes, the daughter of Robert Pierce.

Anthony Stoughton was an ensign in the Parliamentary Army. In 1643, "when about approaching his end, he entrusted his daughter to his kinsman Captain Israel Stoughton of Dorchester, Mass., who had gone home about merchandise, to bring to New England out of the perils of the civil war than raging in England." The foregoing is from a manuscript in the British Museum, entitled "Additional, No. 6174," communicated to Hon. James Savage, LL.D., the historian, by his friend Rev. Joseph Hunter of Her Majesty's Rolls Office, London, being a history of the families of Stoughton, written by Sir Nicholas Stoughton, Bart., only son of Anthony^{VI} Stoughton. The latest date in the manuscript is 1672. Added after the name of the daughter Rose are the words, "now living there [New England], the wife of _____ Otis, with several children." Apparently one of the "additional."

In the document Sir Nicholas states that his father was a "Puritan and strict liver."

Children of Anthony^{vi} and Agnes:

+ 1 ROSE^{VII}, November 1629. First generation in New England.
See below.

2 Sir Nicholas, 1634. Baronet. Author of the manuscript quoted previously.

ROSE¹ STOUGHTON was born in November 1629, in Stoughton, Surry, England, probably, that being the residence of her parents. She was brought over to New England in 1643 by Captain Israel Stoughton, her kinsman. She married, probably in Boston, Mass., Richard Otis.* She died in Dover, N.H., by Nov. 8, 1677, when Richard was the husband of Shuah, the daughter of Elder EDWARD STARBUCK. She was the sister of Sarah Starbuck, who married JOSEPH AUSTIN. Shuah's first husband was Ensign James Heard of Piscataqua. About 1685, Richard Otis married his third wife, Grizel Warren, born, Aug. 6, 1662, the daughter of James Warren. On the night of June 28, 1689, Richard Otis and some of his children and grandchildren were massacred by the Indians, and his widow Grizel and daughters taken captive to Canada. Grizel embraced the Catholic faith, and married Philippe Robetaille in 1693. She died in Canada on Oct. 26, 1750, leaving five children. See OTIS.

Stoughton Genealogy. (Has coat of arms.)

Savage's Dictionary of New England.

Otis Genealogy.

New England Register, 4:162; 5:179, 350 (pedigree); 21:137.

American Genealogist, 29:200.

* Also a maternal ancestor of Dr Margaret Farr Hara.

SWAIN

RICHARD¹ SWAIN was born in England about 1595, according to a deposition he made, Sept. 10, 1662, in which he gave his age as sixty-seven. His wife Basille died on July 15, 1657, in Hampton, N.H., and he married second, Nantucket, Mass., Sept. 15, 1658, Jane, widow of George Bunker of Topsfield, Mass. Jane died on Oct. 31, 1662, and Richard died on April 14, 1682, both in Nantucket.

Richard and Basille came in the ship Truelove in 1635. On the ship list his age is given as about 34. His sons William and Francis came in the ship Rebecca later the same year. The Swains lived for a time in Newbury, Mass.

Richard Swain and WILLIAM PALMER were grantees of Winnacunnett, now Hampton, in 1639, receiving a hundred acres. He was made freeman that year, so was already a member of the orthodox church, though he turned Quaker later in life. In 1639 also, he was appointed a commissioner to end small causes, or justice of the peace, and from time to time he served as "lot layer." He also had land in Exeter, N.H., a 30-acre grant in 1641, and another grant in 1647. As he owned a house and lot he perhaps lived there for a time. He is in the list of the first families in Hampton in 1639, the summer Reverend Stephen Batcheller arrived, WILLIAM PALMER being on the same list. In 1650 Goody (Basille) Swain had the third seat for women on the south side of the meeting house, and Richard was assigned the first seat for men on the south side, seating being strictly according to importance and precedence.

He was a selectman in 1650, also on the Jury, and was on the grand jury in 1653, showing he was still in good standing with the church. In June that year he asked to be freed from training, perhaps on account of his age, about fifty-eight, or possibly indicating the beginning of his Quaker tendencies.

In July 1659 he was one of the so-called First Purchasers of Nantucket Island. He did not immediately take the long journey to Nantucket, for in November that year he was fined in Hampton for entertaining Quakers. He began to dispose of his Hampton property. On Sept. 4, 1660, he deeded land there to his daughter Grace and her husband Nathaniel Boulter; also other property to son-in-law NATHANIEL WEARE. He gave Nathaniel Boulter a power of attorney, and evidently left Hampton for good. In October 1661, called "late of Hampton," he sold his Hampton house and land to Benjamin Swett. He deeded land in Hampton "out of love and affection" to JOHN CRAM on May 5, 1659. He was "of Nantucket" in July 1663, when he deeded more

land to the Boulters. The same year he gave another tract of land to Hezekiah, "eldest son of William, deceased, William's widow Prudence to have the use of it until Hezekiah is 21."

Richard Swain was excommunicated by the Hampton church in May 1668 (doubtless in absentia), for being a Quaker.

Of his life in Nantucket, little is recorded.

Having disposed of his property during his lifetime, he did not make a will. His estate was administered in 1682 in Nantucket by his youngest son Richard.

Children of Richard and Basille, first wife:

- 1 William², b. Eng., c1619. Came on the ship Rebecca, 1635. Sergeant. Lost at sea, 1657. Will, 1657, names wife and 1 dau. M., Prudence² (William¹) Marston (c1622-82+) 8 chil. She m.2, 1658, Moses Coxe (d.1687); 1 dau. His wife Alice and son had been lost at sea in 1657, with William Swain.
- 2 Francis, b. Eng., c1621. Came on the Rebecca, 1635. Adm. of his est. to NATHANIEL WEARE, 1663. Widow Martha m., 2n by 1663, Caleb² (Rev. William¹) Leverich of Newtown, R.I. (c1638-1717). She was living, 1717.
- 3 Nicholas. D., Kittery, Me., 1650, prob. unm.
- 4 Grace, eldest daughter. M. c1647, Nathaniel Boulter (1625-1695); 10 chil. by 1672.
- 5 John, 1633. D.1715. M. 1660, Mary² (NATHANIEL¹) WEARE; 9 chil.
- + 6 ELIZABETH, bp. Newbury, Mass., 10-9-1638. See below.

Child of Richard and Jane, second wife:

- 7 Richard², Hampton, 1-13-1660. Adm. his father's estate, Nantucket, 1682. D.c1707. Wife unknown; 3 sons and perhaps daus. Removed to Cape May, N. J.

ELIZABETH² SWAIN was born in Newbury, Mass., and baptized there on Oct. 9, 1638. She was married there on Dec. 3, 1656, to Hon. Nathaniel Weare, Junior, born about 1633 in England. Elizabeth died on Feb. 10, 1713, "age 75," and Nathaniel died on May 13, 1718, "age nearly 87," both in Hampton, N. H.

See WEARE.

Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.

Hinchman: History of Nantucket, Mass., 65-6.

Dow: History of Hampton, N.H., 168, 985-6, 1027-8.



ARMS: On a field argent, three lions salient vert.

CREST: A talbot sable.

TALBOT

The following is a mere synopsis of J. Gardner Bartlett's "The English Ancestry of Peter Talbot," which gives a comprehensive, detailed and well-documented account of this very interesting family.

LE SIRE^I TALEBOT is inscribed on the Battle Abbey Roll, and therefore claimed to have been among the Norman Knights who accompanied William the Conqueror in his invasion of England in 1066, and fought in the momentous battle of Hastings. He is claimed to be the father of at least: Geoffrey, who appears in the Domesday Book as of Essex, England, and:

RICHARD^{II} TALEBOT, born in Normandy, France, about 1050, married about 1080 a daughter of Hugh de Gournay, by Basilia, daughter of Gerard Flaitel. He held a manor in Battlesden, Bedfordshire, England, of about 1500 acres.

His sons were Hugh, born c1085, ancestor of the Talbots, Earls of Shrewsbury, and:

GEOFFREY^{III} TALEBOT, born in England about 1080. His wife Agnes was probably the daughter of Walter de Lacy, son of Hugh de Lacy. (See Complete Peerage, 9:426) He died presumably in 1129-30. He and his kinsman Gilbert de Lacy were ardent partisans of Queen Matilda in her successful claim to the throne of England. He was the father of three children, among whom:

WILLIAM^{IV} TALEBOT was born about 1110. His wife's name is unknown. He died soon after 1176, possessed of the manor of Gainsborough in Lincolnshire. His heir:

WILLIAM^V TALEBOT was born about 1140 and died about 1192. His wife's name is not known. He succeeded as lord of the manor of Gainsborough. In 1186 he held lands in Yorkshire of William de Warren, Earl of Surrey. He died during the Third Crusade to Palestine, 1190-92, or very shortly afterwards.

He was the father of four sons, of whom:

ROBERT^{VI} TALEBOT was born about 1170. He married Ermintrude (Robert, Walcheline) de Ferrers. She brought to her husband the manor of Eggington, Derbyshire. He succeeded his brother Roger as lord of the manor of Gainsborough before 1207 and had lands in Yorkshire, besides large estates in Ireland. In 1225 his estates in Ulster were confiscated by Henry III,

and given to the Bishop of Durham, but on payment of a fine of £100, Robert was pardoned and the estates restored. Gainsborough manor descended to his son Gerard, but in 1257 Henry III claimed it, and gave it to his brother, the Earl of Pembroke.

Robert was the father of four sons, of whom:

ROBERT^{VII} TALEBOT, youngest son, was born about 1205, and died about 1235. His widow Matilda married, 1236, Robert de Bereville. Robert had sons Robert, and:

THOMAS^{VIII} TALBOT, eldest son, was born about 1230. He died about 1273. He was appointed governor of the castle of Clitheroe by Edmund de Lacy, Earl of Lincoln, to whom he was related, and had other grants. In 1260 he made an unsuccessful claim to the manor of Gainsborough.

He and wife Martha were the parents of four sons, of whom:

SIR EDMUND^{IX} TALBOT, Knight, was born about 1307. About 1304 he married Joane, sister of Sir Robert Holland, Jun., of Denton, Knight, first baron Holland. Edmund died in 1310-11, and Joane married about 1312, Sir Hugh Dutton, Knight. He died in 1326, and she married third, about 1328 Sir John Radcliffe of Ordsall, Knight, holding with him in 1349 lands in Rishton, as dower from her first husband, Sir Edmund Talbot.

In 1306 he was knighted by Prince Edward, afterwards King Edward II. See Bartlett for his coat of arms.

Edmund was the father of John, eldest son, and:

SIR THOMAS^X TALBOT, Knight, was born about 1307. About 1328, he married Elizabeth, daughter and co-heir of James Bel-
lair of Leicestershire. She was his widow in 1366. He succeeded his elder brother John to the Talbot estates; also had other lands. He was knighted by Edward III, and was in service on the Scottish borders, besides other services to the sovereign. In 1356 he granted annuities to two younger sons.

Thomas was the father of two daughters and four sons.

SIR EDMUND^{XI} TALBOT, Knight, was born about 1328, the eldest son, and died in 1373. He married about 1353, Margery, daughter of Sir John Byron, Knight, of Clayton in Lancashire, ancestor of the poet of that name. Sir Edmund succeeded to the Talbot estates. He is said to have served in the war with France and to have been knighted at the capture of Calais, in 1348. Later he served under the famous Black Prince in his campaigns in France, and was at the battle of Navaretta, 1367.

He was the father of one daughter and six sons, of whom:

RICHARD^{XII} TALBOT, second son, was born about 1355, and was buried in the chapel of Stede in 1388. He married about

1375, Avelina or Anabella, daughter of Peter Rigmade. He was the father of two sons, Giles, and:

PETER^{XIII} TALBOT was born about 1380. He was buried in Stede in 1446. He was married by 1405, to Anna, daughter of Giles Dutton. They were the parents of Giles, cl405, who had no male grandsons. Peter married second, about 1410, Ellen the daughter of Roger^{vi} Cunliffe of Billington, Lancashire. (See Bartlett for Cunliffe ancestry.) Ellen brought to her husband property in Tadcaster, and a farm of 100 acres in Wilpshire, in the parish of Blackburn, Lancashire, called from time immemorial Carr Hall, which descended to RICHARD and was owned and occupied for three centuries by the Talbots until George Talbot's widow sold it after his death in 1709. It was the ancestral home of PETER¹ TALBOT who emigrated to New England.

Peter and second wife Ellen were the parents of:

RICHARD^{XIV} TALBOT was born about 1412, and died at Carr Hall by 1482. His wife's name is not known. He succeeded to Carr Hall. See Bartlett for account of his life, his adherence to the York side during the Wars of the Roses, his pardon by the successful Henry VI, and his reward by the Yorkist Edward IV, of twenty acres of land at Pendleton, Lancaster, for his services. Arms given in Visitations of Lancashire, 1665.

STEPHEN^{XV} TALBOT, only son, was born about 1440, and died about 1494, survived by his wife Margaret. Pedigrees of the Talbots of Carr are given in Sir William Dugdale's Visitation of 1664-5, with descent of Stephen^{XV} and five generations to George, the father of the immigrant. His will of 1494, proved by Margaret, relict and executrix, directs that he be buried in the church of St. Clemence of Danys, without the barres of the New Temple of London, before the crucifix; a large sum to the priests to sing masses for his soul; residue to his wife.

Stephen had Richard (died unmarried); William, who became a priest, and:

GEORGE^{XVI} TALBOT was born about 1470, probably died about 1520, and was doubtless buried in Whalley church, the grandest monastery in Lancashire, located three miles northeast of Carr Hall. The name of his wife is unknown. He succeeded to Carr Hall and the Tadcaster and Pendleton estates.

He was the father of four sons, of whom:

NICHOLAS^{XVII} TALBOT, eldest son, was born about 1509, and died April 28, 1547, buried on the same day in Whalley church. He married, Feb. 4, 1526/7, Agnes, daughter of Lawrence Shuttleworth of Gawthorpe, armiger. This marriage contract was made by their parents when the children were very young, the

marriage taking place when they were grown to maturity. They had a daughter Margaret. Agnes was buried at Whalley church, Nov. 22, 1542. Nicholas married in 1544, Anne, the daughter and co-heir of Evan Browne of Ribbleson, Lancashire, armiger. She married third, about 1549, Richard Sherburne, Gent.

Nicholas succeeded to Carr Hall and other Talbot estates, and held of the Abbot of Whalley, the estate of Snodsworth in Billington. For at least six generations most of the Talbots were buried within the walls of Whalley church.

Nicholas and second wife Anne had a daughter Bridget, and:

GEORGE^{XVIII} TALBOT was born in September 1545. He married at Whalley church on June 27, 1569, Anne, born about 1550, the daughter of Roger and Elizabeth (Paslowe) Nowell of Little Mearley, Lancashire. The Nowells were minor landed and armorial gentry. See Bartlett, pp. 32-3, for the pedigree. Anne died between 1581 and Aug. 3, 1587, when George married Anne Holden, who was buried at Whalley church on May 13, 1612, the mother of Nicholas (died inf.), and William, a Jesuit priest.

Elizabeth I became queen of England in 1558, establishing the Protestant Church of England. From this time began the reverses of the Talbots of Carr, who adhered to the Catholic faith. See Bartlett for details of George's interesting life.

George and first wife Anne were the parents of six daughters, a son who died young, two sons who became priests, and:

JOHN^{XIX} TALBOT was born at Carr Hall, "about 11 p. m., on Sunday, March 25, 1571," and baptized at Whalley church, March 27. He married, July 2, 1595, Dorothy, daughter of Edward and Ann (Asheton) Braddyll of Portfield in Whalley Parish. She was born, Oct. 3, 1572, and buried at Whalley, June 27, 1634. John is thought to have died about 1642. See Bartlett, pages 38-9, for pedigree of the Braddyll-Bradhulls, with their arms.

He succeeded to the Talbot estates in 1628. He was governor of the Blackburn Grammar School, and seems to have been engaged in lead smelting. He and son EDWARD mortgaged the property, and EDWARD's son GEORGE struggled for nearly thirty years before he succeeded in clearing the estate in 1685.

John and Dorothy had seven daughters and four sons, one of whom became a Franciscan monk, and:

EDWARD^{XX} TALBOT was born at Carr Hall, "about 2 p. m., on Wednesday, July 25, 1599." He married about 1623, Mabel, the daughter of Launcelot Carleton. Mabel was born in Brampton, Cumberland, in which county her ancestors had lived for nearly five centuries, deriving their name as lords of Carleton Manor in the parish of Penrith. See Bartlett for eighteen generations of this family. Edward died during the Civil War of 1642-45, but probably not while in military service. Mabel

was buried at Whalley church, March 28, 1660. Both these Talbots and Carletons were loyal adherents of King Charles I.

Edward and Mabel had a daughter Dorothy, a son John, and GEORGE, father of the emigrant, and given in more detail.

GEORGE^{XXI} TALBOT, eldest son, was born at Carr Hall about 1624. He married in 1650, Anne, daughter of James Ryley, and baptized at Church Kirk, Lancashire, July 31, 1634. She died in August 1660, and George married before 1670, Anne, whose identity is not now known. George was buried, March 30, 1709, in the Whalley church, where Anne was buried, March 13, 1715/16.

He succeeded to the estate about 1645. Impoverished by heavy fines for adherence to the Catholic faith, his father and grandfather had been obliged about 1635 to raise money by mortgaging the estate, which had been subject to further fines for his father's loyalty to the defeated Charles I. In addition, this George joined the unsuccessful royalist uprising, under Charles II, resulting in additional fines. Mr Bartlett devotes over 22 pages to the lawsuits about the property, the actions revealing much information about the family. George recovered the estate after being exiled from it over twenty-five years, returned to Carr Hall in 1685, and lived there for the remaining twenty-five years of his life.

George lived during the reigns of nine sovereigns and had witnessed three revolutions. He had lost the homestead when the children were young, so the eldest son Edward, having no prospect of inheritance, became a priest and soon died in Italy. The other son, GEORGE, had mysteriously disappeared when a young man, and for many years had not been heard from; and his father did not know if he was alive or not. At the time he made his will, Dec. 18, 1708, his two daughters with their children and grandchildren, were living in the vicinity, but apparently not on friendly terms with their stepmother. The will, with a codicil dated Feb. 13, 1708/9, was proved on June 24, 1709. He left half his estate to his wife Ann, the other half "to my Sonn GEORGE TALBOTT if hee happen to be alive and to appear at Carr aforesaid in right sense and good understanding," the whole to be his on the death of Ann. But, "if he happen to be dead or shall not appear," it could be disposed of by Ann. At the time of probate, Catharine apparently tried to get in touch with her brother GEORGE [Peter] in Massachusetts. The will being finally allowed and his son GEORGE not appearing, the widow Ann Talbot sold it, but lived there until her death in 1716. It was later occupied by Mary (Talbot) Osbaldeston and her children and grandchildren as tenants.

Children of George and first wife Anne (Ryley):

- 1 Edward^{xxii}, cl652. D. in Italy, a Catholic monk.
- + 2 GEORGE, cl654. Emigrated to N.E. See PETER¹, following.

- 3 Catherine^{xxii}, cl656. Liv.1726. M.1,cl678, Robert Eden (d.1703); 2 chil. M.2,cl711, John Blore (d.1726).
 4 Mary, cl659. D.1763, age 105. M.1,1693, James Parkinson 4 chil. M.2,1705, Robert Osbaldeston; 2 chil.

GEORGE^{xxii} TALBOT was born about 1654. Only two records of his existence have been found in England. By his father's will of 1708 he was to succeed to Carr Hall, "if he happen to be alive and to appear...in right sense and good understanding." In his lawsuit of 1682, George^{xxi} Talbot mentioned an incident of many years previous, the witnesses to which were either "dead or removed beyond the seas where unknown to your orator"; thought to refer to his missing son. The only other mention is in Mr Abram's remarkable "old document" of about 1793, referred to by Bartlett, which states that George, the son, emigrated to New England. Nearly every minute detail of this old document has been proved by other sources to be correct. No trace of any GEORGE TALBOT being found in New England, Mr Bartlett was convinced that he was identical with:

PETER¹ TALBOT, born before 1656, who first appeared in New England in 1675. The family record made by his son Captain GEORGE TALBOT of Stoughton, and long preserved in the family, states that his "father Peter Talbot was born in Lancashire, Old England, and died about 1704." He married first, Dorchester, Mass., on Jan. 12, 1677/8, Mary Wadell, born in Braintree, Mass., on Dec. 23, 1651, a daughter of Francis and Rose Gold, and widow of John Wadell. She died in Chelmsford, Mass., on Aug. 18, 1687, and Peter married on Dec. 29, 1687, Mrs Hannah Frizell, born in Woburn, Mass., Feb. 13, 1645/6, the daughter of William and Margery Clarke. She was the widow of William Frizell of Concord, Mass., who had died in 1684. Hannah and Peter talbot were last mentioned in the 1704 deed.

Reasons for his leaving England and changing his name can only be surmised—a possible change from the Catholic to the Protestant faith—bitter troubles with his stepmother—or he may have enlisted or been impressed into the Navy, and by desertion rendered himself subject to severe penalty.

Before 1830, some of his great-grandchildren gave a traditional account of their ancestor, which was written down and preserved, being printed in 1855. According to his statement he was kidnaped and impressed into the naval service, and being on a vessel sailing by the Rhode Island coast, he deserted at night, escaped to shore by swimming, and made his way north to Dorchester as secretly as he could. This legend may be partly true, especially in regard to his desertion, which provides a reason for his assuming the name Peter. It is also significant that at the time Peter Talbot appears first in New England (1675), George^{xxi} Talbot, exiled from Carr Hall, lived

in Preston, Lancashire, then the chief seaport of Northwestern England, so his son could readily have run away to sea at that time, or been seized by a press gang, then a common practice. His identity with the George Talbot who disappeared is further indicated by the names given to Peter's children. Except for Mary, named for her mother, none of the other five children's names are found in the families of his two wives, but are in those of the English Talbots.

When Catherine Eden attempted to break her father's will in 1709, she apparently had reason to believe that her brother was living in New England, and evidently had word sent to him that his father was dead and that his son should come home to succeed to the property. However, Peter Talbot had been dead over five years, having been lost at sea on a voyage to England in 1704, according to a tradition among his descendants. His eldest surviving son, Peter Talbot, Jr., probably thought he might succeed to the inheritance, and in order to establish his identity, he proceeded to secure the following affidavit, taken by a strange coincidence on the very day the trial to break the will was started at Chester:

"Sept. 22, 1709, at the request of Peter Talbot, Daniel Hoar, aged about sixty years, and Richard Stratton, aged about 45 years, depose that about five years ago they heard Peter Talbot, formerly of Chelmsford, say that he was born in the parish of Blackburn, Lancashire, in the realm of England, son of one George Talbot, and further saith not. Sworn before me, FRANCIS FOXCROFT, J. P."

Peter Talbot was on the Dorchester tax list of 1675. He was one of the soldiers in the Great Swamp Fight in King Philip's War, 1675-6*, and his son Captain GEORGE TALBOT inherited his father's Narragansett claim for that service in Narragansett Township No. 5, now Bedford, N. H.

He took the oath of allegiance in Dorchester in 1678, and lived there until 1679, after which he lived in Milton, Mass., for some five years. In 1684 he removed to Chelmsford, living there until 1693, when he returned to Milton, where he was on the tax lists of 1693 and 1694. He retained the ownership of a small tract of land in Chelmsford for more than ten years. He probably settled in what is now Canton, Mass., about 1695.

On May 31, 1704, Peter and Hannah signed a deed for land sold to Richard Stratton, of Boston, and that is the last record found of them. It is thought that he sailed for England shortly afterwards, and was lost at sea.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

Children of Peter and first wife, Mary:

- 1 Edward², Milton, 3-31-1679. No further record. Traditionally he was killed by Indians when a child.
- 2 Dorothy, Milton, 2-20-1680/1. M. 1704, James³ (James², Richard¹) Cutting of Watertown, Mass., and Windham Co., Conn. (b.1680); had a dau. Hannah.
- 3 Mary, Milton, 1-15-1682/3. Prob. d. yg.
- 4 Peter, Chelmsford, 1-1-1684/5. Liv. 1709.
- 5 Elizabeth, Chelmsford, 1-13-1686/7. M.1713, Eleazer Puffer; 2 sons. M.2,1748, Samuel Roussau of Stoughton.
- 6 Sarah? Said to be a dau.

Child of Peter and second wife, Hannah:

+ 7 GEORGE², Chelmsford, 12-28-1688. See below.

CAPTAIN GEORGE² TALBOT was born in Chelmsford, Mass., on Dec. 28, 1688. He married first in Milton, Mass., on Feb. 18, 1707/8, Mary Turrell, born in Boston, Mass., on June 10, 1683, the daughter of Daniel and Anna Turrell. She died in Canton, Mass., April 24, 1736. George married second, July 27, 1737, Elizabeth Withington, born in June 1696 in Dorchester, Mass., the daughter of Philip and Thankful (Pond) Withington. George died in Stoughton, Mass., July 31, 1760, "age 71," and Elizabeth died on April 30, 1774, "age 74." See TURRELL.

George was evidently named for his father and grandfather. When a child he was taken by his parents when they removed to the Ponkapoag Indian Reservation (now Canton). At the time of his marriage in 1707 he leased of Thomas Vose for twelve years a farm in the northeast corner of the present town of Canton, then part of Dorchester. In 1720 he purchased for £111.00., a farm of 160 acres in that part of Dorchester which in 1726, became part of the new town of Stoughton, on which he settled. This land remained in possession of his descendants for generations. He became a prosperous and prominent man in Stoughton, constantly increasing his landed possessions, serving in numerous town offices, and holding commissions as captain of the local military company, and justice of the peace, at that time offices of distinction.

On April 4, 1714, he and his wife Mary joined the Milton church, and obtained their dismissal letter on Nov. 12, 1717, to the newly formed church in "Dorchester New Village," (now Stoughton). George is represented by tradition as a man of great piety and of high character.

Children of George and Mary, first wife: (All recorded in Dorchester)

- 1 Mary³, 3-24-1708/9. M.1729, George Allen; 7 chil.
- 2 Daniel, 3-7-1709/10. D.1778. M.1734, Martha⁴ (Isaac³, 2, 1) Stearns of Lexington (b.1710); 8 chil., 1737-53.
- 3 Hannah, 5-1-1712; bp. 5-4-1712. M.1735, David³ (Samuel², John¹) Gay (1707-1794); 8 chil. b. Dorchester.
- 4 George, 10-24-1714. First wife unk.; 4 chil. M.2,1760, Widow Abigail Bacon; son,1765. Removed to Freeport, Me.
- 5 Peter, 2-27-1717/18; bp. 3-3-1717/18. Rev. soldier. D. 1793. M.1,1744, Abigail⁵ (William⁴, John³, William², George¹) Wheeler (d.1750); 3 chil. M.2,1752, Mary Bailey (d.1782); 3 chil. M.3, Rebecca [Trent], widow of Samuel Dickenson or Dickerman.
- + 6 SARAH, 8-23-1719. See below.
- 7 Jerusha, 10-6-1721; bp. 10-8-1721. M.1746, Dea. Jonathan⁵ Capen, Jr., both of Stoughton; 8 chil.
- 8 Ebenezer, 12-4-1723. Wife unknown; 7 chil.
- 9 Experience, 2-20-1725/6. M.1747, Joseph Smith; 7 chil.

SARAH³ TALBOT, said to have been born in Stoughton, Mass., was born according to Dorchester, Mass., vital records, Aug. 23, 1719. Marriage intentions were recorded in Canton, Mass., July 21, 1739, between Sarah Talbot and Benjamin White, "both of Stoughton." They were married in Stoughton, Nov. 29, 1739, by Rev. Samuel Dunbar. Benjamin died in Dedham, Mass., on Christmas Day, 1767, in his fifty-seventh year, according to his gravestone. Sarah died in Dedham on March 1, 1786, in her 66th year. Both are buried in the South Parish Cemetery in Dedham. See WHITE.

J. Gardner Bartlett: The English Ancestry of Peter Talbot of Dorchester, Mass.

New England Register, 9:129; 104:244.

Bond: Watertown, Mass., and her Families.

Little: Gen. and Family History of Maine, 3:1353-5.

History of Whalley Abbey, (Whittaker), 273, 472.

Dorchester, Braintree, Chelmsford, Woburn, Concord, Milton, Boston, Canton, Stoughton, Dedham, Mass., Vital Records. Whittaker: History of Whalley, 472, 339 (Shuttleworth), 432, 273, etc.

Coats of Arms of the Nobility and Gentry of Yorkshire, by Horsfall Turner.

TOMPKINS

RALPH¹ TOMPKINS was born in England about 1585. He married first in Buckinghamshire, England, Nov. 6, 1608, a widow Katherine Foster, born about 1577. She was his wife in 1642, therefore the mother of all his children. Her death has not been found, but Ralph had a second wife, Hannah Aborne, sister of Samuel Aborne of Salem, Mass. Ralph died in 1666, perhaps at the home of his son Samuel Tompkins in Bridgewater, Mass., surviving Hannah, who had died shortly before.

Ralph Tompkins, husbandman, age 50, sailed from England, in the ship Truelove, Sept. 19, 1635. With him were his wife Katherine, 58, Samuel, 22, Elizabeth, 18, and MARIE, 14.

The family lived first in Dorchester, Mass., where Ralph joined the church in 1636. The History of Dorchester calls him "of the Second Emigration." He was made a freeman there in 1638. Later they lived in Salem, where Ralph was called a planter, and Katherine was admitted to the church on April 22, 1642. In 1648 he sold his Dorchester house, lands and common-age (for grazing), to John Farnham. He had a grant in Salem in 1648, confirmed to him in 1654.

Administration of his estate was given to his son John on Nov. 12, 1666. John was to have the land, and the rest of the estate was to go to Mary, daughter of JOHN FOSTER. Inventory of the estate, dated Nov. 12, 1666, amounted to £20.11.9.

Children of Ralph and Katherine:

- 1 John², cl610. D. 1681. M., Eldesborough, Bucks., 1632, Margaret Goodman (d.1672); 10 chil. M. 2, 1673, Widow Mary Read (liv. 1681).
- 2 Nathaniel, cl612. Res: Boston, Mass., and Providence, R.I. Had a son Nathaniel who lived in R.I.; m., Elizabeth Allen; 9 chil. (Unless this was Nathaniel, Sr.)
- 3 Samuel, cl613. D. 1676. Lived in Bridgewater, Mass.
- 4 Micah, cl615. Will proved 1690, Newark, N.J. Wife Mary; 10 chil. Also lived in Milford, Conn.
- 5 Elizabeth, cl617. Perhaps m. a Mr. White.
- + 6 MARY² TOMPKINS, born in England about 1621, married about 1649, John Foster, born about 1626, and died in the winter of 1687-8 in Salem, Mass., leaving a widow Martha. See FOSTER.

Robert Angus Tompkins: Tompkins Genealogy.

Perley: Annals of Salem, Mass., 1:426.

History of Dorchester, Mass., 102, 135.

Essex County, Mass., Probate Records, 2:75.

Essex County, Mass., Quarterly Court Records, 3:379-380.

TURRELL

CAPTAIN DANIEL¹ TURRELL of Boston, Mass., married about 1645, Lydia Blott, presumably born in England about 1622, the daughter of Robert Blott. She died in Boston on June 23, 1659, a few days after the birth of her son Samuel. Daniel married second in Roxbury, Mass., Nov. 10, 1659, Mary, widow of John Barrell (q.v.). She was the daughter of Ruling Elder William Colbron (q.v.). Daniel was buried in Boston on July 24, 1693, and Mary died there on Jan. 23, 1697/8. See BLOTT.

Daniel Turrell came from Instowe, on the north coast of Devonshire, England. He is usually called Captain Turrell in the records, and was by occupation a blacksmith and an anchor smith. The first record of him in Boston is that of the birth of his son DANIEL, on Aug. 16, 1646. In 1649 the Boston selectmen voted that "Daniel Turel shall erect his wharfe for the highway before his house before 3:11:, or pay 20s. fine." This probably meant the sea wall for which each owner of property was responsible. The next record is his election as constable of Boston in 1656, a responsible office in those times. In 1659 the town bought from John Baker and Daniel Turrell the beginning of the present Copp's Hill Burial Ground. In 1665 Daniel administered the estate of Barbara Chadwell, the widow first of George Davis and second of John Brimblecombe. He was admitted a freeman of Boston on May 19, 1669.

His house was between Hanover street and Hudson's Point, on the then shore of Boston. He seems always to have been active in town affairs. He was elected a selectman in 1676, at which time he was called Ensign Turrell, and served as selectman from 1676 to 1690 inclusive. These selectmen were always chosen from prominent citizens, and wielded the greatest authority. He was called Lieutenant on records in July 1676, and Captain on March 10, 1684.

He joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1660, was elected its Second Sergeant in 1666, and Lieutenant in 1676.*

After the Boston fire of 1679, a special "Watch of the town" was established, and the watch in the "Conduit Quarter" was under the charge of Lieutenant Daniel Turrell and three others. Captain Robert Keayne, the most distinguished of the charter members of the famous Artillery Company, left a legacy of £300 towards the erection of a new Town and Court House in Boston. Nearly £400. more was pledged by one hundred and

* Qualifies for Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. Descs.

twenty-four Boston citizens, forty-nine of whom were members of the Company. One of them was Daniel Turrell; another was JOHN BARRELL, whose widow Daniel married; also WILLIAM COLBRON.

Daniel Turrell belonged to the First Church of Boston, and had his children baptized there. Either Daniel Senior or Junior joined the Second Church of Boston, Reverend Mr Increase Mather's church, Sept. 7, 1672. Daniel Junior was twenty-six years old, and married—his wife perhaps already a member of the church. However, in 1693, Daniel Turrell Junior had three sons baptized in the church, which seems to indicate that he himself was a new member.

Yellow fever was spread in the town of Boston on the arrival of a fleet from Barbadoes in 1693, and Daniel Turrell, Senior, was probably a victim of the epidemic, his burial being noted in the well known diary of Judge Samuel Sewall in writing of the disaster.

His will of July 12, 1688, was probated in Boston on Aug. 3, 1693. It provided for wife Mary, sons DANIEL, Samuel, and Coleborne; also for Humphrey and Sarah, children of deceased daughter Lydia; and for his kinswoman Elizabeth Gording. No provision or mention was made regarding his stepchildren, although four of them were then living. (See JOHN BARRELL.)

Children of Daniel and Lydia, from Boston town and church records:

- + 1 DANIEL², 8-16-1646. See following.
- 2 John, bp. First Church of Boston, 3-4-1648/9, age 6 days. Mariner. Not named in father's will, 1688.
- 3 Humphrey, 9-7-1651. D. yg.
- 4 Joseph, 12-26-1653, bp. 1-1-1653/4. D. inf.
- 5 Joseph, 3-25-1655. Prob. d. by 1688. (Not in father's will.) M.1, Sary (Sumner?); chil., Sarah, 1679, Humphrey, 1681. Perhaps m.2, a Weeks. (N.E.Reg. 8:128F)
- 6 Ann, 8-23-1657. D. 1658.
- 7 Anna, 8-20-1658. D. inf.
- 8 Samuel, 6-14-1659; bp. 12-11-1664. Liv. 1702. M. c1686, Lydia² (Anthony¹) Stoddard (b.1660); 6 chil. (4 chil. bp. Second Church.)

Children of Daniel and second wife Mary:

- 9 Lydia², 11-30-1660; bp. 12-2-1660. D. by 1688. M., a Mr Foster; 2 chil.
 - 10 Coleborne, 12-4-1662; bp. 1-11-1662/3. Liv. 1693. One of the captors of a pirate ship in 1689.
 - 11 Benjamin, 6-21-1665. Prob. d. by 1688. (Not in father's will.)
 - 12 Humphrey, 9-10-1669; bp. 9-12-1669. Prob. d. by 1888.
- (Perhaps other children)

CAPTAIN DANIEL² TURRELL was born in Boston, Mass., on Aug. 16, 1646, and is undoubtedly the Daniel Turrell who died in Boston on Jan. 23, 1699[1700?]. About 1671 he married Hannah or Anna Barrell, who was born in Boston on April 23, 1651, daughter of John Barrell and Daniel Turrell's stepmother Mary, the daughter of William Colbron. In many recorded Suffolk county deeds, Daniel's wife is called both Hannah and Anna, "ux of Daniel Turrell, Jr." See BARRELL.

He at first followed his father's trade of blacksmith, but later he kept a tavern. On July 27, 1685, the selectmen (his father being one of them at the time) voted: "whereas Thomas Bill by the providence of Good is disenabled & vncapeable to manage a publike house ... the Selectmen of this towne do approve of Daniel Turell, Jr., to keepe a publike house of entertainment & to sell wine, beere & cyder by retayle, if the Honrd Countie Court shall graunt him licence to doe it in the roome & steed of Thomas Bill." The licence was graunted.

Either he or his father joined the Second Church of Boston on Sept. 7, 1672. However, in 1693, Daniel, Junior, had three sons baptized at the church, perhaps an indication that he had just joined the church.

In 1673 the Honorable Council of Massachusetts Bay recommended that a wall be erected to protect the town from fire-ships, etc. This was achieved by the selectmen disposing of the flats before the town to such men as would agree to build walls before their property. Thomas Bill and Daniel Turrell, Junior, engaged to build forty-five feet of wall in front of the flats they had bought together.

Daniel joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts in 1674,* his father being Second Sergeant of the company at the time. On Oct. 10, 1683, he was appointed captain of the Boston militia. When he was chosen selectman of Boston in 1690, he was called a captain, but the record of his appointment has not been found. It is not recorded that he attained any rank in the Artillery Company.

Children of Daniel and Anna, born in Boston:

- 1 Mary³, 4-4-1672. D., Boston, 11-11-1682, "ae 10 y., 7 mo."
- 2 Anne, 3-31-1674. Prob. d. yg.
- 3 Lydia, 1-17-1678. M., Boston, 1707, Cornelius³ (Nathaniel², Richard¹) Thayer (b. 1684); 6 chil.
- 4 John, 1681 D. 1683. Bur. with inf. Mary in Granary Burying Ground.
- + 5 MARY, 6-10-1683. See following.
- 6 Anna, 10-30-1687.
- 7 Daniel, bp. 4-30-1693, with brothers John (b. 1693), Second Church of Boston.

* Qualifies for Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. Descs.

- 7 Joseph³, bp. 4-30-1693, with Daniel and John. M., 1712,
 Joanna (Samuel & Mary [Sale]) Ward (b.1692); 12 chil.
 8 John, 4-18-1693; bp. 3-40-1693, with Daniel and Joseph.
 9 Humphrey, 9-22-1696; bp. 9-28-1696. D., 2-11-1696/7.

MARY³ TURRELL was born on June 10, 1683, in Boston, Mass., according to J. Gardner Bartlett in the Talbot Genealogy. The date is also given in the excellent Burrill-Burrell-Barrell Genealogy. (See authorities below.) This date has not been found by this compiler in the published town or church records of Boston. Mary Turrell is called "of Milton," in the record of her marriage in Milton, on Feb. 18, 1706/7, to George Talbot of Milton. Her birth is not recorded there, in fact there are no Turrells recorded in Milton. George Talbot was born in Chelmsford, Mass., on Dec. 28, 1688. Mary died in Canton, now Stoughton, Mass., on April 24, 1736, and George married second on July 27, 1737, Elizabeth, a daughter of Philip Withington. George died in Stoughton on July 31, 1760, survived by Elizabeth, who died in 1774. See TALBOT.

J. Gardner Bartlett, Talbot Genealogy.

Burrill-Burrell-Barrell Families. (Mss. in Los Angeles Public Library; unknown compiler.)

Roberts: History of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1:232.

Diary of Judge Samuel Sewall.

Winsor: Memorial History of Boston, Mass., 2:viii (autograph)

New England Register, 19:30 (marriage of Daniel¹ and Mary);
 8:128F (Joseph²)

Suffolk County, Mass., Deeds.

Records of Court of Assistants, Colony of Massachusetts Bay.

Boston Town and Church Records; Milton, Chelmsford and Canton (Stoughton), Mass., Vital Records.

Robbins: History of the Second Church of Boston, 284.

Granary Burying Ground, Boston, Inscriptions, 233.

TUTTLE

JOHN¹ TUTTLE was born in England about 1596. His brother Richard Tuttle lived in Boston, Mass., John Tuttle married in England, 1626-8, Joan, widow of Thomas Lawrence, who had died about 1634-5. Joan was baptized in St. Albans, Hertfordshire, in 1592, the daughter of Walter Antrobus. John died in Carrickfergus, Ireland, on Dec. 30, 1656, "age 60," survived by Joan, who is believed to have died about 1659, but certainly before 1674, when SIMON² was the sole survivor of the family. See ANTROBUS.

John Tuttle, mercer, age 39, of St. Albans, with his wife Joan and an immediate party of fourteen, together with a number of relatives, embarked at London on the ship Planter, of London, Nicholas Trerice, Master, arriving in Boston, July 7, 1635. The Tuttles settled at Ipswich, Mass., where John immediately became a proprietor. He apparently soon became a church member, for on March 13, 1638/9, he took the freeman's oath and became a freeman.

In 1640 he and four others laid out the "roade wayes for the countrey, in behalfe of Ipswich" between Rowley and Ipswich." In 1642 he, WALTER TYBBOT, and four others, laid out the bounds between Cape Ann and Ipswich. On March 7, 1643/4, he represented Ipswich at the General Court in Boston. That year, 1644, he joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts*, his son SIMON² joining in 1651.

On Oct. 27, 1647, three Gloucester men, including WILLIAM BROWNE, appealed an action that John Tuttle had won against them. The action indicates considerable variety of business interest on the part of John Tuttle both in the Colony and in England. The public Notarial Records of William Aspinwall of Boston show that John was frequently trusted by his neighbors in legal matters. In the month of July 1649, three outstanding men constituted him their attorney - Richard Shatswell to sue for the value of a horse, Adam Winthrop in behalf of his wife, and James Oliver to collect or sue.

Evidence is at hand also of a really extensive importing business. Articles of agreement were signed Feb. 16, 1649/50, between John Tuttle, merchant, "of Boston," and William Stanley and Peter Legay, merchants, of Southampton, Eng., whereby the English firm agreed to furnish Tuttle goods to the value of £1,200 sterling, in London on or before March 15, next, to be transported to New England "at the Adventure" of Stanley,

* Qualifies for Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company.

Legay & Company, which sum together with £25 clear profit on every £100 worth was to be paid by John. The main condition seems to have been that the English firm should take orders in the Barbados, and perhaps England, for many colonial products which were to be furnished by Tuttle in payment of the obligation he had assumed. In November 1650, the ship Adventure reached Boston, with its master, Daniel Bradley, and one of his mariners, both bearing letters of attorney from Stanley & Legay, authorizing them to accept from Tuttle certain merchandise for which they had orders in Barbados. Tuttle frankly admitted that he had ready for delivery only part of what they had expected. John Gore, John Tuttle and wife Joan, were sued by Master Bradley and his mariner. Tuttle offered complete settlement if the men would accept such merchandise as he had on hand. They later came to terms, for Aspinwall recorded on Dec. 28, 1650, that Tuttle had shown him bills of lading aboard the Adventure for six hogsheads and 22 barrels of mackerel, 1 hogshead and 23 barrels of beef, and 40 kegs of sturgeon consigned for the use of John Woodward & Company in the Barbados, the value of the cargo listed at £174.10. Other similar records show an immense business in goods of all kinds.

On May 22, 1651, John mortgaged his Ipswich home and land holdings to Stanley & Legay, to cover an installment of £487. on a shipment of broadcloth, etc. This mortgage was canceled on Dec. 30, 1651, by their agent John Gore.

That year John went to Carrickfergus, Ireland, and spent the rest of his life there. His employment was in some way connected with the Irish Treasury, as was also that of the husband of Hannah Tuttle. After her husband left, Joan had her nephew John Tuttle of Rumley Marsh, Chelsea (son of Richard), living with her, and also a man servant. Joan handled a number of business matters herself, showing an unusual capacity for a woman of that early day. She made an agreement with her nephew Richard Shatswell in 1654 that he continue to occupy the Tuttle home place, have the use of the stock, etc., paying £24 annually. She made her son-in-law George Giddings and Joseph Jewett her attorneys to handle her business.

She sailed for England before the death of John in 1656, of which event she wrote back to her children. Three letters from her are on file among the Essex County records, one Oct. 3, 1656, one April 6, 1657, the third on March 20, 1657/8, in which she shows herself to have been a deeply religious, but sadly disillusioned woman as to her colonial holdings and the care of them by her attorneys, relatives and friends.

The will of John Tuttle of Carrickfergus, gent., Dec. 7, 1656, was destroyed in a fire in Dublin. It names wife Johanna; children, SIMON, Johanna, Sarah, wife of Richard Martin of Boston, N. E., and Hannah. "This pedigree is in the register in Belfast, Ireland, and seen in 1938 by Mary Lovering Holman."

Children of John and Joan, four bapt. at St. Albans, Herts."

- 1 Abigail², bp. 11-24-1628. Probably died before father.
- + 2 SIMON, bp. 1-10-1630/1. See below.
- 3 Sarah, bp. 9-4-1632. Liv. 4-18-1670; prob. d.in N.H. M., 1654, Hon. Richard Martin (c1630-1694); 8 chil.
- 4 John, bp. 3-21-1633/4. D. bet. 1657 and 1674, when SIMON was only surviving child.
- 5 Hannah, prob. b., Ipswich, Mass. M. in Eng., 1654-1657.

SIMON² TUTTLE was born in England, and baptized at Saint Albans, Herts., on Jan. 10, 1630/1. His age was given as four years on the ship list of the Planter in 1635. He married in Ipswich, Mass., about 1663, Sarah, daughter of John Cogswell. She was born about 1647, according to her gravestone. Simon died in Ipswich in January 1691/2, and Sarah died there, Jan. 24, 1631/2, "in 86th year." Both are buried in the Old North Church Cemetery in Ipswich. See COGSWELL.

In 1651, when he was about twenty-one, he became a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company,* which distinguished military company his father had joined in 1644.

After the death of his father, Simon as heir, asked the court for the house and land, and received permission to take the estate temporarily into his possession, he giving security to repay the rent he might acquire, and he to keep the house in repair, the widow's thirds to be reserved during her life. John Tuttle's will had been approved and allowed in Ireland, and on Jan. 29, 1660, the widow Joan as executrix sent a letter of attorney to Simon that he might handle the Ipswich estate. On Dec. 10, 1661, the court consented that Simon should act as her attorney. In March 1662, Simon successfully sued Richard Shatswell for non-payment of rent. Simon also acquired a share and a half in Plum Island, and is said to have lived on Comfort Hill.

Captain Thomas Lathrop of Salem once owned a mare which strayed away. Eventually with her colt she made herself at home with various Ipswich families including that of John Tuttle, and when Lathrop came to claim her he made them a gift of the colt because of the "trouble and charges" the Tuttles had been put to. The colt was given to Simon, but it apparently had the wandering habit, for before March 1658/9 it was already claimed by John Haseltine and when Simon found it on Haseltine's property, he rode it away. Haseltine's attorney, Joseph Jewett (though also attorney for Simon's mother) sued Simon for trespass and got a judgment against him. Joan was in Ireland and could not testify personally, but by quoting

* Qualifies for Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company.

statements made by her eight or nine years earlier, not less than ten depositions were made to prove that the "colt," now grown, was the property of Simon, and had a colt of its own. Somehow Haseltine got possession of the animals again, and in September 1659, Simon turned the tables, sued Haseltine for trespass, etc., and got a verdict for £30 damages if the mare and colt were not delivered within a month. Haseltine defied the law, and an attachment was served against his property. There was more to this incident than shows at first glance, for in October 1659, Simon got out a writ against Joseph Jewett for imprisonment, the mare already "ould."

In 1663 Simon did some surveying for the town. That same year he was imprisoned briefly for a debt of over £10, which he could not or would not pay. About that time he received a blow from the fist of one Caleb Kimball, who was fined.

The colt incident could have been attributed to carelessness, but in or before March 1664, Simon went altogether too far, as he soon realized, and he seems to have been a changed and subdued man after this really serious episode had passed. For he had very freely and publicly criticized the colonial government, the military officials, the laws and law makers, winding up with the statement that it would be better to live in Turkey than in the Colony. Some citizens reported these "seditions and mutinous carriages" to the county court held in Ipswich, which court put him under bond of £200 to appear at the next General Court at Boston, with sureties in the amount of £200 more, he to be committed to prison until the bond was furnished. Richard Shatswell, Simon's cousin, who had been his tenant, was one of the three signers of the bond. An abject apology was submitted and recorded. The General Court met at Boston on May 18, 1664, censured his "crime of heynous nature, yet considering his ingenuous acknowledgement in word & Writting, and considering his sentence to be corporally punished by whipping at Ipswich on a lecture day, not exceeding 20 stripes, or otherwise pay as a fine to the country the some of £10, and also to find suretjes for good behauior in the some of £100, until Ipswich court next in March, and then if theire appeare nothing ag^t him, to be discharged." In March 1665, he was let off with the fine, and his bond for good behavior taken off. His autograph signature is on the apology.

March 29, 1670, Simon Tuttle and Thomas Clarke, Jr., made oath in court that "our father Cogswell did promise upon marriage that he would give all which hee had and what he should more gitt unto his daughters Abigail and Sarah, and they should have it when hee and his wife dyed." April 4, 1674, calling himself about 43, Simon deposed that he was the only surviving child of his parents, both of whom were deceased.

The only other records are of him marking the bounds between Ipswich, Topsfield and Rowley in 1669; as a witness in

law suits, and as a surety for a number of fellow townsmen.

He died intestate and widow Sarah administered his estate of £863. The estate was divided Oct. 28, 1701, by an agreement among the heirs, Sarah and her son JOHN receiving the half of certain pasture land.

Children of Simon and Sarah, born in Ipswich:

- 1 Joanna³, 9-24-1664. D.1732. M.1, by 1687, Job²(Thomas¹) Bishop (lost at sea bef. March 1690/1). M.2, Rowley, as 2d wife, 1691, John Pickard, Jr. (1663-1697); 5 chil. M.3, Rowley, 1701, Edmund Potter. M.4, 1703, Capt. John Whipple, Jr.
- + 2 JOHN, 4-22-1666. See following.
- 3 Simon, 9-17-1667. D. Littleton, 1747. M.1697, Mary³ (Samuel², Nathaniel¹) Rogers (d.1736); 5 chil.
- 4 Elizabeth, 11-24-1670. D.Haverhill, 1752. M.1693, Capt. Samuel Ayer, Jr. (1669-1744); 8 chil.
- 5 Sarah, 9-3-1672. M.1699, her brother-in-law, Samuel³ (SAMUEL², SAMUEL¹) WARD; son Samuel b. 1702.
- 6 Abigail, 10-7-1673. D.1756. M.c1697, Philemon⁴ (Daniel³ Daniel², William¹) Warner (1675-1741); 11 chil.
- 7 Susanna, 5-7-1675. D. unm., 1737.
- 8 William, 5-7-1677. No further record.
- 9 Charles, 3-31-1679. D.1752? M.1702, Mary³ (James², Thomas¹) Burnham; had chil.
- 10 Mary, 6-12-1680. Prob. d. by 1692.
- 11 Jonathan, 6-11-1682. Prob. d. by 1692.
- 12 Ruth, 8-16-1685. M.1728, Ezra Rolfe of Bradford (b.1684)

JOHN² TUTTLE was born in Ipswich, Mass., April 22, 1666, and married there on Dec. 3, 1689, Martha, daughter of Samuel Ward of Marblehead, Mass. She was baptized in Salem on Sept. 16, 1672. John died in Ipswich on Feb. 27, 1715/16, "age 49 years, 10 mos., 5 days," as set forth on his tombstone in the Old North Church Cemetery in Ipswich. Martha's second husband was George, son of Thomas Hart. Intentions were recorded on Nov. 10, 1722, in Ipswich. She died there on Aug. 17, 1723, "in 52nd year," and George died on Jan. 14, 1754. See WARD.

John is not often in the records—he was referred to in a deposition of March 31, 1691; in 1702 he was one of the purchasers of the old meeting house, and is on the 1707 list of commoners—that is, those who had the privilege of the common.

He had a Bible which had been printed in London in 1699, in which he wrote: "John Tuttle his book, God give him grace therein to look, that when the Bell for him doth toul, the Lord may have mercy on his soul. June 1, Annoqua Do. 1707." He is supposed to have given the Bible to his daughter Mary, who became the wife of Nathaniel Warner in 1715, and presumably inscribed her own family records in it.

His epitaph in the Old North Church Cemetery reads:

"When the messenger was sent of God
He soone submitted to his Rod."

Children of John and Martha:

- 1 Martha⁴, cl690. D.1763 "in 73rd yr." M.1710, Dea. Mark³ (Mark², WILLIAM¹) HASKELL of Gloucester (d. 1775); 2 chil. b. in Ipswich.
- 2 Mary, Ipswich, 7-7-1696. M.1715, Nathaniel⁵ (John⁴, Daniel³, Daniel², William¹) Warner.
- + 3 ABIGAIL, Ipswich, 4-25-1701. See below.
- 4 Susanna. M.1729, Jonathan, son of Samuel and Martha (Palmer) Hale; 6 chil. b. Bradford, Mass. She conveyed to mother-in-law (stepmother?) in 1731 all right in the estate of their late brother William.
- 5 William, bp. Ipswich, 9-30-1705. D.1726, "in 22nd yr."

ABIGAIL⁴ TUTTLE was born in Ipswich, Mass., on April 25, 1701. Marriage intentions were published in Ipswich, Nov.1, 1718, of Abigail Tuttle and William Haskell "of Gloucester." William Haskell was born in Gloucester, Mass., in 1693, the son of William Haskell, Jr. Abigail died in Gloucester on Feb.2, 1737/8, and William died there in 1752. See HASKELL.

G. F. Tuttle: Descendants of William and Elizabeth Tuttle, xxxiv-xxxvi.

Dawes-Gates Genealogy, 1:600-5.

Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts.

Hammatt's Papers, 375-377; 131-132.

Banks: Planters of the Commonwealth, 140-144.

New England Register, 8:164.

American Genealogist, 20:112.

Ipswich County Quarterly Court Records, Fol. 4:249 (Essex County, Mass., Probate Records, 2:180). Also 1:277.

Gloucester, Ipswich, Bradford, Mass., Vital Records.

Roberts' History of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, 1:145, 171.

Memento-Mori, 109, 237, 238.

TYBBOT

WALTER¹ TYBBOT was born in Wales about 1584. The identity of his wife Mary is not known. He died in Gloucester, Mass., Aug. 14, 1651, survived by Mary, who married second on April 22, 1652, in Gloucester, John Harding of Salem, Gloucester and Weymouth, Mass. John died in Weymouth in 1682. The death of Mary is not known.

Walter Tybbot was a member of the Rev. Richard Blynman's party which arrived at Plymouth, Mass., in 1640.* Governor John Winslow of Plymouth Colony on one of his frequent visits to England, had induced several Welsh gentlemen of respectability to emigrate to New England, one of them being Richard Blynman. They are recorded in England on Feb. 28, 1640/1, as "goon into New England." These men, probably members of Blynman's church at Chepstow, Monmouthshire, Wales, settled temporarily at Green's Harbour, which later became Marshfield, where Governor Winslow resided, and where Mr Blynman was invited to serve as pastor. On March 2, 1640/1, Mr Blynman and five others including Walter Tybbot made application for freemanship in Plymouth Colony. Blynman was accepted in October.

Before they had been a year in Marshfield, a court record of May 1642 states: "There fell out some difference among them which by no means could be reconciled, so that they agreed to part, and he [Mr Blynman] came with a company and sat down at Cape Ann, which at this court was established to be a plantation and called Gloucester." The town at that time was only a fishing station, and the fishermen had little time or inclination for civic tasks. With this influx of money and educated men, farmers and mechanics, it was natural that the newcomers should take on the civic and religious control of the settlement.

Walter Tybbot and two other Welshmen were made freemen of Massachusetts Bay Colony on May 19, 1642, and were then eligible to take part in governmental affairs at Gloucester. He was one of a group of eight who on March 2, 1641/2, were chosen "to manage the prudential affairs" of the town. He and eight others signed an agreement on May 3, 1642, relative to bounds between Cape Ann and Ipswich. He served as constable in 1643, and as selectman in 1643, 1644, 1645, and probably later. In 1647 he was allowed and appointed "to draw wine" at Gloucester, paying twenty shillings per annum for the license. Such permission to sell wine was only granted to carefully selected and qualified men of the community, in the early days.

* Qualifies for Society of Old Plymouth Colony Descendants.

The rough Gloucester fishermen made Blynman's ministry a turbulent one, and as a result he removed about 1648-50 to New London, Conn. Tybbot did not follow his pastor there, though a granddaughter, Mrs Elizabeth [Dyke] Hill, did so. Blynman eventually returned to England.

Walter Tybbot accumulated considerable property during his lifetime, and left a good estate. His will dated June 5, 1651, proved Oct. 19, 1651, made his wife Mary executrix and provided for her during her life, her property then to revert to a grandson, Richard Dicke or Dyke. "Item: i giue to my dafter mari hasskoll the wif of william hasskole fiftene pound in good pay [hard money]." He gave his clock (a rare possession) to WILLIAM HASKELL, and other bequests to William and Mary's children. Other legacies were to son-in-law Edmond Clarke, John and Joseph Clark, Elizabeth Dicke, Elinor Babson wife of James, and to Zebulon Hill. The inventory of his estate, including several farms, was taken, Sept. 1, 1651, and amounted to £181. The will was lost, but a sworn copy was accepted by the court and recorded.

Children of Walter and Mary (there may have been others):

+ 1 MARY², b. Wales. See below.

2 Agnes, b. Wales. D. 1682. M. 1, _____ Dyke; 2 chil.

3 Perhaps other children (see will).

MARY² TYBBOT was born in Wales, the date not known. She came to New England with her parents in 1640, and married in Gloucester, Mass., Nov. 6, 1643, William Haskell, Jr. He was born or baptized in Charlton-Musgrave, Somerset, England, on Nov. 8, 1618. Mary died in Gloucester on Aug. 16, 1693, and William died there four days later, Aug. 20, 1693.

See HASKELL.

Dawes-Gates Ancestry, 1:600.

Babson, History of Gloucester, Mass., 81, 104, 173.

Essex Institute Historical Collections, 1:9.

Essex County, Mass., Probate Records, 1:132-3.

Gloucester, Mass., Vital Records.



ARMS: Gules, three fleur de-lis argent.

CREST: On a globe of the world, winged proper, an eagle rising or.

MOTTO: AQUILA NON CAPTAT MUSCAS.

WADSWORTH

CHRISTOPHER¹ WADSWORTH may have been a brother of William Wadsworth of Braintree, Mass.; if so he came from Longberchly, Northamptonshire, England. His wife was Grace Cole. Christopher died in Plymouth Colony, Mass., between July 31, 1677, and September 1678, dates of his will. Grace died in 1688.

There is an old bible bearing this inscription: "Christopher Wadsworth, his Book. 16th Sept. 1632, Landed at Boston in the Harbour. Sailed in the Ship Lion and William Wadsworth together in the Ship." He certainly arrived about that time, for he was well established at Duxbury, Mass., early in 1633* being taxed 12 s., Plymouth Colony Rates, on March 25, 1633. His name is on the first list of Plymouth Colony freemen, 1633, therefore a church member and a property owner at that time.

He was chosen the first constable of Duxbury in January, 1634, an office then of dignity and responsibility. On him devolved the duties of Jailer, sheriff, executing punishments and penalties, crier to give warning of marriages approved by the civil authorities, sealer of weights and measures, and surveyor of lands according to government requirements. He also served many terms as selectman, and represented Duxbury at the General Court, at Boston. His signature appears with that of Governor William Bradford as witness to the will of William Wright in 1633. On Oct. 4, 1636, Mr Jonathan Brewster, and Christopher Wadsworth of Duxbury, with two from Scituate, and four from Plymouth, were appointed to prepare a regular system of laws for the Colony. In 1636, the General Court ordered a canal 18 feet wide to be cut between Greene's Harbor and Duxbury Bay, the matter referred to the governor, with the assistance of John Winslow, Jonathan Brewster, John Barnes and Christopher Wadsworth. He was a surveyor of highways in 1662.

In 1638 he owned land at Holly Swamp "extending to the bay known as Morton's Hole." In 1655 he purchased land from John Starr and Job Cole. His home was on Kingston Road, about a mile west of Captain's Hill. This home was possessed by the family until 1855, Joseph F. Wadsworth being the last descendant to occupy it. The house was standing in 1883, but later destroyed. He was one of the fifty-four original inhabitants who in 1654 obtained additional territory in Duxbury plantation, later called Bridgewater, with a deed from Chief Massasoit himself.

In 1643, he was a member of the Duxbury company of militia

* Qualifies for Society of Old Plymouth Colony Descendants.

commanded by Captain Myles Standish.*

His will of July 31, 1677, was filed in Plymouth Court in September 1678, his estate then valued at £70. The wills of Christopher and Grace have disappeared. Much of the copy of his is undecipherable. Grace's will of Jan. 13, 1687/8, was filed June 13, 1688. After bequests to son Joseph, the children of deceased son SAMUEL, daughter Mary Andrews, and grandchildren John, Mary and Abigail Wadsworth, she appointed her son John Wadsworth executor and residuary legatee.

Children of Christopher and Grace:

- 1 SAMUEL², say 1630. See following.
- 2 Joseph, Duxbury, cl636. D.1689. M., 1, 1685, Abigail White; 6 chil. He left a widow Mary.
- 3 Mary. M., Henry Andrews.
- 4 John, Duxbury, cl638. D.1700. M.1667, Abigail²(Joseph¹) Andrews (d. 1723). Their son Joseph was the ancestor of the poet Henry Wadsworth Longfellow.

CAPTAIN SAMUEL² WADSWORTH is said to have been born about 1630 in Duxbury, Mass., after his parents settled there. He married about 1656, Abigail, daughter of James Lyndall. She was born in England. Samuel was killed by the Indians, April 21, 1676, survived by Abigail, who died in 1687. See LYNDALL.

He probably grew up in Duxbury but about 1656 he moved to Milton, then a part of Dorchester, Mass., where he bought a beautiful tract of land about a mile in length, running from the present center of town to the southeast line, on an elevation about midway between the Blue Hills of Milton and Boston, later called Wadsworth Hill, but then a wilderness without roads, and a mile or more from any other inhabitant. Here he built a house, possibly before his marriage. This was the family home for many years, but about 1670 the house burned and the family moved into the barn, where Benjamin was born. Another house was built and remained until 1830. Samuel also owned land in Bridgewater, Mass., part of his father's grant.

He belonged to the first church in Milton, which, however was not organized as the Congregational Society until 1778, after his death. He served as fence viewer in Dorchester in 1661. In Milton he served as selectman and representative to the General Court at Boston. He was made a freeman in 1668. He acted as attorney of Milton in the collection of debts and in defending the town in suits brought before the court.

During King Philip's War he was captain of infantry raised in the vicinity of Boston, and was active in the war from its beginning.* In April 1676, he was ordered to go to Marlboro with fifty soldiers to strengthen the garrison. Hearing that

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

Sudbury was being attacked he immediately went to its defense with about fifty able soldiers, but while reconnoitering on Green Hill they were ambushed and he and Captain Samuel Brocklebank and about twenty-eight men were slain. All were buried in a common grave on Green Hill, but in 1852 the remains were removed to a higher part of the cemetery, and an obelisk was erected in their memory.

The inventory of his estate was taken on June 12, 1676, and amounted to over £1,300, including his farm of 300 acres at Milton (£885), and the land in Bridgewater (£60).

Children of Samuel² and Abigail:

+ 1 EBENEZER³, say 1660. See below.

2 Christopher, Milton, 1661. D. 1687, prob. unmarried. One account says he m. a Davis; no chil.

3 Timothy, Dorchester, 3-19-1666. Member of Anc. & Hon. Artillery Co. M. by 1687, Susanna (John?) Cocke-Cox (d., 1704 in 37th year); 4 chil. b. Boston.

4 Joseph, Milton, 2-11-1667/8. Treasurer of Boston. Wife Hannah; 4 chil.

5 Benjamin, Milton, 2-28-1669/70. D. 1734. President of Harvard, 1725. M. 1696, Ruth³ (Andrew², William¹) Boardman (c1672-1745); no chil.

6 Abigail, Milton, 12-22-1674. (M. 1693, Jacob Tomson?)

7 John, Milton, 12-22-1674. D. 1734. Deacon. M. 1698, Elizabeth³ (Edward², Robert¹) Vose (1678-1766); 12 chil.

8 Ruth, named in Benjamin's will. M., Bryant Parrott.

DEACON EBENEZER³ WADSWORTH was born, probably in Milton or Dorchester, Mass., about 1660. At his death in Milton on Aug. 1, 1717, his age is given as 57. His wife Mary was born about 1667. She died in Milton, March 8, 1736/7, in 77th year.

Deacon Wadsworth spent his entire life in Milton. From Rev. Peter Thacher's diary we find several entries regarding him. He and Mary joined the Milton church on Dec. 25, 1687. On Sept. 16, 1716, he and Manasseh Tucker were elected deacons of the church. The diary of Rev. William Holmes of Chilmark contains the following in 1717: "I am informed that July 31, Deacon Wadsworth brother of Revd Ben: Wadsworth Pastour of the old Church in Boston, went out that morning with a designe to racke together some Hay, and that some time after he was found lying upon his back with the racke across his breast stone dead. This man was esteemed truely pious."

His inventory, taken Sept. 26, 1717, amounted to £868, and included housing and land, £655.

Mary's will of April 5, 1734, bequeathed to sons Samuel and GEORGE, 40 s. apiece; to daughter-in-law Sarah Wadsworth, relict of son Recompence, and her three children, 5 s. each; to daughter Mary Stimson, her mare and wearing apparel, all

household goods and moveables, "also my money on bonds or by me to her and her heirs," Mary Stimson to be executrix.

Children of Ebenezer³ and Mary, born in Milton:

- 1 Mary⁴, 5-1-1684. D1744. M.1721, John Stimpson (d.1732); 2 chil.
- 2 Samuel, 12-13-1685. D.1754. M.1718, Ann⁴ (Joseph³, Richard², Henry¹) Withington (1694-1756); 4 chil.
- 3 Recompence, 7-30-1688. D. 1729. M. 1714, Sarah Morey; 4 chil.
- + 4 GEORGE, 3-16-1698/9. See below.

ENSIGN GEORGE⁴ WADSWORTH was born in Milton, Mass., March 16, 1698/9, and baptized in the Milton church, April 16, 1699. He married in Milton on June 17, 1720, Sarah, the daughter of Nathaniel Pitcher, erroneously written "Hannah" in the Milton record. Genealogists are agreed that George Wadsworth married Sarah, not Hannah Pitcher. She was born in Milton on Nov. 1, 1693. "Sarah, widow of George Wadsworth," died in Milton on April 5, 1768. The exact date of George's death is not known but the inventory of his estate was taken, April 8, 1742, and he probably died shortly before. See PITCHER.

In 1721 he bought a farm of 88 acres at Stoughton, Mass., and was engaged in farming and milling. After his death, his son Recompence occupied this place, Lot 50, now on York Street. The present house was built on the original cellar.

George was a man of considerable military note, and served in various campaigns in the French and Indian wars. He was ensign of Captain Goffe's colonial troops during the siege of Havana in 1740.*

The inventory of his estate, presented by Sarah Wadsworth, administratrix, April 8, 1742, amounted to £1,484:02:11. It included housing and lands, £1,200, books, gun, sword, etc., besides a "male Slave named Toney Sold By the adm^t as p^r her accompt for £200."

Children of George⁴ and Sarah:

- 1 Susanna⁵, Milton, 3-26-1721; bp. 4-2-1721. D. 1774. M., 1739, Ezekiel⁵ (Ebenezer⁴, Eleazer³, ANTHONY², ANTHONY¹) FISHER; 10 chil. He m.2, 1778, Experience [Fuller] Blackman; 1 dau.
- 2 Esther, Milton, 2-6-1722/3; bp. 2-17-1722/3. M. 1743, Eleazer May; 5 chil.
- 3 Ruth, Milton or Stoughton, 12-12-1724. D.1761. M.1744, Elijah⁴ (David³, Stephen², Nathaniel¹) Tilden (1720-1799); 6 chil.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

- 4 Lydia⁵, Stoughton, 3-23-1726. D. 1797. M. 1742, Henry⁵ Daniel⁴, David³, 2, GREGORY¹) STONE (1721-84); 13 chil.
- 5 Recompence, Stoughton, 2-12-1729/30. D. 1798. M.1, Hannah Paine (d.1759); 2 chil. M.2,1760, Abigail Lyon; 11 chil. Had the homestead.
- 6 Abigail. D., Stoughton, 1-23-1730/1.
- 7 Phebe, Stoughton, 6-30-1732. D. 1733.
- 8 Christopher, Stoughton, 6-14-1733. M. 1753, Anna Paul; 3 chil. M. 2, 1760, Abigail⁵ (William⁴, Philip³, Richard¹) Withington (1740-1784); 9 chil.
- + 9 JOHN, Stoughton, 12-12-1735. See below.

JOHN⁵ WADSWORTH was born in Stoughton, Mass., on Dec. 12, 1735. He married there on Oct. 18, 1759, Jerusha, daughter of Benjamin White. She was born in Dedham, Mass., Dec. 3, 1740. John died in 1776 of disease contracted in the Revolutionary Army, his burial place unknown. Jerusha married, second, in Canton, Mass., Oct. 19, 1779, Levi Hawes, the intentions published in Stoughton on Oct. 2, 1779. Jerusha died about 1784, and Levi Hawes married on Jan. 29, 1785, Phebe Henry, and had six children born in Stoughton. See WHITE.

The year after his marriage, John erected a house on land he had bought from his brother Recompence, originally part of their father's farm. This became the family homestead, still in existence in 1941, but no longer owned by the Wadsworths.

John was a Minute Man, as shown by the following record of his Revolutionary service, from Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors, Vol. 16, page 381:

"John Wadsworth, Stoughton, private, Capt. Peter Talbot's co., Col. Lemuel Robinson's regt., which marched upon alarm of 19 April 1775; service 6 days. ALSO, Capt. Simeon Leach's co., Col. Benjamin Gill's regt.; service 5 days; co. marched from Stoughton, 4 March 1776, at the time of fortifying Dorchester Heights. ALSO, same co. and regt.; service 2 days; company marched from Stoughton to Braintree, 21 March 1776, when British ships lay in Boston Harbor." *

The Captain Peter Talbot under whom John served in 1775, was his wife's uncle.

Children of John⁵ and Jerusha, from Stoughton, Mass., records:

- 1 Susanna⁶, 4-18-1761. Liv. 1813. M., Joseph⁵ (James⁴, Joseph³, Daniel², John¹) Cheney; 4 chil.
- 2 John, 11-11-1762. Rev. soldier. D., E. Winthrop, Me., 1834. M.1, 1787, Hannah⁶ (John⁵, Benjamin⁴, Samuel³, 2, Roger¹) Clap (c1765-1820); 11 chil. M.2, 1825, Mrs Sarah Fales.
- 3 Jerusha, 3-13-1764. D. 1814. M.1787, Stewart⁵ (TIMOTHY⁴, JOHN³, 2, 1) FOSTER (1757-1839); 7 chil. Minute Man.

* Qualifies for DAR and SAR.

- 4 Eunice⁶, 5-10-1766. D.1848. M.1740, as 3d wife, Daniel⁴
(Daniel³, William², ¹) Robbins (1757-1823); 4 daus.
5 Mary, 2-14-1768. (Polly) D. 1848. M., Ezra, son of
Samuel Briggs (c1771-1844); 11 chil.
6 Aaron, 2-22-1770. D. Litchfield, Me., bef. 1851. M., 1,
c1795, Lucy⁵ (JOSEPH⁴, JOSEPH³, JOHN², HENRY¹) STEVENS
(1774-1815); 7 chil. M.2, Mrs Rebecca Eaton (d.1851).
7 Miriam, 1-14-1772. D. 1792, unmarried.
+ 8 MOSES, 2-26-1774. See below.

MOSES⁶ WADSWORTH was born in Stoughton, Mass., on Feb. 26, 1774. He married in Winthrop, Me., on May 27, 1798, Hannah Stevens, born there on Jan. 6, 1783, the daughter of Ephraim Stevens. Moses died in West Gardiner, Me., on Dec. 21, 1851, "aet 78," and Hannah died in Litchfield, Me., Sept. 14, 1872, "aet 89 y., 8 mo. See STEVENS.

Moses was but two years old when his father died, and ten when his mother died. He remained with his stepfather Levi Hawes until he was about fourteen, when he went to live with a married sister in Winthrop. In 1792, when about eighteen, his name is on the list of founders of the Friends Society at Winthrop. In 1803 he bought from John Tabor for \$300, a tract of land, where he presumably lived until the family moved to Litchfield about 1808 or 9, and purchased land from Frederick Howard, on The Neck, where he built a house. This portion of Litchfield became a part of West Gardiner in 1850.

He was a farmer and carpenter or builder, besides keeping a stock of goods which he sold or traded to his neighbors, as there was no store here until many years later. He kept an account book from 1804 to 1842, preserved by his descendants, in which he kept much interesting data.

He served as clerk of Leeds Monthly meeting (afterwards called Winthrop Monthly Meeting) for sixteen years from 1813. He became the minister of the meeting, and continued in this service for forty years, much lamented at his death.

His will of Sept. 12, 1848, was allowed at Kennebec County Court in February 1852. It named his nine living children, whom he had apparently already provided for, and left everything to his wife Hannah, whom he appointed executrix.

Children of Moses⁶ and Hannah, first 6 born in Winthrop; last 6 born in Litchfield:

- 1 Daniel⁷, Winthrop, 5-15-1799. D.1889. M.1823, Margaret⁶
Frost Goodwin (1801-1889), dau. of Daniel Goodwin; 7
chil. (Grandparents of Mrs Thomas R. Jones; see refs.)
2 Ephraim, 3-16-1801. D. 1865. M. 1825, Sarah⁷ Haskell
(Timothy⁶, 5, 4, John³, 2, Thomas¹) Bailey; 7 chil. Had
the homestead. (~~Ephraim~~⁸ Wadsworth m. Rev. Phoebe⁴
Meader Farr.) Franklin

- 3 Thomas⁷, 5-9-1803. D., Augusta, 1870. M.1830, Roxanna⁷, (Nathaniel⁶, Ezekiel⁵, John⁴, Samuel³, Wolfert², Wolfert¹) Webber; 3 chil.
- 4 Peleg, 5-1-1805. D.1859. M.1833, Emily⁷ (Moses⁶, 5, 4, Jonathan³, Simon², Dea.Simon¹) Stone (1807-1892); 5 chil.
- 5 Ann Foster, 2-22-1807. D.1884. M.1830, Nathaniel⁷ Webber (brother of Roxanna, above); 3 chil.
- + 6 EUNICE, 10-25-1808. See below.
- 7 Miriam, Litchfield, 2-1-1811. D. 1892. M. 1831, Andrew⁷ (Nicholas⁶, Andrew⁵, THOMAS⁴) PINKHAM (1809-1884); 7 chil.
- 8 Moses Stevens, 10-29-1814. D. 1875. M. 1837, Margaret⁷ (Joshua⁶, Daniel⁵, Joshua⁴, Zachariah³, Sylvanus², Thomas¹) Knox (1814-1904); 5 chil. Served in Mexican and Civil Wars.
- 9 Joshua, 1-2-1817. Physician. D. Monmouth, Ill., 1892. M. 1837, Sarah Jan, dau. of Rev. Samuel P. McGaw (1823-1902); 6 chil.
- 10 Sibyl S., 4-2-1819. D. 1843.
- 11 Nathan, 2-7-1823. D. 1824.
- 12 John, 10-26-1824. D. 1846, unmarried.

EUNICE⁷ WADSWORTH was born in Winthrop, Me., on Oct. 25, 1808. She married in Litchfield, Me., Feb. 26, 1829, William Farr, born in Harpswell, Me., Nov. 7, 1797, the son of Noah Farr. He died in West Gardiner, Me., Feb. 10, 1880, survived by Eunice, who died there on Sept. 9, 1894. See FARR.

Wadsworth Genealogy.

Winsor: History of Duxbury, Mass., 328-332,
 Goodwin: Pilgrim Republic, 401, 489.
 Teale: History of Milton, Mass.. 406, 589.
 Little: Genealogies and Family Histories of Maine, 3:1105-6.
 Stackpole: History of Winthrop, Me., 640-642.
 History of the Town of Litchfield, Me., 373.
 Society of Colonial Wars Index, 1922: 501.
 Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors, 16:381.
 Duxbury, Milton, Stoughton-Canton, Mass., West Gardiner and Harpswell, Me., Vital Records.
 Mrs Thomas R. Jones: Wadsworth-Stevens Ancestry (1941), published for the family only. Besides much detail on the Wadsworths, contains photographs of wills, deeds, homes, gravestones, etc., etc., besides many photographs of the family.

WALDEN

EDWARD¹ WALDEN of Wenham, Mass., died there in June 1679. The name of his wife is unknown; she is presumed to have died before 1679, as she was not named in his will of that year.

He is in a list of the earliest settlers of Wenham; also assessed £1 for Reverend Newman's salary. In Ipswich, Mass., in 1648, he was taxed 6 s. towards Major Denison's salary.

His will of March 22, 1678/9, was allowed, June 25, 1679. He bequeathed to his son Nathaniel Walden, whom he appointed sole executor, "and the rest of my children, viz.: John Walden, Hannah Walden, RUTH WALDEN, Naomi Walden, and Elizabeth Walden; appointed "my loving friends Captain Thomas Fiske and Charles Gott," overseers. Witnesses were Joseph Gerrish and Sarah Moulton. The inventory of his estate, taken on June 20, 1679, totaled £71.15s.6d. Joseph Gerrish, age about 29, testified at Salem court on June 26, 1679, that he heard Edward Walden say he "had done enough for his two daughters Mary and Thomazine already, and therefore saw meet to leave them out of his will." In 1680, Nathaniel Walden chose Walter Fairfield, as guardian, in order to qualify as executor of the will.

Children of Edward and unknown wife:

- 1 Nathaniel², cl659. D.1751. Executor of father's will.
Wife Abigail (cl663-1733); 4 sons.
- 2 Mary. D.1736. M.1673, Robert HEBERT, Jr. (1648-1716); 11 ch.
- 3 Thomazin. Apparently m. before 1679.
- 4 John. M.1680, Dorcas Rice (not identified); 11 chil.
- 5 Hannah. Under age in 1679.
- + 6 RUTH. Under age in 1679. See below.
- 7 Naomi, Wenham, 6-3-1666. Liv. 1679. D. 1748, Wenham?
- 8 Theophilus, Wenham, 2-28-1667/8. Prob. d. by 1679.
- 9 Elizabeth, Wenham, 4-26-1670. Liv. 1679.

RUTH² WALDEN was named in her father's will of March 22, 1678/9, as under age. She married in Wenham, Mass., Nov. 16, 1679, as his second wife, John Hebert, who was born in Salem, Mass., Jan. 24, 1642/3, the son of Robert Hebert. Ruth died before 1691, and John married again. He died March 26, 1718, in Beverly, Mass., leaving a widow named Lydia. See HEBERT.

Allen: History of Wenham, Mass., 28.
Essex Institute Collections, 3:48-9.
Essex County, Mass., Probate Records, 3:325.
Wenham, Salem and Beverly, Mass., Vital Records.

WARD

SAMUEL¹ WARD of Hingham, Mass., had a first wife, whose name is unknown. She died in Hingham on Nov. 28, 1638, after the birth of their son SAMUEL, Junior. Samuel married second a widow named Frances Recraft, who was the sister of Matthew Cushing's wife, otherwise unidentified. Samuel died on Aug. 30, 1682, "ae 89," in Charlestown, Mass., survived by Frances, who died in Boston, Mass., on June 10, 1690, "aet 83."

Wyman calls Samuel Ward a cooper. He was a proprietor of Charlestown on April 3, 1636, was made a freeman on March 9, 1636/7, and served as deputy for Hingham to the General Court of Massachusetts on March 12, 1637/8. In 1640 he had a lawsuit about land which he had received for payment for cloth sold. The town of Charlestown granted permission on June 12, 1643, to Anthony Eames, Samuel Ward and Bozoun Allen, "to set up a common corne mill, for the town"; in future either John Pogger or Thomas Lincoln were to be the millers.

Samuel removed to Hull, Mass., before 1655, then back to Charlestown. He and his wife Frances were admitted to the Charlestown church on Aug. 9, 1656. He sold land in Hingham on March 30, 1665, and owned large tracts of land in Hingham, Hull and Charlestown. In 1675 a servant named Sarah Metcalf is mentioned in the records.

His will of March 6, 1681/2, was proved Oct. 3, 1682. He bequeathed to wife Frances all that she had brought when they were married; also life use of the house and lands, woodlots, and commons, which were all to go to son SAMUEL at her death; other property left to SAMUEL; to SAMUEL's daughters and son-in-law Isaac Lobdell, a house he had built in Charlestown; to daughter Mary and her husband Ambrose Gool, land at Hull; to Harvard College, "the island lying betwixt Hingham and Hull called Bomkin Iland," which he wished to have called Ward's Island; his man Roger Hilliard to serve his wife Frances three years longer. The inventory of his estate amounted to £703. The property at Hull was appraised at the request of daughter Martha Lobdell.

Children of Samuel and first wife, unknown:

1 Henry?² Bp. Hingham, 11-18-1635. Not in Samuel's will.
M., 1660, Remember² (John¹) Farrow (1642-1715).

2 Mary. M., Ambrose Gould of Hull.

3 Martha. Liv. 1682. M., Isaac¹ Lobdell; 2 chil.

+ 4 SAMUEL, bp. Hingham, 11-18-1638. See following.

MAJOR SAMUEL² WARD was baptized in Hingham, Mass., on Nov. 18, 1638. He married first, Abigail, daughter of Moses Maverick. She was baptized in Salem on Jan. 12, 1644/5. Her death has not been found. Samuel married second, Sarah, widow of Richard Hubbard, who had died in 1681. She was the daughter of Governor Simon Bradstreet. Simon died between April 1690, and April 1691, as related below. See MAVERICK.

In 1666 the court, "considering the exposed condition of the harbor of Marblehead," voted that if the inhabitants would erect a suitable fort or breastwork, their country rate would be abated, and that two or three guns would be furnished as soon as the fortifications were finished. This was done, the fort costing £30. That the fishermen might be disciplined and drilled in military movements and tactics, the court ordered that a company should be organized, and Major Hathorne was appointed commander, with Samuel Ward as sergeant. In 1670, he was lieutenant, in 1679 captain, and in 1690 served as major in the Phipps expedition to Quebec.* In the account of this part of the so-called William and Mary War, Waters says: "The most prominent of all was Major Samuel Ward, who was credited to Ipswich but who seems to have been a resident of Marblehead and who died of his wounds after the expedition returned."

Other records show that in 1666 he and Richard Rowland, "both of Marblehead," were appointed by Salem to lay out the part of the proposed new road from Salem to Marblehead, which was in Salem. (Marblehead appointed two Salem men to lay out the part which was in Marblehead.) In 1674 he was one of the 114 householders of Marblehead. In 1684, MOSES MAVERICK, John Devereaux, Captain Samuel Ward, and five others, with the selectmen, were chosen a committee to investigate and search the claims of certain Indians. Ward and Devereaux as a sub-committee were authorized to purchase the land in case the claim should prove valid. They returned a report that the claims were valid, and purchased the land for the town.

Abigail, though living in Marblehead, was a member of the First Church of Salem, and had her children baptized there.

Samuel's will of April 29, 1690, was presented at Ipswich court on April 22, 1691. It begins: "Whereas the government and Counsell have ordered me upon an expedition to Canada, by God's assistance against the common enemy...." He left property in Boston or Charlestown "which my father left me"; mentions his wife Sarah, his honored father Bradstreet, sons John and Samuel, and daughter Mercy. The will was witnessed by Thomas Wade, Joseph Brown, and Daniel Hovey. Administration was granted in Middlesex court of the unadministered will, "the executor having died," to two daughters, Mary Waters and MARTHA TUTTLE, widows, on July 29, 1719.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

Children of Samuel and Abigail, baptized in the First Church of Salem:

- 1 John³, bp. Salem, 10-23-1668. Liv. 1690. D. 1732? Perhaps the John Ward who m. 1689, Jehoidan Harvey.
- 2 Mercy, perhaps dau. not named, bp. 1023-1668. Liv. 1690. M. a Mr Cane.
- 3 Mary, bp. 8-6-1669. Liv. 1684. M.1, Peter¹ Doliver of Marblehead. M.2, 1699, William Waters; dau. Hannah, 1700.
- 4 Remember, bp. 8-6-1669. D. 1684. M. 1679, William² (Edward¹) Wilson (b.1660); 2 sons. He m. 2, 1685, Mary² (John¹) Pearse; 1 dau.
- 5 Abigail, bp. 8-6-1669. D.1688. M.c1688, William Hines of Marblehead. He m.2,1688, Elizabeth Dimon; 3 chil.
- 6 Elizabeth, bp. 5-8-1670. M., John² (Richard¹) Kettell.
- + 7 MARTHA, bp. 9-16-1672. See below.
- 8 Samuel, bp. Salem, Feb. 1673/4. M. 1699, Sarah³ (SIMON², JOHN¹) TUTTLE; Samuel b. & d. 1702; Sarah, d. 1703.

MARTHA³ WARD was baptized in the First Church of Salem on Sept.16, 1672, and probably born shortly before. She married in Ipswich, Mass., on Dec. 3, 1689, John, son of Simon Tuttle. He was born in Ipswich on April 22, 1666, and died there on Feb. 27, 1715/16, "age 49 years, 10 months, 5 days." Martha married second in Ipswich on Nov. 10, 1722, George Hart. She died there on Aug. 17, 1723, "in 52nd year," and George died there on Jan. 14, 1754. See TUTTLE.

Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts, 478.

Wyman: Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, Mass., 2:993-4.

Frothingham: History of Charlestown, Mass.

Hammatt's Papers, 392. (Will of Major Samuel Ward.)

New England Register, 1:75; 8:312 (Bradstreet chart); 96:361.

Waters: Ipswich in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1:305-6.

Perley: History of Salem, Mass., 1:236; 2:343.

Roads: History of Marblehead, 23, 26, 30.

Records of Colony of Massachusetts Bay in New England, 1:205.

Society of Colonial Wars Index (1922), 509.

Tuttle Genealogy, xxxiv-vi.

Hingham, Salem and Ipswich, Mass., Vital Records.

WARE

ROBERT¹ WARE, Sr., was born in England. He married first, Dedham, Mass., on March 24, 1644 or 1645 (the date uncertain, on account of "double-dating"), Margaret, a daughter of John Hunting, the first Ruling Elder of Dedham Church. She was the mother of all his children, and died in Dedham on Aug, 26, 1670. Robert married second on May 3, 1676, Hannah, the daughter of Thomas Jones of Dorchester, Mass. Hannah was born, March 28, 1636, and died on April 19, 1699. Robert died in the spring of 1699. See HUNTING.

Robert Ware was in Massachusetts Bay Colony by the autumn of 1642. The earliest record of him is in Dedham, Nov. 25, 1642, when he purchased a houselot and three additional acres of land from Thomas Eames. This was probably the Ware homestead. He also had a grant in Dedham on Feb. 6, 1642/3, and various other grants later, in different parts of the town.

In 1644 he joined the distinguished Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts*, but all details with the exception of his membership are lacking.

He joined the Dedham Church on Oct. 11, 1646, and had his son John baptized on the same date. Then, being a church member as well as a proprietor of standing, he was accepted as a freeman on May 26, 1647. The rest of his life was spent in Dedham, though three of his sons, John, Nathaniel and ROBERT, Jr., removed to what is now Wrentham, Mass.

He was the wealthiest man in Dedham, save one, as shown by a tax list.

His will of Feb. 25, 1698/9, proved May 11, 1699, left bequests to "beloved wife Hannah," and all his children, most of whom he had already provided for. The inventory of his personal property was over £250.

Children of Robert and Margaret, born in Dedham:

1 John², 10-6-1646; bp. 10-11-1646. D. 1718. M., 1, 1668, Mary³ (MICHAEL², MICHAEL¹) METCALF (1646-1677); 5 chil. M., 2, Joanna² (John¹) Gay (1645-1708); 6 chil, and 3, 1709, Widow Dorothy Wood (d. 1728).

2 Nathaniel, 10-7-1648. D. 1724. M. 1696, Mary Wheelock (d. 1750); 8 chil. She m. 2, 1727, Cornelius² (³, ANTHONY¹) FISHER (1660-1743), as 3d wife; and 3, 1746, Thomas Bacon, Jr. (b. 1693).

3 Margaret, 2-14-1650/51. D. 1664.

* Qualifies for Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company.

- + 4 ROBERT², 8-1-1653. See below.
- 5 Esther, 9-28-1655; bp. 10-14-1655. D., Wrentham, Mass., 1734. M., Dedham, 1673, Rev. Samuel² (William¹) Mann (1647-1719); 9 chil. Harvard College, 1655. Ordained 1692, first minister of Wrentham.
- 6 Samuel, 9-30-1657. D. 1731. M.1,1690, Elizabeth or Dorothy (Matthew², EDMUND¹) RICE; 4 chil. He may have m. both sisters, but wife was Dorothy in Matthew Rice's will, 1716. He m.1721, Sarah² (Thomas¹) Fuller (1659-1735), widow of Ralph Day and John Carpenter.
- 7 Ephraim, 11-5-1659; bp. 2-19-1659/60. D. 1753. M. 1685, Hannah² (Thomas¹) Herring (d.1738); 3 chil.
- 8 Elizabeth, 11-19-1661.
- 9 Joseph, 9-8-1663. D. inf.
- 10 Ebenezer, 10-28-1667. D.1765. Said to have had five wives. M.1690, Martha² (Thomas¹) Herring (1668-1710); 8 chil. Wife Elizabeth d. 1734. Wife Mehetabel d., 1753. M. 1754, when 86, Ann Harrison.

ROBERT² WARE, Junior, was born in Dedham, Mass., on Aug. 1 or 6, 1653. He married first, Dedham, June 4, 1677, Sarah, daughter of Michael Metcalf, Jr. Sarah was born in Dedham on Dec. 7, 1648, and died, Wrentham, Mass., April 13, 1718. Robert married second, Feb. 26, 1719/20, Elizabeth Holbrook, of Mendon, Mass., who died June 26, 1723, Wrentham, where Robert died on Sept. 16, 1724, "in his 72nd year." See METCALF.

His father's will of 1699 stated that Robert, Junior, had received his portion of the estate, which was probably land in Wrentham, on which he settled when he married. Either he or his father was "impressed by virtue of a warrant from the Major in Dedham," to serve in King Philip's War.* The record: "Taken in Dedham the 9th day of Xber, 1675, for Capt. Samuell Mossely's Company: Saml. Colburne, John Day, Henry Ellitroop, Robt. Weare, Abra. Hartway." There has been some question as to whether this Robert Ware was the father or son, but the age of the other recruits was more nearly that of the son. He was a soldier in the Wrentham Company in 1689.

The statement in the Ware Genealogy that this Robert was on "the committee about the Meeting House, 1669," and that in 1671 he agreed with others to settle Wollomonopoag, no doubt should have been included in the biography of Robert, Senior.

Other records show that he was taxed in Wrentham in 1702, served as deputy for Wrentham to the General Court of Massachusetts in 1703. Probate records show that Robert, John and Samuel administered their father's will on May 11, 1699. He was one of the executors of the will of his brother-in-law Rev.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

Samuel Mann, in 1718.

His will of Aug. 28, 1724, "in the eleventh year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord King George ouer Great Britaine," after preamble and confession of faith, left legacies to four sons and three daughters. He mentioned having given land to sons Ebenezer, Robert, and Michael. Son Jonathan was to have all his lands and housing in Wrentham or elsewhere in New England. His three daughters having received their portions, Jonathan was to pay them £30 within four years. Sons Michael and Jonathan were to be executors.

Children of Robert and Sarah, all but Ebenezer b. in Wrentham:

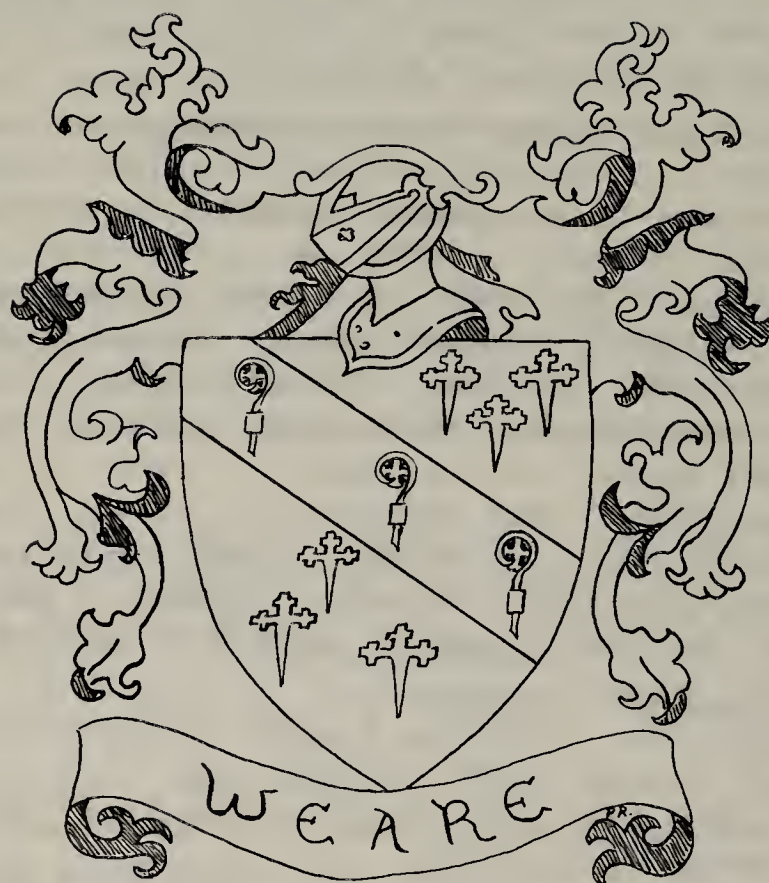
- 1 Ebenezer³, Dedham, 3-15-1678/9. D.1750. Wife Bethyah (cl661-1762); 8 chil.
- 2 Robert, Wrentham, 12-6-1680. D.1732. M.1711, Elizabeth⁴ (Jonathan³, Henry², Thomas¹) Wight (1692-1769); 10 chil.
- 3 Michael, 6-11-1683. D.1725. M. 1707, Jane⁴ (Jonathan³, Henry², Thomas¹) Wight (1688-1754); 8 chil. She m., 2, 1734, Daniel Hawes, Jr. (b.1684).
- + 4 MARGARET, 6-6-1685. See below.
- 5 Jonathan, 2-28-1686/7. D.1740. M.1732, Melatiah⁴ (Eleazer³, Samuel², Thomas¹) Fisher (b.1705); 3 chil. She m., 2, 1741, Benjamin³ (John², ROBERT¹) WARE (d. 1744), and 3, 1745, Ephraim Leonard.
- 6 Sarah, 3-4-1689/90. D.1729. M.1722, Francis Nicholson (d.1753); 1 son, b. 1729, d. inf.
- 7 Esther, 5-7-1693. D.1745. M.1718, Hezekiah³ (Daniel², Edward¹) Hawes (1688-1777).
- 8 Elizabeth, 9-30-1697. Prob. d. yg. Not in father's will, 1724.

MARGARET³ WARE was born in Wrentham, Mass., June 6, 1685. She married in Roxbury, Mass., Dec.4,1704, Major John Foster, Jr., who was born in Salem, Mass., on Nov. 15, 1680, and died in Attleboro, Mass., on Dec. 24, 1759. Margaret died there on Nov. 4, 1761. See FOSTER.

Ware Genealogy

Roberts: History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, 1:145.

Dedham, Wrentham, Attleboro and Roxbury, Mass., Vital Recs. Dedham Records, 3:225, 271 (autograph); 2:30.



ARMS: Argent, on a bend vert, between six crosses crosslet fitchee gules, three croziers or.

WEARE

NATHANIEL¹ WEARE of Newbury and Nantucket, Mass., died in the latter town on March 1, 1681/2. His widow Sarah was living on Aug. 23, 1682, but her death has not been found.

The eminent English genealogist Colonel Banks, after long research in England could not definitely identify Nathaniel Weare, but considered him closely related to Mr Peter Weare, of York, Maine, who came from Charfield, Gloucestershire, and was born in 1618. At Bristol, county Gloucester, he found the apprenticeship in 1618 for eight years, of one Nathaniel, son of Peter Weare of Barkenborough, Wiltshire.

Nathaniel Weare was one of the ninety-one proprietors of Newbury in December 1642, but he may have been there several years earlier. He was made a freeman of Newbury at Ipswich court on March 28, 1654. He sold his Newbury property to John Tillotson, who owned it in 1651. He removed to Nantucket and was living there in 1662, when he sold land in Hampton, N. H.

Children of Nathaniel and Sarah:

- 1 Hester², Eng., cl630. D.1719, "age 89." M.1, 1647, Capt. Benjamin² (John¹) Swett (1624-1677); 11 chil. M.2, as 2d wife, 1679, Ensign Stephen² (Edmund¹) Greenleaf, b. 1628; d. 1690.

+ 2 NATHANIEL, Eng., cl633. See following.

3 John. D., Newbury, 1653.

- 4 Mary. M.1660, her brother-in-law, John² (RICHARD¹) SWAIN (cl633-1715); 9 chil. Res: Nantucket, Mass.

HON. NATHANIEL² WEARE was born in England about 1633. He married in Newbury, Mass., on Dec. 3, 1656, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Swain of Nantucket, Mass. Elizabeth was born in Newbury, and baptized there on Oct. 9, 1638. She died on Feb. 10, 1713, "age 75," and Nathaniel died on May 13, 1718, "age nearly 87," both in Hampton, N. H. See SWAIN.

He was living in Newbury in October 1659, when he and one Eliakim Wardwell bought land in Hampton from Thomas Kimball, and in September 1660, when his father-in-law, Richard Swain, deeded to him land at Hampton. He removed to Hampton, where he became one of the most influential men of the town, and of the Province of New Hampshire. He was selectman many times from 1667 on, and moderator of the town meetings. He ran the south line of the town in 1669, and was chosen to "lay out the

land lying more than four miles north of the meeting house." There are other records relating to his surveying, but he was probably a weaver by occupation in the early years.

He was Counsellor from 1692, served over twenty years, and resigned in 1715 only because of age. He also served as the Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, and was a justice of the peace. In the records he is usually styled Nathaniel Weare, Esquire. He was called Captain in 1694.

His biographers say: "In town offices of much intricate business, and in private counsel, he was held in high esteem." "As strong an opponent of the Cranfield-Mason party as Edward Gove, who instituted a rebellion—he chose instead an orderly and effective course of opposition. In the troublous times of Mason and Governor Cranfield, he went twice [1683 and 1689] to England, to lay the people's grievances before the King. Returning with success and honor, he resumed his offices and trusts."

The History of Hampton gives the petition to the governor and council by Peter Weare, Esquire, and several other inhabitants of the New Parish of Hampton (later Hampton Falls) that they might have a separate town meeting and choose their own selectmen, representatives, etc. The petition is undated, but this entry follows the petition: "While the Council was passing this act of incorporation, a man who for more than twenty years had sat at the board, wielding an influence rarely attained; using it always 'without fear and without reproach,' wise in counsels, prompt and patriotic in action; a man who more than any other gave prestige to this town, just coming into being—Honorable Nathaniel Weare, now eighty-seven years of age, lay dying within its boundaries; the next day was his last." As stated before, he died on May 13, 1718.

Children of Nathaniel and Elizabeth:

- + 1 ELIZABETH³, Newbury, Mass., 1-5-1657/8. See following.
- 2 Peter, Newbury, 11-15-1660. Living 1744. Colonel. M.1, 1692, Elizabeth³ (Humphrey², Thomas¹) Wilson (1665-92); no chil. M.2, 1698, Mrs Elizabeth [Tetherly] West; 5 chil. He affixed his seal, bearing the Weare coat of arms, to documents in 1698 and 1722.
- 3 Mary, Hampton, 9-23-1663. D. 1682.
- 4 Sarah, 8-17-1666.
- 5 Nathaniel, 8-29-1669. D.1755. M.1, 1692, Huldah³ (John², Christopher¹) Hussey (1670-1701); 5 chil. M., 2, 1703, Mary Waite (d. by 1755); 9 chil.
- 6 Hannah, 1-7-1673.
- 7 Abigail, 9-13-1676.

8 Mehitabel. D.1703. M.1703, Benjamin³ (Timothy², Emanuel¹) Hilliard (1681-1723). He m.2,1706, Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph Chase. Elizabeth m.,2, 1725, Capt. Joseph³ (Daniel², William¹) Tilton (b.1677).

ELIZABETH³ WEARE was born in Newbury, Mass., on Jan. 5, 1657/8. She married in Hampton, N.H., Dec. 20, 1681, Thomas, son of John Cram. Thomas was born in England about 1644. He was alive in 1738, but no death records have been found for Elizabeth and Thomas Cram. See CRAM.

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
Dow: History of Hampton, N.H., 1:96-117; 168; 2:1026-28.

(Nathaniel¹ Weare's autograph on page 1027.)

Currier: History of Newbury, Mass., 55, 84.

New Hampshire Historical Society Collections, 8:380.

Putnam's Historical Magazine (1898), New Series, 6:245.

Newbury, Mass., Vital Records.

Coat of arms in Dow's Hampton, N.H., 2:1027.

WHITE

MOSES WHITE. The recurrence of the name Moses White in the vicinity of Dedham, Canton and Stoughton, Mass., and Moses as a given name, among the descendants of Benjamin and Sarah White, may indicate that Moses White was the father of:

BENJAMIN WHITE of Stoughton, Mass., made his will, March 15, 1726/7, calling himself husbandman. He bequeathed to wife Mary, who was to be executrix with son BENJAMIN WHITE; she to have all lands, etc., while widow, otherwise to have her thirds besides household goods, debts, etc. To his eldest son James White, £1. To son Moses White, £1. "The reason why I do give no more to my two eldest sons is because I have done considerably for them already." To son BENJAMIN, all lands, etc., after wife's decease. To son John White, 20 acres by deed of gift bearing date of March 30, 1720. To daughter Mary White, £40. Above legacies to James, Moses and Mary White to be paid after decease of wife. Witnesses: Ezra Mors, William Everett and Eleazer Fisher. Will presented for probate by the executors, Boston, Aug. 19, 1728. (Suffolk Probate #5643)

If it was possible for a sixteen year old boy to serve as executor with his mother, it is possible that the testator of 1727 was the father of Benjamin White following. See end of sketch for other Benjamin Whites.

Children of Benjamin and Mary, in order given in will:

- 1 James, eldest son. D. 1763. M., Abigail Farrington (b. 1696, dau. of Daniel of Wrentham?) Perhaps James, deceased, and Abigail, of following Benjamin's est., 1768
- 2 Moses, next eldest son, cl701. D., 1-19-1755, "in 55th yr." Buried Dedham, in lot with following Benjamin.
- + 3 BENJAMIN, about 1710-11. Probably the following.
- 4 John.
- 5 Mary.

BENJAMIN WHITE was born about 1710-11. The marriage intentions of Benjamin White and Sarah Talbot, "both of Stoughton," were recorded in Canton, Mass., on July 21, 1739. They were married in Stoughton, Mass., by Rev. Samuel Dunbar, Nov. 29, 1739, and Rev. Mr. Dunbar sent in the record of the marriage. Sarah Talbot was born in Stoughton (now Canton), Aug. 23, 1719, the daughter of Captain George Talbot. The grave-stone of Benjamin White in the Dedham South Parish Cemetery,

bears the following: "Here lies buried the body of Mr Benjamin White who died Dec^r the 25th, 1767, in the 57th year of his age." The records of the South Parish Church of Dedham show: "Mrs Sarah White, rec^t of Benjamin White, 67, died March 1st 1786. On her gravestone in the South Parish Cemetery is the following: "In memory of the widow Sarah White, wife of the late Mr Benjamin White, who died March 1st 1786, in the 66th year of her age." Their unmarried son Moses is buried beside them. See TALBOT.

In the same cemetery is buried a Moses White, who died on Jan. 19, 1755, "in the 55th year of his age," who could be the elder brother of Benjamin, mentioned in the will of 1727.

In the Descendants of William White, this Benjamin is given as a possible descendant through Peregrin White. However, this claim has never been proved or disproved.

There was a John White of Kennebec, born in England about 1620, died before 1704, who married Mary, the widow of James Phipps (died c1655), a gunsmith from Bristol, England. Mary married third, a Mr Howard, and died on Dec. 24, 1711, perhaps in Milton, Mass. James and Mary Phipps were the parents of the only American to be knighted, Sir William Phipps, governor of Massachusetts. The will of Lady Phipps mentioned a Benjamin White in her will, possibly the father of this one. In 1713 the authorities appointed a committee to examine into and pass upon the title of claimants to land in Maine, abandoned during the Indian troubles. The fact that BENJAMIN WHITE and his younger brothers, John and Joel, went to the Kennebec region of Maine, could indicate that they went to reclaim land which had belonged to their grandfather and abandoned by him.

Benjamin and Sarah belonged to the South Parish Church of Dedham, and had their children baptized there.

Benjamin died intestate. Suffolk probate #14188 covers the settlement of his estate. On Feb. 12, 1768, Sarah White, widow, of Dedham, Hezekiah Gay of Stoughton, Gent., and Benjamin White of Stoughtonham, yeoman, gave bond of £1000. Sarah White was admitted administratrix of the estate of her late husband Benjamin White, late of Dedham, yeoman, decd., intestate. Items in the account of the administratrix include cash paid to widow Abigail White, 4s.; to Samuel White, 9s., 4d.; cash paid to heirs of James White deceased, a legacy left them by will, which Benj. White, exec^r., was to pay them, £1:8:00. Heirs: the widow, children: eldest son Ebenezer, JERUSHA WADSWORTH, Sarah White, George, Mary, Elizabeth, Grace, Ruth, BENJAMIN, John, and Joel. This was after March 24, 1769. A bond for the distribution of two-thirds part of the estate, dated March 18, 1774, provided that sons Ebenezer and George were to have the lands, and they to pay money to the other heirs.

Children of Benjamin and Sarah: (All births are recorded as children of Benjamin and Sarah; baptisms, all in the records of the South Parish Church, Dedham, are recorded as children of Benjamin White.)

- + 1 JERUSHA WHITE, 12-3-1740. "12-14-1740, baptized a daughter of Benjamin White, named Jerusha." She married on Oct. 18, 1759, JOHN⁵, GEORGE⁴, EBENEZER³, SAMUEL², HENRY¹ Christopher WADSWORTH, born Stoughton, Mass., 12-12-1735; died about 1776. She married second, Canton, 10-2-1779, Levi Hawes and died before 1-29-1785, when Levi married Phebe Henry, and had several children in Stoughton. See WADSWORTH
- 2 Moses, 6-23-1742; bp. 6-27-1742. Buried with parents in South Parish Cemetery, Dedham. "Here lies the body of Mr Moses White, Jun., son of Mr. Benjamin White, deceased, and Sarah his wife. He died May 16th 1766, in the 24th year of his age."
- 3 Sarah, bp. 8-12-1744. "Sarah, daughter of Benjamin & Sarah White died Oct. 21, 1747, age 3 years."
- 4 Ebenezer, 5-5-1746; bp. 5-11-1746. Liv. 1774. "Eldest son," in settlement of father's estate, 1768.
- 5 Sarah, 5-13-1748; bp. 6-5-1748. "Sarah, daughter of late Benja. White, received into full communion, Aug. 26, 1770." (M. 1773, Ezra (Elijah) Tilden; several chil.?)
- 6 George, bp. 5-27-1750. D., 3-31-1806, age 56. Prob. the George White who m., Dedham, 1773, Lydia Rhoads; 6 chil. Son Moses b. 1790; son Joel b. 1787.
- 7 Mary, 6-14-1751; bp. 6-21-1752. She and sister Grace joined South Parish Church, 5-25-1777. M., 5-28-1777, Capt. Abel Richards.
- 8 Elizabeth, bp. 4-28-1754. An Elizabeth White m. as 2d wife, Dedham, 4-27-1775, Nathaniel⁵ (Samuel⁴) Cummings of Stoughtonham (b. 1743); 2 daus. An Elizabeth White and Lemuel Fales, "both of Dedham," m., 3-13-1775.
- 9 Grace, b. 2-7-1756; bp. 2-8-1756. See Mary, above. M., 1781, Samuel Gay.
- 10 Ruth, bp. 10-16-1757. D., 8-23-1830. M. 1776, John⁵ (Samuel⁴) Cummings of Winthrop, Me., (1753-1820); 14 chil., 1777 to 1804. Son Benjamin b. 1777; son Moses b. 1795.
- +11 BENJAMIN, bp. 1-20-1760. See following.
- 12 John, bp. 11-29-1761. D., Winthrop, Me., 1-3-1813. M., 6-18-1789, Jane Randlett (1765-1847); 10 chil.
- 13 Joel, 1-15-1764 (Stackpole's History of Winthrop; not recorded, Dedham.) Bp. 1-22-1764. D. 1839, Winthrop, Me. M. 1787, Amelia Comings (1767-1841); 10 chil. Son Moses b. 1788.

MAJOR BENJAMIN WHITE was baptized in the Dedham, Mass., South Parish Church, on Jan. 20, 1760, as the son of Benjamin White. He wrote in his own family bible, now in the possession of Dr Margaret Farr Hara of Los Angeles, Calif., that he was born in Dedham, on Jan. 13, 1760, and was one of thirteen children. He married in Walpole, Mass., on Dec. 2, 1784, Mary (Polly), daughter of Lieutenant Ebenezer Fales. The ceremony was performed by Rev. George Morey, who sent the marriage record to Dedham. Mary Fales was born in Walpole on March 23, 1762. Benjamin died in Winthrop, Me., Oct. 8, 1825, and Polly died on Aug. 25, 1843, according to the bible. See FALES.

The History of Winthrop says, "He settled at East Winthrop in 1784. In 1783 he had bought of Phebe Jewett, widow of Rev. David Jewett, part of Lot No. 12. In the militia he held commissions in the several grades from ensign to major. His land joined [his brother] Joel's. He moved to Monmouth in 1805."

He may be the Benjamin White of Stoughtonham, Minute Man, April 19, 1776, seven days service, as given in Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors, Vol. 17, page 57.

The History of Monmouth, Maine, says in part, "In 1784 he married Polly Fales of Walpole. Soon after they removed to Winthrop, Maine, and took up a farm in the wilderness. Their house was built in the heart of the forest, and was so closely surrounded by evergreens that the good lady of the house—or cabin—could stand on her doorstep and pick a broom. Her only companion while her husband was clearing the farm was a small kitten which she brought from her home in Walpole. Major White was high sheriff of Kennebec County at a period when ability and desert were the factors that won. In 1805, the family removed to the Lyon District of Monmouth, and settled on the Sinclair place, where the remainder of Mr White's days were spent. Mrs White was a devoted Christian woman."

The latter history contains quite a bit about a revivalist called Crazy Wells, because of his rantings and vituperations. "Mrs L. W. Farr of Hallowell [daughter of Lucinda White Cram] who has furnished much information about this strange being, states that her grandfather, Major Benjamin White, a man of most mild and gentle disposition, was never known to be angry except with 'Father Wells.' A member of the family having been the recipient of what Mr White considered most abusive language from the mouth of the blunt speaker, that gentleman declared that the family should attend no more of his meetings. Nevertheless, as the time for meeting drew near, the young people would plead with their irate parent until at last the desired point would be gained. Mr White would yoke his oxen to the sled, load his family on and start for the place of meeting, and by the time house was reached the sled would be filled beyond standing room."

Children of Benjamin and Polly, from White family bible and other sources:

- 1 Mary or Polly, called eldest daughter, b. 9-14-1785. M., 11-23-1803, Capt. James Frederick Norris of E. Monmouth, (1772-1841), son of Major James Norris; 8 chil. She d. 9-1-1833; he d. 2-7-1841. Parents of Benjamin Norris, congressman from Alabama.
- 2 Ebenezer, 10-14-1788. D., Gardiner, Me., 11-26-1842. M., Walpole, Mass., 9-17-1816, Mary, dau. of Foster Dugan of Walpole. Parents of state treasurer Charles A. White.
- 3 Benjamin, 4-5- (or 17) 1790. D., 5-15-1834. M., 7-13-1815 Ann [Nancy]⁷ (Rev. Gilman⁶, John⁵, ⁴, ³, Samuel², William¹) Moody (b. 9-1-1791). She m. 2, Col. Joseph R. Batchelder of Readfield. Benjamin White was Lieut.; Representative 11 yrs.; speaker of the house, 1852; sheriff of county.
- 4 David, 4-16-1794. D., 2-22-1867. M. 1, 12-30-1819, Hannah Hoyt. (bible says d. 1832. M. 2, Cynthia Wickwire (d. 8-18-1881). He was judge of probate, Skowhegan, Me.
- 5 Amelia, 2-5-1795. D., Sept. 1850. M., 8-24-1823, Reuben Brainerd, Jr. (b. 2-6-1795; d. 9-18-1856), son of Benjamin Brainerd of Winthrop.
- + 6 LUCINDA, 12-28-1796. See below.
- 7 Greenleaf, 1-13-1799. General Greenleaf White d., 7-17-1852. M., 12-6-1827, Julia Cascolene Martin, dau. of Alfred Martin of Hallowell (c1805-1887); 5 chil.
- 8 Sophronia, 5-10-1801. D., 3-31-1867. M., 12-29-1825, Henry A. Tilton (b. Oct. 1796; d. 5-8-1849), son of Daniel Tilton; 8 chil. b. Monmouth, Me.
- 9 Clarissa, 4-26-1804. D., 6-1-1854. M., 12-5-1883, Deacon Cyrus⁷ (Daniel⁶, Timothy⁵, TIMOTHY⁴, JOHN³, JOHN², JOHN¹) FOSTER (b. 5-10-1803); no chil. He m. 2, 1854, Julia Crosby (d. 1866); and 3, 1869, Mrs Louisa [Tilton] Jewell (d. 1897).

LUCINDA WHITE was born in Winthrop, Me., on Dec. 26, 1796. She married on May 17, 1825, probably in Monmouth, Me., William Cram, as his second wife. He was born on Feb. 16, 1788, in Lyndeborough, N. H., the son of Jacob Cram, Jr., and died in Litchfield, Me., on Nov. 13, 1843. Lucinda died on Aug. 8, 1880. See CRAM.

William Cram's first wife, whom he married, Dec. 27, 1830, was Zoah, daughter of Rev. Gilman Moody. (See Benjamin White, above.) She died on Aug. 7, 1823, "age 30." There was one daughter by the first marriage, and one by the second.

This Cram family is said to have always resided in Litchfield, but their daughter Lucinda White Cram's birth is recorded in Hallowell, Me.

Noyes, Libby, Davis: Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire.
 Stackpole: History of Winthrop, Me., 659-663.
 Cochrane: History of Monmouth, Me., 1:384; 2:563.
 Nason: Old Hallowell on the Kennebec, 177-8.
 Dedham, Mass., Town and Church Records.
 Canton and Stoughton, Mass., Vital Records.
 South Parish Cemetery Epitaphs, copied from the tombstones by
 Miss Emma White, contained in Dedham Church Records.
 Hallowell, Me., Vital Records.
 Suffolk County, Mass., Probate Records, as in text.
 Benjamin White's Bible, owned by Dr Margaret Farr Hara, Los
 Angeles, Calif.
 Descendants of William White, Miscellaneous Whites, p. 378.
 (Benjamin and John White, brothers who went to Maine.)

Other Benjamin Whites among many checked:

Benjamin White, b., Milton, 2-6-1701, son of Peter. D.1719.
 Benjamin White, b. Milton, 11-4-1731, son of Thomas. D.1745.
 Benjamin White, Jr., m. 1775, Mary Lovel.
 Benjamin White, Jr., m. Dedham, 2-16-1748/9, Mary Little.
 Both of Dedham. Son Benjamin b. 8-24-1749. (3 chil. b.
 Braintree?) [Parents of Benjamin b.1760, (Stackpole).]
 Benjamin White, d. Sharon, Mass., 8-11-1779. He and wife Sa-
 rah admitted to Sharon church, 8-5-1759, and had first
 three children baptized. Children:
 1 Moses. (M.1780, Susanna Allen?)
 2 Mehitable, bp. with Moses and Mary, 8-5-1759, by Rev.
 Philip Curtis.
 3 Mary, bp. with Moses and Mehitable, 8-5-1759.
 4 Samuel, bp. 9-9-1764. M.1787, Rachel Farrington.
 5 Bulah, bp. 4-11-1768. M.1786, Luther Thompson.

WINSHIP

LIEUTENANT EDWARD¹ WINSHIP was born at Welton Tower, near Newcastle-on-Tyne, Northumberland, England, on March 12, 1612, the son of Lyonel Winship. He married first, Jane Wilkinson, the daughter of widow Isabella Wilkinson of Newcastle-on-Tyne, where Jane was born. She was a cousin of William and Richard Cutter. She died between 1648 and 1651 in Massachusetts, and Edward married second, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Parke. [Edward Winship had a deed of Billerica lands, including one share that was "his father Parks."] Edward died in Cambridge, Mass., on Dec. 2, 1688, "in his 76th year," according to his gravestone, and Elizabeth died there on Sept. 19, 1690, "age 57," as set forth on her gravestone. See PARKE.

Edward Winship sailed from Harwich, England, in the ship *Defiance* on Aug. 10, 1635, arriving at Boston, Mass., Oct. 3, 1635. He settled immediately at Cambridge, then a suburb of Boston. He was made a freeman that year, therefore already a member of the church and a property owner. In 1638 there is a record of his purchasing land commencing at Brattle and Mason Streets, three acres, extending to the Commons. He had land assigned to him at Cambridge Farms - now Lexington - in 1642, and in a division of land on the Shawshine River in 1652, he was allotted 200 acres. He was a large property owner, both at Cambridge and Lexington.

He was for many years one of the most active and energetic citizens of Cambridge, and an honored church member. The records reveal some of his activities and the confidence placed in him by his fellow townsmen. He served as selectman of Cambridge fourteen times between 1637 and 1684. He joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts the year of its formation, 1638.* He was commissioned ensign of the Cambridge Militia in 1657, and was its lieutenant in 1660. He was elected deputy from Cambridge to the General Court of Massachusetts in 1663, 1664, and from 1681 to 1686.

Elizabeth testified in court in 1660, as to the good character of Winifred Holman, who had been accused of witchcraft.

His will dated Sept. 16, 1685, was proved on Oct. 1, 1689. It named his ten surviving children and wife Elizabeth; overseers to be brothers Samuel Stone and John Green (church brothers). The will shows his property within the present limits of Lexington to have extended from Lowel street across the brook to the hill west of Massachusetts Avenue, on the present

* Qualifies for Descs. of Ancient and Hon. Artillery Co.

line of Arlington, and included "the Mill Site, Mount Ephraim, and part of the Great Meadow."

Elizabeth's will of Oct. 18, 1689, names her three sons, Edward, Samuel and Joseph, and her three daughters, ELIZABETH Abigail, Margery, and Mehitabel. She also mentions Mary Brown and sister Joanna, perhaps stepdaughters.

Children of Edward and Jane, first wife, born in Cambridge:

- 1 Sarah², April 1638. D. 1665. M. 1659, James Hubbard (cl631-1693); 2 daus. He m.2, 1668, Hannah² (Miles¹) Ives (cl642-1690).
- 2 Mary, 7-2-1641. Perhaps married a Mr Brown.
- 3 Ephraim, 6-29-1643. D. 1696. M.1, 1670, Hannah² (Samuel?) Rayner (d.1674); prob. no chil. M.2, 1675, Elizabeth³ (Francis², Henry¹) Tidd. She m.2, 1698, Joseph Pierce.
- 4 Joanna, 8-1-1645. D.1707, unm. Much beloved school teacher. Epitaph: "This good dame no longer school must keep, Which gives us cause for children's sake to weep."
- 5 Edward, b. and d., 6-8-1648.

Children of Edward and Elizabeth, 2nd wife, born in Cambridge:

- + 6 ELIZABETH², 4-15-1652. See below.
- 7 Edward, 3-3-1654. D. 1718. M. 1683, Rebecca Barsham (cl656-1717); 7 chil.
- 8 Abigail, 2-13-1656. D. 1727. M. 1683, William Russell, Jr. (1655-1744); at least 4 chil.
- 9 Samuel, 10-24-1658. D.1696. M.1687, Mary Poulter; 5 ch. She m.2, 1701, Isaac² (Walter¹) Power (b.1665); 9 chil.
- 10 Joseph, 6-21-1661. D. 1725. M.1, 1687, Sarah² (Robert¹) Harrington (1671-1710); 7 chil. 2d wife Sarah d. 1726.
- 11 Margery, 12-11-1664. D. 1734. M. 1687, John² (William¹) Dickson (1656-1737); 6 chil.
- 12 Mehitabel, bp. 11-17-1667. Liv. 1689.

ELIZABETH² WINSHIP was born in Cambridge, Mass., on April 15, 1652. She married in Watertown, Mass., on Nov. 18, 1673, Joseph, son of John Sherman. Joseph was born in Watertown on May 14, 1650, and died there on Jan. 20, 1731. See SHERMAN.

T. T. Sherman: Sherman Genealogy, 127, 128.

Bond: Watertown, Mass., and its Families.

Roberts: History of Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, 1:83.

Paige: History of Cambridge, Mass., 695.

N. Y. Genealogical and Biographical Record, 51:87.

Snow-Estes Genealogy, 1:339.

WOODCOCK

WILLIAM WOODCOCK of London, England, married about 1624, Alice Washborn, who was christened in London, at St. Antholin Parish church, on Jan. 1, 1595/6, the daughter of Robert Washborn and his second wife, Mary Harriot. The Washborns were married on Oct. 22, 1593, in the same church, which records the burial of "old Mr Robert Washborn" on June 25, 1634. "Mr William Woodcock" was buried there on Oct. 12, 1638. See WASHBURNE. Other St. Antholin church records are:

5-3-1625	John, son of William and Alis Woodcock,	bur.
+ 7-20-1627	JOHN, son	do chr.
12-21-1629	Sarah, dau.	do chr.
5-17-1632	Samuell, son.	do chr
5-1-1634	Daniell, son	do chr

JOHN¹ WOODCOCK was christened at St. Antholin Parish, London, on July 20, 1627, which corresponds to an affidavit made by him in 1677, in which he stated his age as fifty. He married in New England, about 1649, Sarah (Curtis?), who was the mother of his children. She died in Attleboro, Mass., on May 10, 1676, and by 1692 John had married his second wife, Joanna, not identified. John died on Oct. 20, 1701, in Attleboro and was buried there. Joanna soon married James Fowler.

Another man of this name emigrated from Weymouth, England, in 1635, age given as a little over twenty. In 1638 he was at Springfield, Mass., but removed to Connecticut, dying in 1642.

Our John Woodcock was in Dedham, Mass., by 1642. On June 28, 1647, the town of Rehoboth, Mass., turned over to him the land originally allotted to Edward Paterson. John and Sarah Woodcock deeded to Joseph Carpenter five acres at Naragansett, in 1650. In 1651 he sold land and buildings at Roxbury, Mass. Rehoboth allotted him one and a half shares in the North Purchase in 1666, and in 1668, land at Ten-Mile River, at which latter place he resided, and where in 1670 the court licensed him to keep an ordinary. His name is on the 1670 list of "Purchasers" of the North Purchase, now Attleboro.

"The first settlement of the town of Attleboro was in the neighborhood of the Baptist Meeting House by Mr John Woodcock his sons and their families, soon after the first division in 1669. He laid out lands to the amount of about 300 acres and developed it into an excellent farm. Subsequently he took up in several parts of the town about 600 acres. A part of this land, on Bungay river, he conveyed to his son Jonathan, "with

the sawmill thereon standing." In 1692 he deeded 100 acres each to his sons Israel and Thomas. In 1694, he and his wife Joanna deeded to John Devotion, 210 acres in Rehoboth at Ten-mile river, "excepting a small parcel of at least six rods... for a burying place, in which my wife and several children and neighbors are interred."

His name ranks high among the earliest colonists of Rehoboth and Attleboro—the Old North Purchase. He was made free-man there in 1658. During King Philip's War, 1675-6, his house was fortified and used as a garrison.* It stood until 1706, when it was torn down and replaced by Hatch's Tavern, on the Boston and Providence Turnpike, now in the town of Attleboro.

Little says: "He was a man of true worth, an enterprising and successful citizen, and a brave soldier. His house was a strategic point in Indian warfare in 1676*, and many important meetings were arranged for there. His house was a landmark for many miles around, and was given prominence in directing the route of travelers who started out from Boston.... He had a large family of children, whom he seems to have kindly and liberally provided for as they arrived at maturity." "Writers who have set forth the Old North Purchase chronicles invariably characterize him as a brave soldier, an able, successful and energetic citizen, and a man of high character."

Administration of his estate was granted on Dec. 4, 1701, to his son John and son-in-law Samuel Guild. His personal estate was recorded as £213, and real estate £128. The estate was divided on March 6, 1703.

1 John², 1649-51. D.1718. M.1,1673, Sarah Smith (d.1676);

3 chil. M.2, Sarah² (Samuell) Judson (1651-1718); 4 ch.

2 Israel. D.1719. M.1682, Elizabeth Getchell; 7 chil.

3 Jonathan. D.1736. M.1,1694, Rebecca Martin. M.2,1698, Mercy Williams; 6 chil.

4 Thomas. Liv.1703. M.c1689, Mary _____ ; 2 daus.

5 Daughter, who m. Thomas Estabrook.

6 Mary. D.by 1703. M.1676, Samuel² (John¹) Guild (1647-1730); 10 chil., 1677-1697.

+ 7 DEBORAH. See below.

8 Nathaniel. K. by Inds., King Philip's War, 1675-6.

DEBORAH² WOODCOCK married, Rehoboth, May 24, 1683, Benjamin, son of Robert Onion, born Dec. 2, 1649. See ONION.

Dedham Hist. Register, 4:172-5. Dedham Vital and Ch. Records Ligget: Hist. of Attleboro. Daggett: Sketch Hist. of Attle-Little: Gen. and Fam. Hist. of Maine, 3:1335. [boro. Bowen: Early Rehoboth, 1:56; 3:62. Rehoboth Vital Records. Records of St. Antholin Parish, London, Eng.

* Qualifies for Society of Colonial Wars.

APPENDIX
(Not indexed)

Bohun,	-	-	-	-	-	325
Mitton	-	-	-	-	-	330
Washburn	-	-	-	-	-	331
Pension certificate of Mrs Lucinda (White) Cram, War of 1812						333
Autographs of ancestors	-			-	-	335

BOHUN



ARMS: Azure, a bend or, cotise, between six lioncels or.

(Boutell's Heraldry, page 83.)

BOHUN

- 1 HUMPHREY DE BOHUN I, companion of William the Conqueror, 1066. Called Humphrey with the Beard, was the first of the line to appear in English records. He came to England with the Conqueror and is believed to be related. The charter by which he gave the church of Saint Georges-de-Bohon to the Abbey of Marmoutier was confirmed by "William King of the English, Queen Matheldis," his sons Robert and William, and his half-brother Odo, Bishop of Bayeux. An earlier grant of a garden to nuns of St. Arnoud at Rouen, for the health of himself and three wives, is also witnessed by William. He is named in the Domesday Book as Lord of the Manor of Tatford, Norfolk. (Burke's Dormant and Extinct Peerage of England, 3:354-5; DNB 2:769-770)

- 2 HUMPHREY DE BOHUN II, m. Matilda of Salisbury.

- 3 HUMPHREY DE BOHUN III, Baron de Bohun, Lord of Hereford, m., Margaret dau. and heiress of Miles of Gloucester, Earl of Hereford and Constable of England. He served as Steward to King Henry I. He supported Empress Maud against King Stephen, and in 1141 was taken prisoner by the king, but was freed on accession of Henry II. He invaded Scotland to check William the Lion, who supported Prince Henry. Ancestry of MARGARET:
 Griffith, King of Wales, assassinated 1020.
 Nesta, m. Osborn Fitz Scrob. (CP 1:22)
 Nesta, m. Bernard de Neufmarche, d. 1093, Lord of Brecon. (CP 6:452)
 Sibyl de Neufmarche, m. 1121, Miles Fitz Walter, d. 1143, Constable of England, Earl of Gloucester and Hereford, son of Walter Fitz Roger. Parents of:
 1 Bertha, m. c. 1150, William de Braiose.
 2 MARGARET, m. Humphrey de Bohun III, above.
 (CP 1:20-2; 6:451-2; Weis 177:4; 193:5)

- 4 HUMPHREY DE BOHUN IV, d. 1182, Fourth Baron de Bohun, Hereditary Constable of England in the right of his mother; m., as her second husband, Margaret of Huntingdon, dau. of Prince Henry of Scotland. See HUNTINGDON.
 (CP 6:446, 451-2; Weis 193:6; 97:26)

5 HENRY DE BOHUN, b. 1176; d. 1 June 1220, buried in Chapter House of Llanthony Priory, near Gloucester. Sheriff of Kent; the first of the family to be called Earl of Hereford, inheriting that title from his grandmother. Siding with the Barons in 1215, he was one of the Twenty-five Sureties of the MAGNA CHARTA, and was excommunicated by the Pope. After the death of King John, he adhered to the charter of Louis of France, and fought in the battle of Lincoln in 1217. He started on a pilgrimage to the Holy Land in 1220, as a thank offering for the removal of the interdict from England, but died before accomplishing this journey. He married Maud Fitz Geoffrey de Mandeville, d. 1236, Countess of Essex, dau. of Geoffrey Fitz Piers, d. 1213, Fourth Earl of Essex, and his first wife, Beatrice de Saye, dau. of William de Saye, son of William de Saye. Henry was the father of Humphrey (below), Henry, Robert, and Ralph. (CP 4: 669, 457-9; Weis 97:27)

6 HUMPHREY DE BOHUN V, b. 1208; d., 24 Sept. 1275; Earl of Hereford and Essex, Constable of England, Marshall of the Household at the coronation of Queen Eleanor, 1236; Sheriff of Kent, Commissioner to ratify treaty between France and England, etc. He m., Maud d'Eu, d. 14 Aug. 1241, dau. of Raoul de Lusignan, and Alice d'Eu, Lady of Hastings. two sons; two daus. (CP 4:669; 6:459-62)
Ancestry of Maud d'Eu:

Herbert II de Vermandois

Robert, b. c920; d.c968; Count of Troyes and Meux; m.

Adelaide, d. of Giselbert and Ermengarde of Burgundy.

Adelaide de Vermandois, 950-978; m.2, Geoffrey I,

Grisgonelle, d. 21 July 987, Count of Anjou, son of

Fulk II, the Good, Count of Anjou, and Gerberga.

Fulk III, the Black, d. 21 June 1040; Count of Anjou;

m.2, 1000, Hildegarde, d. Jerusalem, 1 April 1040.

Ermengarde of Anjou, d. 21 March 1076; m.2, c1036,

Aubri-Geoffrey, d. 1 April 1046, Count of the Gatinais, son of Count Geoffrey III.

Fulk IV, "Rechin," b. 1043; d. 14 April 1109, Count of

Anjou; m.5, 1091, Bertrade, dau. of Simon I, Seigneur

of Montford l'Amauri, descended from Robert I of Normandy. (CP 11: App.D., 114) (Weis 118-23)

Fulk V, the Young, b. 1092; d. Jerusalem, 10 Nov. 1143,

Count of Anjou, King of Jerusalem; m. 1, 1110, Erem-

bourg, d. 1126, dau. of Helias, Count of Maine.

(Weis 118-24; N. E. Register 99:34) He m.2, 1129,

Melisende de Rethel, dau. of Baldwin II, King of Jerusalem.

Geoffrey V Plantagenet, b. 24 Aug. 1113; d., 7 Sept. 1151; Count of Anjou, Duke of Normandy; m. 3 April 1127, Matilda, b. 1104; d. 10 Sept. 1167; dau. of Henry I, King of England; descended from Edward I, the Elder, King of England from 901 to 924, 16th gen. from Cerdec, King of the West Saxons. Parents of Henry II of Eng., and grand parents of King John.

Hamelin Plantagenet, natural son of Geoffrey V; d. 7 May 1202, Earl of Surrey; m. 1162, Isabel de Warrenne, dau. of William de Warenne and Isabel de Vermandois (V 24) and sister of Ada de Warenne (V 25)

Maud de Warenne, d. c1212; m. 1, Henry, Count d'Eu, Lord of Hastings; d. 11 March 1183, descended from Herbert II, above (V 19), Stephen of Blois, leader of the First Crusade, 1096; his wife Adela, was dau. of WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR, who was also descended from CHARLEMAGNE. (Weis 118:25; 139:23-27; 123:27; 149:24; 19:24; 155:23; 148:13-19; 182:5; 140:14; 142:18; 169:23-24; 162:13-23; 128:21, 23; 121:18-21; 141:19 [Showing some of the lines to CHARLEMAGNE])

Alice d'Eu, Countess of Eu, Lady of Hastings; d. 15 May 1246; m. c1191, Raoul I de Lusignan; d. 1 May 1219, Count d'Eu, son of Hugh VIII, Sire de Lusignan, etc. She was Dame de Fonenoy. (Weis 123:28)

- 7 ALICE DE BOHUN m. Roger de Tony, Lord of Flamstead, Hertfordshire, Bliston, Helston and Carnantum. (CP 7:638)
- 8 RALPH DE TONY, Lord Bliston, b. 1255; d. Gascony; m. Clarissa. (CP 7:638; Weis 98:29-30)
- 9 ALICE DE TONY, d. by 15 Feb. 1324/5; m. 1, Guy de Beauchamp; m. 2. after Aug. 1315, Sir William la Zouche de Mortimer, M.P., 1323-37, Lord Zouche de Mortimer, son of Robert and Joyce (la Zouche) de Mortimer. (Von R. 121; Weis 98:31)
- 10 JOYCE LA ZOUCHE DE MORTIMER, living 4 May 1372; m. 31 May 1347, John Botetourt, Lord Botetourt of Weobley Castle; b. 1318; d. 1385; M.P., 1342-85. Anc. of John Botecourt
Edward I, King of England, b. 1239; d. 1307; descended from John I, Alfred the Great, and Saxon kings.
John de Botetourte, natural son; First Lord Botecourt; admiral, governor of Framlingham Castle; M.P., 1305-24; d. 25 Nov. 1324; m. 1285-92, Maud Fitz Thomas, liv. 28 May 1329, dau. of Thomas Fitz Otes of Mendelsham, Suffolk, and Beatrice, third dau. of William de Beauchamp of Bedford. (CP 2:233-4; Weis 216:28-31)

Thomas de Botetourte, d. in lifetime of father, 1322; m. Joan de Somery, sister and co-heir of John, Lord Somery, dau. of Roger de Somery, apparently descended from Isabel de Vermandois and first husband Sir Robert de Beaumont, Earl of Leicester. (CP 2:233-234; 98:32; Weis 216:28-31; 1:28) Parents of John, Lord Botetourte who m. Joyce La Zouche de Mortimer.

- 11 JOYCE DE BOTETOURT, b. 1368; d. 12 Aug. 1420; m. 2, 1388, Sir Adam de Peshall, son of Adam de Peshall and Joan de Eyton. Misc. Genealogica et Heraldica, N.S.III 273; Weis 96:33)
- 12 MARGARET DE PESHALL, d. 5 Aug. 1420; m. Sir Richard Mytton, Knight, d. by 26 Oct. 1419, son of Reginald de Mutton and Eleanor de Skinner. (Vis. of Worcestershire, 1569; Weis 98:34) See MITTON.
- 13 WILLIAM MYTTON, Esq., liv. 1485, Weston-under-Lizard; Sheriff, 1443, 1458, 1463; m. Margaret, dau. of Thomas Corbet of Lee. (Wm.Salt Soc. 1:367; Weis 98:35)
- 14 JOAN MITTON, m. as first w., John Washborn, b. c1451; d. 6 May 1517, bur. Wickenford Ch., Co.Worcester; Commissioner of the Peace, 1497, 1513-15; will, 1517; son of Norman Washburn and Elizabeth Knivton, dau. of Henry Knivton (Kyneston) of Derbyshire, and grandson of John Washborne, Commr. for peace for Co.Worcester, 1405, Knight of the shire, 1404, and 2d w. Margery Poher, and descendant of Sir Roger de Washborn (liv.1239) of Little Compton and Ashbourne. (Vis. of Worcestershire, 1569, Weis 91:36.) See WASHBURN.
- 15 ROBERT WASHBORNE, first son, m. Elyanor, dau. and Heire of William Steple (Stapylles) of Codham. (Vis., Worces.)
- 16 JOHN WASHBORNE m. Margaret, dau. of William Tracye and Margaret Throckmorton, of Toddington, Glouc. (Same)
- 17 ANTHONYE WASHBORNE of Wychynford, m. Anne, dau. of Richard Read and Ann Lane of Bodington, Glouc. (Same)
- 18 ROBERT WASHBORNE m., St. Antholin Parish, London, 22 Oct. 1593, Mary Harriot, bp. St. Antholin Parish, 30 Sept. 1576, the dau. of William Harriot. (Records of St. Antholin Parish, Har. Soc. Pubs., 1883)
- 19 ALICE WASHBORNE "vx William Woodcock of London." (Vis. Worcestershire, 1569.) Alis, dau. Robert Washborne bp. St. Antholin Parish, 1 Jan. 1595/6.
- 20 JOHN WOODCOCK, 2nd child, bp. St. Antholin Parish, 20 July 1627. Emigrated to New England. See WOODCOCK.

MITTON

THOMAS de MUTTON of Shrewsbury, Shropshire, England, had;

REGINALD de MUTTON, shown by deeds to have been living in Shrewsbury in 1413. He married first, Anna, heiress of Sir Hamon Vychan (Vaughan), Lord of the manor of West Tillbury in Essex, son of Sir Thomas Vaughan and Anna Eyton his wife. He married second, Eleanor, sister of Thomas le Skinner of Shrewsbury. Reginald was bailiff of Shrewsbury in 1373, and represented the town in Parliament that year. When King Richard II visited Shrewsbury and held his parliament there, Reginald advanced him the considerable sum of 40 marks, and by a writ of August 10, 1399, the King acknowledged this service of his "beloved and faithful Reginald de Mitton," and promised in good faith to repay the same in quindene of the next Easter.

- 1 Thomas Mitton, Esq., heir. D., 1504. M., Agnes (or Cecillie) heiress of William Burleigh, Esq. Succeeded by his only son Thomas (d.1505). Descs. in Vis.of Shrop.,1623.
- 2 John Mitton. D. cl454. Wife Alice. No Issue.
- + 3 RICHARD MITTON, son of second wife, Eleanor. See below.

SIR RICHARD MYTTON of Weston-under Lizard, Shropshire, died before Oct. 26, 1419. He married Margaret, daughter of Sir Adam Peshall, Knight. of Weston-under Lizard. In her own right she acquired her father's estate. She died Aug.5,1420.

WILLIAM MYTTON, Esq., Lord of Weston-under-Lizard, born in 1415, was living in 1485. He was sheriff of Staffordshire in 1443, 1458 and 1463. He married Margaret, daughter and co-heir of Thomas Corbet, Esq., of Leigh, Shropshire. They had seven children, of whom:

JOANE MYTTON married John, son of Norman Washborne. John was born about 1451, and died May 6, 1517, buried at Wickenford Church, Worcestershire. He was Commissioner of the Peace 1497, 1513-1515. His will was dated May 3, 1517.

See WASHBURNE.

Burke's Commoners of Great Britain and Ireland, 2:517.

Walter Goodwin Davis, article on Mitton.

Weis: Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists, 91:35-6; 98:34-5

WASHBURNE



ARMS: Argent, on a fesse between six martlets gules, three cinquefoils argent.

CREST: A coil of flax surmounted with a wreath argent and gules, thereon flames of fire proper.

(Matthews' Blue Book)

WASHBURNE

"This family was of knightly degree previous to the reign of Edward III, and in point of descent ranked with the most ancient houses of the Kingdom. John Washbourne marrying the heiress of John Poher, his son Norman retired to his mother's estate at Wychenford, his descendants residing there."

- 1 Sir Roger Washborne, Knight, flourished 23 Henry III [1239] of Little Compton and Ashbourne, Worcestersh. Wife Jone.
- 2 Sir John Washborne, Knight, flourished 9 Edward II [1316]. Wife Isabel.
- 3 Sir Roger Washborne, Knight. Wife Margaret.
- 4 John Washborne, second son. Wife Isabel.
- 5 Peter Washborne. Married Isolde, daughter and heiress of John, son of Thomas Hanley.
- 6 John Washborne. Married heiress Margaret (John, Roger, John, Richard, Hugo, Hughe) le Poher (Power).
- 7 Norman Washborne, flourished 11 Henry VI [1433]. Married Elizabeth dau. of Henry Kynaston (Knivton) of Derbyshire.
- 8 John Washborne, b. c1451; d. 5-6-1517; bur. Wychenford church, Worcestershire. Commissioner of Peace, 1497, 1513-15; will 5-3-1517. Married Joan, dau. of William Mytton, Esq., Lord of Weston in Shropshire. See MITTON.
- 9 Robert Washborn, "first son," married Elyanor, dau. and heir of Will. Stapylles (Staple of Codham, Worstershire).
- 10 John Washborne. Married Margaret, dau. of William Tracye of Toddington, Gloucestershire.
- 11 Anthony Washborne of Wychynford, Worcestershire, 1599. Married Anne, dau. of Richard Reade of Bodington, Glouces.
- 12 Robert Washborne. Married Mary, dau. of William Heriott of London, as 2nd wife. (Recs. of St. Antholin Parish, London: M. 10-22-1593. Mary christened 9-30-1576)
- 13 Alice, "da. of Robert Worshborn, christened St. Antholin's Parish, London, 1-2-1595/6." Called "Alice, vx William Woodcock of London," in Visitation of Shropshire.
- 14 John, "son of William and Alis Woodcock," christened, St. Antholin Parish, London, 7-20-1627. Emigrated to New England; settled in Dedham, Mass., by 1642. See WOODCOCK.

1 to 13 from Visitation of Worcestershire, 1569.

6 to 8 from Weis' Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists of New England, 91:35, 36.

8 Descent of the "second son" of John Washborne and brother of Robert Washborn, "first son," to John Washburn of Duxbury and Bridgewater, Mass., given by Weis, 91:37-40.

10 Visitation of Shropshire, 2:360.

Division of Records and Accounts

(No. 264.)

Act of March 9, 1878—War of 1812.

Department of the Interior,

PENSION OFFICE,

Washington, D. C., Sept 30, 1878

Madame

You are hereby notified that your claim for pension, No. 9407, under Act of March 9, 1878, has been allowed at eight dollars per month, commencing " " " , payable at the U. S. Pension Agency at Leicester

Your pension certificate has been issued and sent to the Pension Agent at the above Agency, who will forward to you, upon receipt thereof, and quarterly thereafter, proper vouchers for payment thereon. The note indorsed upon said vouchers will explain when and how they shall be executed by you, and how the payment will be made.

The fee to be paid your attorney for the prosecution of your claim is \$ 10 -

Very respectfully,

J A Bushy

Commissioner.

To Lucinda W. Gram
Halliwell
Me

NOTICE TO PENSIONERS.

Letters of inquiry in regard to Pensions MUST CONTAIN A STAMP, and should state the Agency at which pensioners are held previous to consolidation of Agencies. Always give full Post-office address, and if writer is a guardian, the name of the deceased soldier, and if a Navy or 1812 pensioner, state that fact also.

Vouchers should not be executed previous to the days upon which the quarterly installments become due, viz: on the 4th of March, June, Sept. and Dec. and in no case should inquiries be made as to the receipt or payment of Vouchers till after the 10th of those months, although the greater portion will be paid within from 4 to 10 days after their receipt.

If Vouchers are executed before a Justice of the Peace or a Notary Public, a certificate of his official character must be filed in this Agency. One such certificate will do for his term of office.

The presence of the Pension Certificate is necessary in execution of Vouchers and the latter should be compared and corrected to correspond with the former, if necessary, by the Magistrate. But if any erasures, interlineations or alterations of any kind are made the Magistrate should certify over his official signature (at the left of his signature to the jurat) that they were either made before execution or with the knowledge and consent of the affiant.

The name of pensioner must be signed as written in the Pension Certificate.

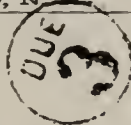
Two witnesses who can write must attest signature to Voucher and one to receipts. Do not fill any blanks in the receipts.

Use only good black ink. In cases of widows, dependent mothers and minor children, the deposition of two witnesses and the jurat must be filed completely before sending to the Agency, care being taken that the names of the witnesses are written in correspondence with their signatures.

Upon termination of pension by reason of death, remarriage or minor under guardianship becoming 16 years of age, Pension certificate should be forwarded with final voucher.

NOTICE TO POSTMASTER.

IF NOT DELIVERED IN 10 DAYS, RETURN TO
E. L. WHITFORD,
U. S. Pension Agent,
CONCORD, N. H.



Mrs Lucinda W. Gram
Halliwell
Me

Pension Office


(ACT OF MARCH 9, 1878.)

No. 7,407

(H. H.)

The United States of America

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR



PENSION BUREAU.

WIDOW'S PENSION.

I Certify That, in conformity with the Law of the United States, approved March 9, 1878, *Succinda P. Gram*, widow of *William Gram*, who was a *Private* of *Captain J. Davis* Company, *Mass Militia*, is inscribed on the PENSION ROLL of the *Quincy* Agency, at the rate of eight dollars per month, to commence on the ninth day of March, one thousand eight hundred and seventy-eight, and to continue during her widowhood.

Given at the Department of the Interior, this *Thirtieth* day of *September*, one thousand eight hundred and seventy-eight

A. Rice
Acting Secretary of the Interior.

Examined and countersigned
J. Mott
Commissioner of Pensions.

Cert. No. 7,407

Succinda P. Gram
Pensioner.

Quarterly payments to be made on the 4th of March, 4th of June, 4th of September, and 4th of December, by the

M. I. Pension Agent at
Quincy

TRANSFERRED TO

Agency,

from

Commissioner.

NOTE.—No sale, or transfer of any kind, of the whole or any part of the Pension payable by virtue of this Certificate, is of any legal or binding force against either the Pensioner or the United States.

L. M. Spence
Clerk.

Isaac Allerton

Robert Blott

Ezra Clapp

William Colbron

John Fairbanks
Jonathan Fairbanks

James Fales:

John Sherman

James Vales

Anthony Fisher

Anthony Fisher

Joshua Fisher

William Haskell

Robert Hubbard

John Hunting

Robert Long

Moses Maverick

Michael Metcalf
Conor

Wm. Metcalf
Jonathan Fairbanks, Sr.

Robert Onion

Jonathan Fairbanks

Daniel Turrell

Robert Ware

Joshua Fisher is chosen to be one of the Select men for the year
ensuing and to keep the town books the rest of the Select men now
chosen are Capt Eliaser Fisher: Ensign Fran: Chickering: Jo Harvard
Peter Woodward John Dwight Sergt Daniel Fisher

Fac-simile of Record, to show handwriting of Joshua Fisher.

Isaac Allerton

Robert Blott

Ezra Clapp

William Colbron

John Fairbanks

Jonathan Fairbanks, Jr.

Jonathan Fairbanks

James Vales

James Fales

Anthony Fisher

Anthony Fisher

Joshua Fisher

William³Haskell

Robert Hibberd

John Hunting

Robert Long

Moses Maverick

Michael Metcalf, Sr.

Michael Metcalf

Jonathan Fairbanks, Sr.

Robert Onion

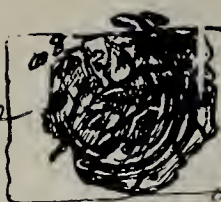
John Sherman

Daniel Turrell

Robert Ware

Peter Wear

③



New Hampshire

Left Peter Wear personally appeared
this 29th Day of December 1698 and
acknowledged the above written letter
of attorney to be his act & deed before
me Nath^l Wear of my counsel

①

4 April 1733.

② Nath^l Wear Justice
of peace

From a Deed 23 May 1735

Peter Wear

④

From a Deed, dated,
13 Feb'y 1721/2



⑤ Peter Wear

4 Oct. 1752 - Joseph Wear ⑥

31 Mch 1760 - Joseph Wear ⑦



"Argent, on a bend vert, between six crosses crosslet
fitchy gules, three croziers on."

W^m M. Sargent

Authorities for autographs will be found in the text.
William³ Haskell's signature is from his will of 1730.

INDEX

(Appendix not indexed)

+ Indicates more than one on page.

- Abbott, Benjamin, 78, 173
 John, 53
 Jonathan, 173
 Mercy, 52, 53
 Sarah, 242
 Walter, 242
 Zerviah, 173
 Aborne, Hannah, 282
 Samuel, 282
 Acra (Negro), 160
 Ackley, Alice, 114
 Donald Hale, 114
 Roscoe, 114
 Adams, Amos, 209
 Hannah, 130
 Henry, 130
 John, 65
 Martha, 141
 Mary, 93
 Peter, 130
 Richard, 141+
 Addington, Isaac, 52
 Akeley, Beulah Muriel, 119
 Emma Lane, 119
 George Winfield, 119
 Alcock, John, 123
 Alden, John, 194, 195
 Samuel Fales, 95
 Aldis, Aldus, Aldous,
 Agnes, 1+
 Alice, 1
 Ann, Anne, 1,2,210
 Daniel, 210
 Elizabeth, 1+,2
 Emme, 1
 Francis, 1, 2+, 3
 George, 1
 Gillian, Gilyan, 1,137+
 Johan, 1+
 John, 1+,2+,3+,130,210
 Lydia, 3+
 Margaret, 1, 2
 Mary, 2+, 3+, 8
 Nathan, 2+, 3+, 128, 210
 Nathaniel, 2
 Robert, 1+,137
 Sarah, 2,3
 Thomas, 1+,137
 William, 1
 Alefounder, Rathe, 248
 Hannah, 107
 Alexander, David, 107,108
 Hannah, 107
 John, 108
 Lorana, 108
 Robert, 87
 Samuel, 107,108
 Allen, Abigail, 145, 183
 Abraham Johnson, 105
 Andrew, 172+
 Ann, 7
 Benjamin, 5,6,7+
 Bozoun, 304
 Deborah, 5,6
 Desire, 144
 Ebenezer, 7
 Edmund, 145,258
 Edward, 4,5+,6+,7+,226
 Elizabeth, 5,6+,7,226,282
 Hannah, 4+,5+,172
 Hattie Angelia, 105
 Hope, 4+,5+,6+
 Jacob, 4,5+,6+,7
 James, 6,66
 John, 6,144
 Joseph, 6+
 Leah, 6+,7
 Lois, 258
 Margaret
 Martha, 6+,7

- Allen, contd.
 Mary, 4,5,6+,7+,66,281
 Nicholas, 230
 Philip, 4
 Rachel, 4,5,6+,7
 Sarah, 6,7+,172
 Susanna, 319
 Weston Lee, 105
- Allerton, Bartholomew, 12
 Elizabeth, 12+
 Fear, 8
 Isaac, 8+,9+,10,11+,12+,
 198+
 Joanna, 8,11+,12
 Mary, 8,9,12+,226
 Remember, 12+,198
 Sarah, 9+
- Alleyne, Edward, 20
 Allison, Samuel, 216
- Anderson, Earl J., 113
 Esther, 113
- Andrews, Abigail, 297
 Anne, 2
 Henry, 297
 James, 4
 Jane, 198
 Joseph, 297
 Mary, 297+
 Robert, 2
- Andros, Edmund, 85, 157
- Angier, Ann, 248,249
 Judith, 249
 Priscilla, 248
 William, 248
- Anstye, Ann, 137
- Antrobus, Joan, 13+,287
 Walter, 13,287
- Appleton, Samuel, 84
- Archer, Samuel, 180
 Susanna, 180
- Ardell, Abiah, 22
- Armitage, Godfrey, 71
 Mary, 71
- Arnold, Benedict, 258
 Joan, 13
 Thomas, 67
- Ashby, Abigail, 181
 Anthony, 181+
- Ashton, Ann, 276
- Barbara, 178
 Lewis, 178
- Aspinwall, William, 73,287
- Atwood, Elizabeth, 97
- Austin, Abigail, 15
 Andrew, 16,208
 Anne, 15+,16,213
 Benjamin, 15+
 Catherine, 16+
 Deborah, 15
 Elijah, 16
 Elizabeth, 16
 Hannah, 16
 James, 16
 Jane, 15
 Joseph, 14+,15+,211,213,
 226,253,269
 Katherine, 208+
 Mary, 15,16+
 Nathaniel, 15+,16+,208,225
 Nicholas, 15,16
 Phebe, 16
 Priscilla, 16
 Rebecca, 16
 Rose, 15,226
 Sarah, 14+,15+,16+,211,225
 253
 Sarah H., 269
 Samuel, 15
 Stoughton, 226
 Thomas, 14+,15+,208,213,
 226
- Avery, Mary, 133
 William, 133
- Axtell, Mary, 232
- Ayer, Elizabeth, 291
 Samuel, 291
- Babson, Elinor, 294
 James, 294
- Bachilor, Batchelor,
 Alexander, 187
 Jane, 187
- Bacon, Abigail, 281
 Hannah, 96
 John, 96
 Mary, 307
 Michael, 96
 Thomas, 96, 307

- Badcock, Benjamin, 229
 Badger, John, 80
 Mary, 80
 Baily, Bailey, Albert E., 110
 Amy, 104
 Annie Scott, 105
 Charles William, 103,105
 Daniel, 110
 Ezekiel, 110+
 Eva, 110
 Hannah Maria, 110
 Jacob, 103, 110
 Jacob Pinkham, 105
 John, 110,301
 Katherine, 227
 Lucinda, 103
 Maria, 110
 Martha Ann, 103
 Mary, 281
 Phoebe, 105
 Sarah Haskell, 301
 Thomas, 110,301
 Timothy, 102,164,227,301
 Victoria, 103,105
 Baker, Abigail, 188
 Beatrice, 111
 Dennis, 28
 Elizabeth, 28
 John, 283
 Margaret, 213
 Mary, 158
 Obadiah, 28
 Sarah, 263
 Thomas, 213
 William, 28+
 Balch, John, 186
 Elizabeth, 223
 John, 46,47,223
 Joseph, 46
 Sarah, 47
 Ballard, Abigail, 17,18
 Anna, 17
 Elizabeth, 17+,18+
 Grace, 17+,172
 Hannah, 17,18
 Hester, 18
 John,17+,18
 Joseph, 17+
 Lydia, 18
 Nathaniel, 18
 Rebecca, 17+
 Sarah, 17,18,172
 William, 17+,18,172
 Banbesy, Edward, 267,268
 Mary, 267,268
 Bancroft, Elizabeth, 203+
 Margaret, 136+,137+
 Thomas, 203
 Bangs, Hannah, 109,118
 Barber, Richard, 41
 Sibella, 137
 Barker, Adam, 179
 Arad, 103
 Hepzibah, 173
 Isabel, 179
 John, 19,173
 Julia, 103
 William, 17
 Barnard, Deborah, 96,97
 Matthew, 97
 Barnes, Agnes, 28+
 Anne, 28
 Dorothy, 170
 Elizabeth, 48
 John, 296
 Richard, 28+
 Thomas, 170
 Barrell, Abiah, 22
 Abigail, 170
 Alice, 19+
 Ann, Anna, 19,20,21,285
 Deborah, 22
 Dorothy, 19+
 Elizabeth, 22
 Ellen, 19+
 George, 19+,20+,74
 Hannah, 22,74,285
 Jacob, 19+
 James, 20+,22,74
 John, 19,20+,21+,22+,33,
 72+,74+,283,284+
 Isabella, 22
 Lydia, 94
 Mary, 20+,21,22+,33,74+,
 283
 William, 19,22,74
 Barrett, Jonathan, 170
 Barron, Elias, 94

- Barron, Elizeas, 222
 Mehitable, 222
 Barsham, Rebecca, 321
 Barton, Beulah Muriel, 119
 John, 224
 Bassett, Rachel, 99
 Batchellor, Batchelder,
 Ann, 318
 Elizabeth, 23,24+,84
 Hannah, 23,24
 Henry, 23
 John, 23+,24
 Joseph, 23+,24+,84,318
 Joshua, 23
 Mark, 23,24
 Martha, 23
 Mary, 23,24
 Miriam, 24
 Nancy, 318
 Sarah, 24
 Stephen, 270
 Battell, Thomas, 127
 Batters, Edmund, 193+
 Battle, Jonathan, 127
 Mary, 127
 Mercy, 127+
 Baxter, Margaret, 143
 Beamer, Nettie, 121
 Beards, Abiah, 22
 Bedyngfeld, Henry, 245
 Beers, Mary, 232,233
 Richard, 248
 Belcher, Abigail, 64
 Belgrave, Joanna, 153
 John, 153
 Tomasin, 153
 Bellair, Elizabeth, 274
 James, 274
 Bellingham, Richard, 34,168
 Bellow, Robert, 4
 Bennedetto, Alda D., 109
 Benjamin, Bertha, 111
 John Arthur, 111
 Louisa, 82
 Benn, Thomas, 194
 Bennett, Abigail, 25+
 Andrew, 25
 Anna, 178+,184
 Anthony, 25,26,84,167
 Elinor, 25
 Elizabeth, 25+,26+,84,167
 Hannah, 25
 Jerusha, 26
 John, 25+,26+,162,167
 Jonathan, 26
 Martha, 26
 Peter, 25
 Rebecca, 25
 Richard, 25+
 Ruth, 26+,162,229
 Susanna, 26
 William, 184,
 Bensley, Elizabeth, 91
 Bent, Agnes, 28+,233
 Alice, 27
 Anne, 27,28+,29
 David, 27+
 Dennis, 28
 Edith, 27+
 Edward, 27
 Elizabeth, 29
 Hannah, 29,266
 Jane,28
 Joan, 27+
 John, 27+,28+,29+,232,233
 266
 Joseph, 29+
 Margery, 28
 Maria, 28
 Marie, 27
 Martha, 28+,29+,266
 Mary, 27
 Peter, 28+,29+
 Richard, 27+,28
 Robert, 27+,28+,29+
 William, 28,29+
 Bereville, Matilda de, 274
 Robert, de, 274
 Berry, Beatrice, 214
 Edward, 156,214
 Elizabeth, 156
 Berwick, Ann, 17
 Grace, 17
 Thomas, 17
 Bevins, Sarah, 182
 Bibber, Andrew, 105
 Baily, 105
 Charles, 104

- Bibber, Lemuel, 104
 Lucy Ellen, 104
 Olive May, 105
 Phoebe, 105
 Phoebe Ella, 105
 Bickford, Elizabeth, 182
 Bignett, Grace, 45
 Bigsby, Abigail, 24+
 David, 240
 Bill, Thomas, 21,285+
 Billing, Hannah, 60
 Billington, John
 Bingham, Elizabeth, 194,195+
 Bird, John, 36,58
 Silence, 36,58
 Bishop, Janet, 111
 Joanna, 291
 Job, 291
 Thomas, 291
 Bixby, Daniel, 173
 Mary, 173
 Black, Gertrude, 109
 Blackleach, Elizabeth, 260
 Kpse+j. 26-
 Blackman, Experience, 298
 Mary, 229
 Thomas, 229
 Blake, Charles, 107
 Edward, 228
 Eleanor, 107
 Elizabeth, 62
 James, 62
 John, 40,102,103
 Martha, 103
 Mary, 228
 Thankful, 40
 William, 62,228,230
 Blanchard, Agnes, 28
 Anne, 28,240
 John, 240
 Mary, 240
 Thomas, 28,240
 William, 240
 Blashfield, Abigail, 166
 Thomas, 166
 Blood, Abigail, 31
 Anna, 222
 Elizabeth, 30,31+,222
 Ellen, 30+
 Hannah, 30,31+,221+,222
 Isabel, 30+,31
 James, 30+,31
 John, 30
 Joseph, 31+
 Joseph Sawyer, 31
 Mary, 30,31,239
 Mercy, 239
 Nathaniel, 31+,222,239
 Richard, 30+,31+,222
 Robert, 30
 Sarah, 31+
 Thomas, 30
 Blore, Catherine, 278
 John, 278
 Blott, Joanna, 33
 Judith, 33
 Lydia, 33+,283
 Mary, 32
 Robert, 32+,283
 Sarah, 32+
 Susanna, 32
 Blower, Alice, 153
 Thomas, 153
 Blunt, Elizabeth, 17
 John, 358
 William, 17+
 Blynman, Richard, 293+,294
 Boardman, Andrew, 298
 Daniel, 181+
 Ruth, 298
 Thomas, 181
 William, 298
 Bond, Emma, 158
 John, 166
 Joseph, 4
 Bonne, Elizabeth, 149
 Booth, Dorothy, 110
 John, 229
 Robert S., 110
 Susan, 110
 Zerbiah, 229
 Borrough, Agnes, 137
 Bosworth, Alice, 180
 Joseph, 180
 Boulter, Grace, 270,271+
 Nathaniel, 270,271+
 Bourne, Elizabeth, 29
 John, 29

- Bourne, Thomas, 29
 Bowers, John, 65, 66
 Bowman, Francis, 250
 Martha, 250
 Bowser, Abigail, 153
 Boyd, Alice, 217
 Boyden, Anne, 35, 66
 Deborah, 36
 Elizabeth, 36
 Esther, 36
 Frances, 34+
 Hannah, 34+, 35+, 36
 John, 35, 36
 Jonathan, 35+, 36+, 58, 66
 Joseph, 36
 Marie, 35
 Martha, 35
 Mary, 35, 36+, 58, 66
 Mehitable, 36
 Nathaniel, 35
 Rachel, 36
 Rebecca, 35
 Sarah, 36
 Thomas, 34+, 35+, 36, 66, 67
 Boyes, Alexander, 38+
 Betsey, 37, 38, 217
 Elizabeth, 38
 James, 38+
 Jane, 37+, 38
 Janet, 37, 38+, 87, 217
 Margaret, 37, 38
 Robert, 37+, 38+, 87+, 217+
 Sarah, 37+, 38+, 217+
 Susan, 38
 William, 38
 Boyland, Thomas, 194
 Boylston, Elizabeth, 127
 Thomas, 127, 264
 Boyville, John, 184
 Brackett, Abigail, 97
 Braddyll, Bradhull, Ann, 276
 Dorothy, 276
 Edward, 276
 Bradford, Mary, 144
 William, 9+, 10+, 43, 296
 Bradley, Daniel, 288+
 Bradstreet, Hannah, 171
 Humphrey, 171
 Sarah, 200, 305
 Simon, 305+
 Brady, Esther, 114
 Leonard E., 114
 Tipton A., 114
 Brainerd, Benjamin, 318
 Reuben, 318
 Bramhall, George, 6
 Brass, Alice, 65
 Brassfield, Ada Elaine, 121
 Bratcher, Austin, 89
 Bray, Anna, 39+, 40, 101, 102
 Elizabeth, 39, 101+
 Henry, 40
 John, 39+, 40+, 101+, 102, 103
 Lucy, 40+
 Margaret, 101
 Mary, 40, 108
 Noah, 40
 Rachel, 40
 Thankful, 30+
 Breed, Sarah, 115
 Brett, Catherine, 149
 William, 149
 Brewer, Elizabeth, 196
 Thomas, 196
 Brewster, fear, 8
 Jonathan, 296+
 Love, 218
 Mary, 22
 Sarah, 218
 William, 8, 118, 218
 Brigge, Maria, 126
 William, 126
 Briggs, Deborah, 57
 Eunice, 116
 Ezra, 116
 Lucy Caroline, 111
 Mary, 116, 301
 Samuel, 301
 Bridgham, Clarendine C., 113
 Mercy, 153, 232
 Thomas, 153
 Brignall, Martha, 203
 William, 203
 Brimblecombe, Barbara, 283
 John, 383
 Brock, Anne, 41, 42+, 95
 Elizabeth, 41+, 42+
 Henry, 41+, 42, 95, 177

- Brock, John, 41+,42
 Mary, 42,44,177
 Sarah, 42
 Brocklebank, Samuel, 298
 Brooks, Henry, 132
 Keith L., 120
 Broughton, Thomas, 4,5,252
 Brown, Browne,
 Abraham, 232,233
 Anna, 260
 Anne, 276
 Barbara, 247+
 Eleanor, 178
 Evan, 276
 James, 44
 Joanna, 321
 Joseph, 305
 Kellam, 72
 Margaret, 266
 Mary, 43+,44+,159,232,233,
 321+
 Nicholas, 14
 Samuel, 260
 Thomas, 000
 William, 43+,44+,139,159,
 266,287
 Bruce, Elizabeth, 67
 George, 67
 Brunswick, Lydia Ann, 107
 Brush, Elizabeth, 67+
 George, 67
 Bruxbie, Allyne, 178
 Julia, 178
 Buckingham, Martha, 126
 William, 126
 Buckmaster, Mary, 254
 Thomas, 254
 Buckner, Mary, 176+
 Bugbee, Edward, 228
 Experience, 228
 Joseph, 228
 Bull, John, 230
 Peter, 196
 Bullard, Abigail, 48+,59
 Ann, Anna, 45,46,47,48+,235
 Beatrice, 48+
 Benjamin, 235
 Dennis, 47
 Elizabeth, 48+,235
 Ellen, 45+
 George, 45,46+,206
 Grace, 45+
 Hannah, 47
 Henry, 45+
 Hester, 47+,206
 Jacob, 46
 Joane, 45
 John, 45+
 Jonathan, 4+,46,47+,59,206
 Joseph, 47
 Joshua, 47
 Katherine, 45
 Magdalene, 45,46
 Margaret, 45+,46+
 Martha, 203
 Mary, 45,46+,48,59
 Moses, 48
 Robert, 45,46
 Ruth, 48
 Samuel, 48
 Sarah, 47
 Thankful, 48+
 William, 45+
 Bullen, Ephraim, 251
 John, 133
 Judith, 133
 Mary, 66,251
 Melatiah, 133
 Samuel, 66,133+
 Bullock, Henry, 200
 John, 200
 Mary, 200
 Bulwer, Joan, 91
 Simon, 91
 Bunce, Rachel, 183
 Bunker, George, 270
 Jane, 270
 Burgesse, John, 41
 Sibilla, 41
 Burnett, Sarah, 139
 Burnham, Elizabeth, 75
 James, 291
 John, 70
 Marie, 13
 Mary, 291
 Thomas, 13,75,291
 William, 80
 Burr, Mary, 191

- Burroughs, Hannah, 130
 William, 130
 Bursley, Elizabeth, 57
 Buswell, Albert, 109
 Alice Ann, 109
 Katherine, 109
 Stephen Gilchrist, 109
 Butter, Agnes, 246
 Butterfield, Anna, 17
 Benjamin, 17,18
 Joseph, 17,18
 Lydia, 18
 Samuel, 17+
 Buttris, Elizabeth, 91
 John, 91
 Sarah, 91
 Buxton, Anthony, 50+,51+,142
 182
 Elizabeth, 50+,51+
 Esther, 51
 Hannah, 50,51,142
 James, 51
 John, 50,51
 Joseph, 50,51
 Lydia, 51+,182
 Mary, 51
 Ruth, 51
 Samuel, 51
 Sarah, 50,51
 Thomas, 50+,51
 Bybbot, Mary, 294+
 Byerly, Frederick Nathan, 111
 Virginia, 111
 Byron, John, 274
 Margery, 274
- Caddy, Robert, 196
 Cake, Bridget, 178
 William, 178
 Caldwell, Lydia, 88
 Calkins, Frances Abigail, 113
 Campbell, James, 87
 Candler, Matthew, 126
 Cane or Keen, Mercy, 306
 Cannell, Anne, 2
 Thomas, 2
 Canney, John, 15
 Joseph, 7,15
- Rose, 226
 Sarah, 15
 Thomas, 7, 15,226
 Cannon, Anne, 2
 Thomas, 2
 Cantlebury, Beatrice, 214
 William, 214
 Canute, King, 56
 Capen, Jerusha, 281
 Jonathan, 281
 Capron, Banfield, 151
 Sarah, 151
 Carew, Mary, 97
 Carey, Ann, 113
 Arthur, 113
 Carkin, Elizabeth, 80
 John, 80
 Carleton, Launcelot, 276
 Mabel, 276
 Carpenter, John, 308
 Joseph, 322
 Priscilla, 8+
 Sarah, 308
 Carteret, Elizabeth, 13
 Sir Philip, 13
 Cartland, Abigail H., 115
 Elijah Pope, 115
 Fernando Gale, 115
 Mary, 118
 Sarah Brackett, 115
 Carver, John, 9+
 Chadbourne, Humphrey, 242
 Chadwell, Barbara, 283
 Chadwick, Thomas, 47
 Chamberlain, Abraham, 53
 Abigail, 53,54
 Ann, 53
 Anna, 54
 Clement, 53
 Daniel, 53+,54,80
 Deborah, 53,210
 Deliverance, 53
 Dorothea, 54
 Ebenezer, 54
 Edmund, 52+,53
 Eleazer, 54
 Elizabeth, 53+,79
 Ephraim, 54
 Experience, 53

- Chamberlain, contd.
 Isaac, 54
 Jacob, 53
 John, 53
 Jonathan, 79
 Mary, 52,53+54+,80,179,233
 Mercy, 52,53
 Moses, 210
 Rebecca, 52+,53+
 Samuel, 79
 Sarah, 53+
 Thomas, 52+,53,54,220
 Timothy, 53
 William, 52+,53+
 Champernowne, Margaret, 178
 William, 178
 Champneys, William, 196
 Chandler, William, 17
 Chapin, Elizabeth, 76
 Chapman, Christian, 248
 Deborah, 103+
 Edmond, 248
 John, 102
 Charles I, 277+
 Charles II, 63,277
 Charte, Laurel Winfield, 119
 Melani Taylor, 119
 Patsy Jane, 119
 William, 119
 Chase, Elizabeth, 313
 Joseph, 313
 Chauncey, Charles, 249
 Cheney, Daniel, 300
 James, 300
 John, 300
 Joseph, 300+
 Susanna,300
 Chesebrough, William, 73
 Chesley, Elizabeth, 225
 Chickering, Francis, 203
 Mary, 203
 Phebe, 183
 Chinn, Hannah, 87
 Chipman, John, 118
 Choate, Susanna, 162+
 Thomas, 162+
 Chubb, Thomas, 89
 Church, Caleb, 48
 Isaac, 48
 Jonathan, 48
 Richard, 48
 Thankful, 48
 Clapa, Osgood, 56
 Clapp, Abigail, 48,49,56,57,
 58+,59+,60+,52+,53,64+
 Alice, 61+
 Ambrose, 56
 Barbara, 61
 Benjamin, 300
 Bethiah, 58
 Deborah, 49,56,59
 Ebenezer, 60,63,64
 Edward, 56+,61+,62+,63,64,
 89,90+,230,231,235
 Eleazer, 57,58+
 Eliphalet, 60
 Elizabeth, 56,62,64,68,69,
 231,235
 Elkanah, 60
 Esther, 59,60,62
 Experience, 63+
 Ezra, 62+,63+,64+,90,229,
 230,231,235
 Hannah, 57,58+,60
 Hepzibah, 60
 Hester, 64
 Increase, 57+
 Jane, 56,57+,61,64
 Joan, 56
 Joanna, 61
 John, 56+,58+,59+,61+,63,
 300
 Jonathan, 62
 Joshua, 48,49,58+,59+,60+,
 62,99+,100
 Judith, 64,231
 Lydia, 64
 Margaret, 60
 Mary, 36,58+,59+,60+,64+,
 99,127,130+,229,231
 Mindwell, 64
 Nehemiah, 62+,63,64+
 Nicholas, 56+,61+,62
 Oliver, 60,100
 Polly , 60
 Prudence, 56,47+,61,62+
 Radigon, 61
 Richard, 56

Clapp, contd.

Roger, 56+,61+,63,89,300

Samuel, 57+,58+,300

Sarah, 56,61,62,64,231

Seth, 59

Silence, 36,58,59+

Stephen, 58

Susannah, 60,61,62+,64

Thankful, 59

Thomas, 36,56+,57+,58,59,
60,61,95,98,127,130

Waitstill, 64

William, 56+,61+,64

Clapman, William, 105

Clark, Clarke,

Alice, 65+,66+

Benjamin, 65,66

Daniel, 66

Dorcas, 66

Edmond, 294

Elizabeth, 67+

Ephraim, 65,66

Hannah, 67,68+,289

Jane, 37

Janet, 217

John, 65,66,294

Joseph, 35,65+,66+,294

Lydia, 67+,104

Margaret, 67+,68

Margery, 67+,278

Marie, 35

Mary, 65,66+,67

Nathaniel, 65,66

Peter, 182,183

Rebecca, 66

Rowland, 65

Sarah, 66

Thomas, 290

Timothy, 48,59

Una Elsie, 105

William, 34,67+,68,278

Cleeve, George, 4

Clere, Ann, 247

Nicholas, 247

Clerk, Clerke, Abigail, 71

Agnes, 244+

Joane, 263

John, 244+

Thomas, 71

William, 263

Clifford, Elizabeth, 6

John, 6,104

Thomas, 104

Cleveland, Moses, 170

Persis, 170

Samuel, 170

Clough, Isaiah, 164

Mary, 164

Samuel, 164

Cobb, Betsey, 75

Melatiah, 75

Cockerill, Susanna, 56,61

William, 61

Coffin, Abigail, 253

Deborah, 15

James, 225

John, 15

Mary, 225, 253

Peter, 14+,252,253

Tristram, 15,225,253+,290

Cogswell, Abigail, 71

Alice, 69

Alicia, 69

Anthony, 69

Edith, 69

Edward, 69+,71

Eleanor, 69

Elizabeth, 69+,70,717+

Geoffrey, 69

Hannah, 70,71

Joan, 69

John, 69+,70+,71+,73,289,
290

Margaret, 69+

Margery, 69+

Mary, 71

Richard, 69

Robert, 69+

Samuel, 70

Sarah, 71+,289,290

Susanna, 71

Stephen, 69

Walter, 69

William, 70,71

Colbron, Colborn, Coleburne,

Abiah, 133

Benjamin, 133

Elizabeth, 74

- Colbron, contd.
 Margery, 72,74+
 Mary, 20,33,74+,283
 Samuel, 308
 Sarah, 74
 William, 20,21,22,33,72+,
 73,74+,283,284
- Colclough, Elizabeth, 12
 George, 12
- Colcord, Edward, 252
- Coldam, Clement, 223
 Mary, 223
- Cole, Amias, 198
 Grace, 296
 Job, 296
 Richard, 27+
 William, 29,198
- Coleman, Ann, 7
 Hester, 149
 Joseph, 7
- Collen, Anne, 153
 Laurence, 153
- Collier, William, 195
- Collins, Benjamin, 187,188
 Elizabeth, 16,188
 Henry, 188
- Colman, Mary, 78
- Colpitt, Sarah, 74+
- Coltman, Abigail K., 75
 Abigail W., 75
 Betsey, 75+,120
 Daisy, 75
 Elizabeth, 75+
 Frederick I., 75
 James Hensman, 75+
 Jane, 75
 John, 75+,120
 John Hooper, 75
 Roxanna, 75+
 Susie Agnes, 75,120
 William, 75
- Comb, Ann, 268
- Comberbach, Thomas, 201,202
- Conklin, Elizabeth, 106
 Elkanah, 106
 Mary Elizabeth, 106
 Roger, 141,186+
 Sarah, 186
- Conley, Abraham, 14,242
- Converse, Anne, 190,191
 Edward, 191
 James, 191
- Conyers, John, 178
- Cook, Cooke,
 Elizabeth, 50,61,257
 Francis, 9
 Henry, 51+
 Isaac, 50,51
 John, 51
 Mary, 24,51,84
 Nicholas, 100
 Samuel, 131
- Cookery, Hannah, 191
 Henry, 191
- Coolledge, John, 248
- Coombs, Anthony, 102
- Cooper, Augustine, 76+
 Jane, 76
 John, 264
 Lydia, 264+
 Nettie, 109
 Sarah, 139,206
 Thomas, 139
 Timothy, 206
- Copeland, Alice Ann, 109
 Richard, 109
- Cotton, John, 18
 Mary, 18
 Seaborn, 77
 William, 197
- Cowell, Joseph, 96
 Martha, 96
 Richard, 87
- Cowes, Mary, 142
- Cox, Cox, Alice, 271
 Ella B., 109
 Moses, 271
 Prudence, 271
 Susanna, 298
- Cradock, Matthew, 185
- Craft, Abigail, 93
 Griffith, 93
- Craig, Alice, 228
- Cram, Alice, 76+
 Anne, 77
 Annise, 82
 Argentine, 77
 Audrey, 76

Cram, contd.

Benjamin, 77+,78,79
 Betsey, 88
 Christian, 76
 David, 80+,81,183+
 Deborah, 183
 Eli, 79
 Elizabeth, 76+,77,78+,79+,
 80,313
 Eunice, 81
 Fanny, 83,88
 Francis, 76
 Gaine, 76
 Hannah, 79,82
 Huldah, 79,82
 Humphrey, 79
 Isabella, 81+,82+
 Jacob, 80,81,82+,88,183,318
 Jane, 76+
 John, 54,76,77,78+,79+,81,
 82,174,183,270,313
 Jonathan, 54,75,79+,80+,183
 Joseph, 77,79
 Louisa, 82
 Lucinda, 83+
 Lucinda White, 83+,118,317+
 318+
 Lydia, 77,78
 Martha, 82+,88
 Mary, 54,76+,77+,78+,80+,81
 Nancy, 83,88
 Nicholas, 76
 Olive, 81,82
 Phebe, 79
 Rachel, 81,82
 Rebecca, 82
 Richard, 76
 Samuel, 76+,82
 Sarah, 54,78+,79+,80,83,
 88,96,174
 Sarah E., 82
 Solomon, 81
 Susanna, 82
 Stephen, 82
 Sylvester, 77
 Thamar, 77
 Thomas, 76+,77+,78+,174,313
 Uriah, 81
 William, 76,82,83+,118,318

Zebulon, 81,82
 Zoah, 83
 Zoah Moody, 83,318
 Crane, Jasper, 218
 Margery, 218
 Cranfield, Edward, 312
 Craven, Mary, 233
 Crispe, Agnes, 137
 Benjamin, 35
 David, 108
 Edmund, 137
 Johane, 137
 Katherine, 135
 Sarah, 108
 William, 137,138
 Cromwell, Argentine, 77
 Giles, 77,226
 Philip, 226
 Samuel, 266
 Crook, Mirable, 263
 Crosby, Abigail, 88
 Charles, 164
 Julia, 318
 Susannah, 164
 Crosland, Judith, 184,
 Thomas, 184,
 Cummings, Amelia, 316
 Benjamin, 316
 Elizabeth, 316
 John, 316
 Moses, 316
 Nathaniel, 316
 Samuel, 316+
 Cunliffe, Ellen, 275
 Roger, 275
 Curtis, Benjamin, 39+,102
 David, 107
 Michael, 102
 Nehemiah, 102
 Paul, 102
 Philip, 188,319
 Ruth, 107
 Sarah, 322
 Thomas, 39+
 Cushing, John, 229
 Matthew, 229,304
 Peter, 229
 Sarah, 229
 Cushman, Desire, 144

- Cushman, Desire, 144
 Mary, 12
 Robert, 9+,12,144
 Samuel, 144
 Sarah, 200
 Thomas, 10,12,144,200
 Cuthbertson, Cuthbert, 9
 Sarah, 9+
 Cutler, Elizabeth, 251
 John, 251+
 Rebecca, 251
 Robert, 251+
 Timothy, 251+
 Cutter, Richard, 320
 William, 320
 Cutting, Dorothy, 280
 Hannah, 280
 James, 280
 Richard, 280
- Dam, John, 7
 Martha, 7
 William, 7
 Damon, Mary, 97
 Danforth, Mary, 221
 Rebecca, 266
 Samuel, 72
 Davenport, John, 11
 Davis, Abigail, 85+,160+
 Ann, 85
 Barbara, 283
 Bethiah, 85
 Dolor, 30
 Ebenezer, 30,85
 Elizabeth, 24,25,84+
 George, 283
 Jacob, 25+,84+,159
 James, 24,30,84+,85+,160
 Jemima, 161
 John, 23,25,84+,85,159
 Joseph, 85,161
 Mary, 24,30+,84+,85,159
 Mehitable, 84,85
 Sarah, 85
 Simon, 30+
 Susannah, 85+
 Davisson, Jane, 112
- Day, Abigail, 93,231
 John, 231,308
 Rachel, 144
 Ralph, 93,308
 Sarah, 308
 Susan, 93+
 Deacon, Joseph, 5,6
 Rachel, 5,6
 Dean, Bethiah, 58
 Samuel, 58
 Deering, Elizabeth, 226
 Delano, John, 259
 Jonathan, 259
 Philip, 259
 Ruth, 259
 Seth, 259
 Sylvia, 109
 Thomas, 259
 Zebedee, 259
 Dell, Faith, 113
 Denison, Elizabeth, 158
 Geprge, 303
 John, 158
 Dennis, Amos, 86
 Elizabeth, 86
 Mary, 24
 Deutch (Dutch), John, 142
 Martha, 142
 Deveraux, Hannah, 87
 John, 305
 Devotion, John, 323
 Dewing, Deliverance, 254+
 Henry, 254+
 Dickens, Ralph, 8+
 Dickenson, Rebecca, 281
 Samuel, 281
 Dickerman, Ellen, 45
 Rebecca, 281
 Samuel, 281
 Dickerson, Philemon, 180
 Dickson, Margery, 321
 William, 321
 Dillo (Negro), 208
 Dimon, Elizabeth, 306
 Dix, Abigail, 219
 Edward, 219
 Mary, 233
 Doak, Abigail, 88
 Benjamin, 87

Doak, contd.

Betsey, 88
 Elizabeth, 87+
 Fanny, 88
 Hannah, 87+
 James, 38+, 82, 86+, 87+, 88+
 Jane, 38+
 Janet, 82, 87+, 88
 Lydia, 88
 Marget, 88
 Martha, 82, 86, 88+
 Mary, 87+
 Michael, 87
 Nancy, 88
 Nathaniel, 87
 Rebecca, 87
 Robert, 86+, 88
 Samuel, 86
 Sarah, 87, 88
 Dockwra, Mary, 149
 Dod, Edm., 153
 Mary, 153
 Dodge, Edward, 158
 Mary, 158+
 Richard, 158
 William, 165
 Doliver, Mary, 306
 Peter, 306
 Dollabar, Mary, 199
 Douglass, Elizabeth, 106
 Dounton, Mary, 139
 William, 139
 Dousing, Margaret, 135
 Dow, Abigail, 78
 Elizabeth, 78
 Ezekiel, 78
 Henry, 78, 110
 Jabez, 78
 John, 110+
 Joseph, 110
 Moses, 110
 Rhoda Little, 110
 Downing, Emanuel, 72
 Drake, Mr., 179
 Drew, Elizabeth, 226
 Drury, Christian, 76
 Hugh, 233+
 Mary, 233
 Theophilus, 76

Dudley, Micajah, 145

Samuel, 145
 Susanna, 145
 Thomas, 72, 145, 220
 Dugan, Foster, 318
 Mary, 318
 Dugdale, William, 275
 Duke, Edward, 19
 Dunbar, Samuel, 281, 314
 Dunham, Nellie C., 115
 Dunster, Henry, 168
 Dunton, Sarah, 64, 235
 Durant, Nancy, 88
 Samuel, 88
 Durgan, John, 106
 Lydia Ann Morrison, 106
 Margaret, 106
 Dutch, Grace, 157
 Osmond, 157
 Dutton, Anna, 275
 Giles, 275
 Hugh, 274
 Joane, 274
 Dwight, Esther, 132, 176
 John, 42, 177
 Mary, 42, 177
 Timothy, 132, 176
 Dyer, Abigail, 89, 90
 Elizabeth, 89, 90+
 George, 89+, 90+, 230;
 Mary, 90, 230
 William, 89
 Dyke, Agnes, 294
 Elizabeth, 294+
 Richard, 294
 Dykes, Experience, 53
 Dykon, Thomas, 245
 Eames, Anthony, 304
 Thomas, 307
 Eastburn, Hugh B., 111
 Nancy, 111
 Eastman, John B., 260
 Martha, 259
 Sybil, 260
 Eaton, Abigail, 97
 Elisha, 101

- Eaton, contd.
 Rebecca, 301
 Samuel, 40, 101
 Ebrew, Grace, 209
 Eden, Catherine, 278, 279
 Jane Stryker, 75, 120
 Katherine Jane, 75, 120
 Robert, 278
 Edward, II, 274
 Edward III, 185, 274
 Edward IV, 275
 Eggert, Bertha, 111
 Roland William, 111
 Eldred, Samuel, 168
 Elgit, Rachel, 235
 Eliot, Jacob, 46
 John, 46
 Philip, 3
 Sarah, 3
 Elizabeth I, 276
 Ellington, William, 224+
 Ellingwood, Eunice, 81
 Samuel, 81
 Elliott, Katherine, 111
 Lucy Caroline, 111
 Robert T., 111
 Ellis, Edward, 32+
 Sarah, 32
 Ellitroop, Henry, 308
 Ellsworth, Jeremiah, 166
 Sarah, 166
 Ellwell, Alice, 186
 Rachel, 159
 Robert, 186
 Ellwyn, Agnes, 91
 Alice, 91+
 Catherine, 91
 Dorothy, 91
 Drue, 92+
 Elizabeth, 91+, 92+
 Joan, 91
 John, 91+
 Lucy, 91+
 Margery, 91, 92
 Peter, 91+
 Richard, 91
 Sarah, 91, 92+, 201
 Thomas, 91+, 92+, 201
 William, 91+, 92
- Emerson, Daniel, 208
 Samuel, 37
 Endicott, Hester, 64
 James, 64
 John, 12, 52, 129, 185+, 186,
 187, 198
 Margaret, 143
 Mary, 187
 Samuel, 143
 Endle, Richard, 242
 English, Alice, 178
 William, 178
 Erickson, Verna, 114
 Estabrook, Thomas, 323
 Estes, Victoria, 105
 Victoria W., 103
 Eveleth, Abigail, 159
 Andrew, 103
 Deborah, 103
 Hannah, 25
 Isaac, 159
 Joseph, 25
 Sylvester, 25
 Evans, Jane, 168
 Louise, 111
 Evereill, James, 4, 20
 Everett, Abigail, 97
 Elizabeth, 59
 John, 97
 Richard, 97, 132
 Sarah, 132
 William, 314
 Eyres, Elizabeth, 12+
- Fairfield, Walter, 303
 Fairbanks, George, 93
 John, 93+, 204
 Jonas, 94
 Jonathan, 93+, 94, 203
 Joshua, 94
 Lydia, 94
 Mary, 93+, 94, 203
 Sarah, 93
 Susan, 93
 Fales, Abigail, 96+, 97, 98
 Alethia, 97
 Anna, 97
 Anne, 42, 96+

Fales, contd.

Benjamin, 97,98,99,210
 David, 95,96,97,99,100
 Deborah, 96+,97+,98+,99,133
 Ebenezer, 60,95,96,97+,98+,
 99+,100,210,317
 Eliphalet, 97+,99
 Elizabeth, 97+,99
 Hannah, 96
 James, 42,58,82,96+,97+,98+,
 99,133,210. See Vales
 Jesse, 81,82,96
 John, 96
 Jonathan, 97,98+,99
 Lemuel, 316
 Marah, 97
 Martha, 96
 Mary, 60,96,97+,99+,100+,317
 Moses, 86
 Nathaniel, 96,97
 Nehemiah, 96,97
 Peter, 82,96,98
 Polly, 100,317
 Rachel, 96
 Samuel, 96,97
 Sarah, 81,82,97+,98+,99+,
 210+,300
 Silence, 96
 Solomon, 99+
 Stephen, 96,97
 Susannah, 97
 Timothy, 96,97
 William, 97
 Farley, Caleb, 53
 George, 53
 Rebecca, 53
 Farmer, Isabel, 30
 Farnsworth, Aaron, 257
 Benjamin, 256
 Martha, 256
 Matthias, 256,257
 Sybil, 257
 Farnum, Elizabeth, 172,173
 John, 282
 Ralph, 172
 Thomas, 173

FARR

Farr, Abbie M., 118
 Abigail, 103,108+,115,116
 164,227
 Abigail Haskell, 115
 Abigail J., 106
 Abigail M., 104
 Ada, 113
 Adeline, 113
 Addie Ella, 115
 Addie F., 118
 Albert, 108
 Albert Earle, 109
 Albion, 107
 Albina Stanhope, 106, 107
 Alda D., 109
 Alexander S., 108
 Alice Louise, 111
 Alice Marie, 114
 Alma Evelyn, 105
 Alton Wesley, 109
 Amanda H., 104
 Ann, Anne, 112
 Anne Bailey, 112+
 Ann Maria 113
 Anne Bailey, 112
 Annie Scott, 105
 Arthur Bridgham, 113
 Beatrice, 111
 Belinda, 104
 Bertha, 110
 Bertha Wallace, 111
 Beverly, 104
 Burleigh Malcolm, 109
 Calvin C., 107
 Carey Swift, 114
 Caroline, 103,106
 Caroline Winslow, 112
 Carrie, 118
 Carroll Winfred, 115
 Catherine, 108
 Catherine Austin, 111
 Catherine Lawton, 111
 Cecil Libby, 109
 Celeste, 103

FARR, contd.

- Charles Edwin, 114
 Charles Harmon, 104
 Charles Clarence, 104+
 Charles Lindley, 113
 Charles Michael, 114
 Charlotte, 110
 Cheryl Ann, 114
 Chester Weymouth, 105
 Christina W., 117+
 Clara, 114
 Clara Emily, 112
 Clara Mabel, 116,118,119+
 Clarence Edwin, 104
 Clarendine, 113
 Clifford Bailey, 111
 Curtis Franklin, 105
 Cynthia, 115
 Cynthia J., 115
 Cynthia M., 115
 Cynthia Maria, 112
 Daniel, 117,118
 David Clinton, 114
 David W., 109
 Davidson Winslow Elliott, 112
 Deborah, 101,103+
 Donald, 104
 Doris Dewey, 106
 Dorothy Lucille, 121
 Dorothy Somers, 110
 Edith L., 104
 Edith May, 111
 Edith Ursula, 111
 Edna Mabel, 115
 Edward C., 104
 Edward Ingraham, 106
 Edward Lincoln, 110+
 Edward Payson, 106
 Edwin J. M., 118
 Edwin T., 117,118
 Eleanor, 107+,108
 Elijah, 108,116,117,118
 Eliza, 112
 Eliza E., 115
 Eliza Johnson, 105
 Elizabeth, 50+,101,103+, 106+,107,109,111
 Elizabeth Hundley, 111
 Elizabeth Lawrence, 111
 Ella, 109
 Ellen, 109
 Ellen I., 107
 Elmira, 105
 Elwood M., 105
 Emeline, 107
 Emma Bertha, 113
 Ernest Clifford, 104
 Ernest Sanford, 106
 Esther, 114
 Esther Charlotte, 114
 Ethel, 105
 Eunice, 83,103+,116,117+, 302
 Eunice Briggs, 117
 Evelyn, 111
 Evelyn R., 104
 Felicia Frances, 121
 Flora, 107
 Florence, 111,113
 Florence G., 104
 Florence Marian, 114
 Fordyce C., 115
 Frances, 109+
 Frank Leroy, 105
 Frank Winslow Elliott, 112
 Franklin Pierce, 104
 Frederic Colby, 109
 Frederic William, 75,119, 120+,121+
 Freelove E., 106
 George, 101
 George H., 115
 George Henry, 106
 George Morse, 109
 Gertrude, 109,114,115
 Gilbert Latey, 113
 Gilbert Leonard, 114
 Gilbert Miller, 113
 Gordon Willard, 106
 Hannah, 107,108,110
 Harriet Angelia, 104
 Harrison, 107
 Harvey Clinton, 104
 Hattie A., 104
 Hattie Angelia, 105
 Helen Elizabeth, 113
 Helen Margaret, 106

FARR. contd.

- Helen Maria, 113
 Henry, 107+,116
 Henry Earle, 109
 Henry Valentine, 113
 Horace, 107
 Hugh, 106,107
 Hugh Alexander, 104
 Hugh Hartwell, 104
 Hulda Elizabeth, 114
 Ida, 103
 Ida Agnes
 Isaac, 103+,106,107,108,
 115,163
 Isaac Henry, 107
 Jacob B., 104
 Jacob S., 104
 James Bailey, 112
 James Sinnett, 106+
 Jane, 112,121
 Janet, 111,114
 Jean Wallace, 111
 Jennie, 105
 Jenny, 107
 John, 103+,105,107
 John Clark, 105
 John Edgar, 104
 John Laurence, 114
 John Meader, 113
 Judith Evans, 111
 Julia G., 103
 Julie Ann, 109
 Katherine Ann, 105
 Katherine Arabel, 109
 Katherine Elliott, 112
 Katherine Jane, 75,120,121
 Kenneth Randall, 105
 Lawrence Conklin, 106
 Lawrence D., 104
 Lawrence McPherson, 114
 Leonard, 110
 Leroy Thomas, 117
 Lincoln Dow, 110
 Lindley Henry, 115
 Lloyd, 105
 Lorana, 108
 Lois Mae, 114
 Loring Gurney Sampson, 110
 Lottie Clifford, 104
 Louis Haskell, 104
 Louise, 111
 Lucile, 109
 Lucinda White, 118+,119+,
 317
 Lucy Ann, 106,107
 Lucy Ellen, 104
 Lucy Janes, 107
 Lydia, 105,115
 Lydia Ann, 107,117+
 Lydia Ann Morrison, 106
 Lydia Evelyn,104
 Lydia Jane, 104
 Lydia Johnson, 107
 Mabel Clark, 104
 Mabel Ruth, 110
 Malcolm Earle, 109
 Manie Alice, 114
 Margaret, 110,111,112
 Margaret Elizabeth, 121
 Margaret Mitchell, 111
 Maria G., 110
 Marian Alice, 109
 Marion Elinor, 106
 Marilyn Marie,114
 Martha, 103,105,114
 Martha Ann, 103,104
 Martha Elliott, 112
 Mary, 108,113,118
 Mary Elizabeth, 106,114
 Mary Ellen, 112
 Mary Elma, 115
 Maurice Emil, 114
 Michael, 103,111
 Mildred, 110
 Miles F., 105
 Melinda Cooper, 111
 Minnie,113
 Miriam B., 104
 Moses W., 117+
 Moses Wadsworth, 75,83,116,
 118+,119+,120
 Nabby, 103
 Nancy Denison, 111
 Nellie, 114
 Nellie C., 115
 Nellie Jane, 107
 Nellie Louise, 114
 Noah, 101,107,108,112,116+
 164,302

FARR, contd.

- Olive May,
 Pamela, 103
 Percy, 105
 Philip Winthrop, 113
 Phoebe Meader, 112,301
 Polly, 106,107
 Rachel, 103
 Rebecca J., 117
 Retha Christine, 114
 Rhoda, 110
 Richard Alton, 109
 Richard Grosvenor, 109
 Richard Somers, 110
 Robert, 105,107
 Robert Elliott, 112
 Robert Lincoln, 112
 Rosanna Alexander, 108
 Rowland Howard, 107
 Rozilla, 108
 Ruth, 105,108
 Ruth Ellen, 109
 Ruth Lincoln, 110
 Sarah, 109
 Sarah, 108,112,115
 Sarah Folsom, 106
 Susan Adelaide, 104
 Susan M., 103
 Susan Sinnett, 106
 Susie Agnes, 75,120,121
 Stillman, 106,107
 Sybil, 116,119
 Sybil M., 118
 Sybil W., 117,118
 Sylvia, 107,109
 Tacy, 113
 Thomas, 39,40,102+,103+,110,
 110,163,164,227
 Thomas Carey, 114
 Thomas Herbert, 109
 Thomas Manchester, 111+
 Una Elsie, 105
 Valentine Meader, 113
 Verna May, 114
 Virginia Greene, 111
 Walter Greene, 111,113
 Wesley, 105,109
 Wesley Anthony, 109
 Willard Henry, 113,114
 William, 83,103,107,108,
 112,116+,117+,119,302
 William C., 103+
 William H., 117+
 William Isaac, 106
 William King, 105+
 William Noah, 113
 William Wallace, 111+
 Winfred Eaton, 105
- Farrin, Sarah, 259
 Farrington, Abigail, 314
 Daniel, 314
 Rachel, 319+
 Farrow, Bethiah, 187
 John, 304
 Remember, 304
 Faxon, Deborah, 124
 Elizabeth, 124
 Joane, 123+,124,132
 Joanna, 123,124+,132
 Richard, 123,124
 Sarah, 123+,124
 Thomas, 123+,124+,132
 Fay, John, 206
 Susanna, 206
 Felton, Nathaniel, 50
 Fenn, Phebe, 247
 Simon, 247
 Ferguson, Archibald, 119,200
 Mary, 199+,200
 Ferrers, Ermintrude de, 273
 Robert de, 273
 Walcheline de, 273
 Field, Darby, 225
 John, 254
 Mary, 225
 Sarah, 254
 Zachariah, 225
 Firmage, Agnes, 1
 Rogert, 1
 Fisher, Abiah, 133
 Amos, 126+
 Ann, Anne, 126+,127+
 Anthony, 90,96+,123,124+,
 126+,127,128,131,132+,
 133,138,176,230,299,307
 Cornelius, 126,131,132,307
 Daniel, 127,132
 Deborah, 96,133+

Fisher, contd.

- Ebenezer, 299
 Eleazer, 132, 299, 309, 314
 Elizabeth, 58, 126, 127+
 Esther, 130, 132, 176
 Experience, 299, 133
 Ezekiel, 299
 Hannah, 130+, 210
 Hester, 176+
 James, 127, 130, 210
 Joanna, 96, 124+, 131, 132, 133+
 John, 127, 130, 132,
 Jonathan, 127
 Joshua, 3+, 36, 58+, 72, 126+,
 127, 128+, 129, 130, 131, 210
 Josiah, 96, 133
 Judith, 130, 133
 Leah, 132
 Lydia, 130, 132
 Maria, 126
 Martha, 126
 Mary, 3+, 58, 126+, 127+, 128+,
 130+, 131+, 132, 133, 138, 307
 Mehitabel, 133+
 Melatiah, 133, 204, 309
 Nathaniel, 132, 176
 Rachel, 36
 Rebecca, 130
 Samuel, 127, 204, 309
 Sarah, 131
 Susanna, 299
 Thomas, 309
 Vigilance, 127, 130+, 210
- Fiske, Agnes, 136, 137+
 Alice, 136
 Amos, 138+
 Ann, 137, 138
 Austin, 136+
 Christina, 136
 Daniel, 135
 Edmund, 135
 Elizabeth, 135, 136+
 Esther, 138
 Geoffrey, 135, 137+
 George, 137
 Gillian, Gilyan, 1, 136, 137
 Helen, 138
 Hugh, 135
 Isabel, 131
- Jeffrey, 136
 Jerelon (Gillian), 136
 Jeremie, 136
 Joan, 136+, 137
 Johane, 137, 138+
 John, 135+, 136+, 137, 173
 Katherine, 135
 Margaret, 2, 136+, 137
 Margery, 135, 136+
 Martha, 138+
 Mary, 126, 137+, 138+
 Nicholas, 126, 137+, 138+
 Olive, 136
 Rachel, 138
 Richard, 136, 137+
 Robert, 136, 137
 Sarah, 93+
 Sibella, 137
 Simon, 135+, 136+, 137
 Susanna, 135
 Thomas, 136, 303
 William, 1, 135+, 136+, 137+,
 138+
- Flaitel, Basilia, 273
 Gerard, 273
 Fletcher, Edward, 233
 Mary, 18, 233
 Samuel, 18
- Flint, Abigail, 140, 188
 Ann, Anna, 139+, 140
 Elizabeth, 139+, 140, 188
 George, 139+
 Hannah, 34, 139
 John, 139+
 Joseph, 139+, 140
 Susanna, 139
 Thomas, 139+, 188+
 William, 139
- Follett, Ruth, 151
- Foot, Anne, 112
 John MacIntosh, 112
 John Winslow, 112
 Katherine Elliott, 112
 Pascho, 187
- Forbush, Furbush, Daniel, 234+
 Dorcas, 234
 Samuel, 239
 Sarah, 53
 Thomas, 234

- Ford, Arthur Kimber, 113
 Clara Gilberta, 113
 Esther Swift, 113
 Faith, 113
 Frances Abigail, 113
 Helen Maria, 113
 Jefferson Whiting, 113
 Joanna, 61
 Thomas, 61
 Truman Garrett, 113
 Fost, Felicia Frances, 121
 Frederic Farr, 121
 Job Warren, 121
 Raymond Oscar, 121
 Rose May 121
 Foster, Aaron, 259
 Abigail, 145,183
 Anna, 143,144,146,259
 Benjamin, 142,143+,144+
 Billy, 145
 Clarissa, 318
 Cyrus, 318
 Daniel, 318
 David, 51,141+,142,146,259
 Desire, 144
 Diadama, 146
 Ebenezer, 141,142,143
 Eliphalet, 145
 Elizabeth, 141,142+
 Esther, 144
 Hannah, 51,142+,143,144
 Humphrey, 284
 James, 143
 Jerusha, 300
 John, 51,141+,142+,143+,144+
 152,259,282+,300,309,318
 Joseph, 141,142,266
 Julia, 318
 Margaret, 143+,144+,266,309
 Marie, 141+
 Martha, 141+,142+,282
 Mary, 141,142+,143+,144+,
 282
 Mellicent, 146
 Mercy, 143
 Michael, 144+
 Miriam, 144
 Nathan, 143,144
 Oliver, 146
 Patience, 143+
 Rachel, 144
 Rebecca, 266
 Robert, 144+
 Ruth, 143
 Sally, 146
 Samuel, 141+,142+,141
 Sarah, 142,143,144+,151,
 191,284
 Sibilla, 152
 Sibler, see Sybil
 Stephen, 145,146
 Stewart, 146,300
 Susanna, 145
 Sybil, 144,145+,146+,151,
 258
 Thomas, 146,286
 Timothy, 144+,145+,152,
 258,259+,300,317
 Fowler, James, 322
 Fox, Elizabeth, 223
 Thomas, 223
 Foxcroft, Francis, 279
 Franklin, Jonathan, 254
 Sarah, 254
 Frebodye, Anne, 148
 Thomas, 148
 Freed, Esther Charlotte, 114
 Seth L., 114
 Freeman, Anne, 148
 Benjamin, 151,152
 Catherine, 149+
 Christopher, 148
 David, 150
 Ebenezer, 150,151
 Edmund, 148
 Edward, 148+,149
 Eliza, 148+
 Elizabeth, 148+,149+
 Enoch, 102
 Francis, 149
 George, 148,149+
 Hannah, 149,150
 Henry,148+,149
 Hester, 149
 James, 149
 Jeremiah, 144,151+,152
 John, 148,149+
 Jonathan, 150,151

Freeman, contd.

- Joseph, 149,152
 - Katharine, 150+
 - Lawrence, 148+
 - Leonard, 108
 - Margaret, 150+,151
 - Martha, 150
 - Martyn, 148+,149
 - Mary, 148,149+,150+
 - Matthew, 148
 - Mercy, 150
 - Rachel, 144,151,152+
 - Ralph, 148+,149+,150+,151+
 - Randolph, 149
 - Ruth, 151
 - Sarah, 150,151+,152
 - Sibilla, 152
 - Susan, 149
 - Sybil, 144,152
 - Thomas, 148
 - Timothy, 152
 - William, 148,149
- French, 83
- John A., 83
 - Nancy, 83
 - Richard, 168
- Frende, Christian, 264
- Friar, Mary, 108
- Frissell, Frizzell,
- Hannah, 67,68,278
 - William, 68,278
- Frost, Abigail, 153
- Alice, 153
 - Anne, 153
 - Edward, 153+,232
 - Elizabeth, 153,232
 - Frances, 153
 - John,153
 - Mary, 153+
 - Sarah, 64,235
 - Thomas, 64,152,235
 - Thomasine, 153+,232
 - William, 153
- Fry, Florence Fay, 113
- Frye, John H., 106
- Sarah F., 106
- Fuller, Agnes, 244
- Anne, 8+,50,187
 - Barnabas, 109
 - Elisha C., 109
 - Elizabeth, 204
 - Experience, 299
 - Isaac, 109
 - Isaiah W., 109
 - John, 218
 - Lannes, 109
 - Nathaniel, 109
 - Rachel, 81,82,144,151
 - Robert, 109
 - Ruth Ellen, 109
 - Samuel, 9,109
 - Sarah, 187,308
 - Susanna, 82
 - Thomas, 151,204,244,245, 308
 - Victor S., 109
 - William, 8182
- Furber, Esther, 253
- William, 252,253
- Furbush. See Forbush
- Bethiah, 154,155
 - Catherine, 155+,207
 - Christian, 154+
 - Daniel, 154+
 - Dorothy, 155
 - Hope, 155
 - Hopewell, 155
 - John, 154,155+
 - Rebecca, 154+
 - William, 154+,155+,207
- Fynce, Alice, 247
- Nicholas, 246,247
- Gager, William, 73
- Galloway, Clara, 119
- Ganson, Abigail, 188
- Benjamin, 188
 - John, 188+
- Gardiner, Gardner, Abigail, 115
- Elizabeth, 97
 - James, 97,225
 - Jane, 245+
 - Lucy, 40
 - Mary, 15,225
 - Richard, 15
 - Seth, 40
 - Susannah, 139

- Garrad, Dy., 153
 John, 264
 Margaret, 264
 Thomas, 264+
 Gary, Arthur, 221
 Elizabeth, 221+
 Samuel, 221
 Gawod, Ann, 20
 Mary, 20
 Gay, David, 281
 Grace, 316
 Hannah, 281
 Hezekiah, 315
 Joanna, 204,307
 John, 204,281,307
 Samuel, 281,316
 Susannah, 60
 Gayer, Dorcas, 253
 William, 253
 Geddis, Ann, 226
 William, 226
 Gedney, Bartholomew, 183
 John, 223
 Geery, Nathaniel, 172
 Gerrish, Joseph, 303+
 Sarah, 173
 Gerry, Ann, 233
 Nathaniel, 233
 Getchell, Asa F., 117
 Hugh, 117
 John, 117
 Rebecca J., 117
 Giddings, Elizabeth, 158
 George, 13, 288
 Jane, 13
 John, 158
 Gifford, Canaan, 117
 Christopher, 117
 Edith, 117
 Enos, 117
 George Hussey, 117
 Hannah, 117
 Isabel, 117
 Lydia Ann, 117
 Nathaniel, 117
 Noah, 117
 William, 117+
 Giles, Joseph, 226
 Mark, 226
 Martha, 226
 Paul, 226
 Gill, Hannah, 57
 Thomas, 57
 Gilson, John, 240
 Joseph, 240
 Michael, 240
 Susanna, 240+
 Zachariah, 240
 William, 34
 Girdler, Mary, 87
 Godfrey, Anna, 59
 Elizabeth, 159
 James, 159,162
 Peter, 159
 Gold, Francis, 278
 Mary, 278,
 Rose, 278
 Sibella, 137
 Golding, Martha, 138+
 Goldthwait, Rachel, 187
 Thomas, 187
 Good, Sarah, 183
 William, 183
 Goodale, Robert, 24
 Sarah, 24
 Goodall, Goodman, 139
 Goodhue, Anna, 161
 John, 161
 William, 161
 Goodman, Margaret, 282
 Goodspeed, Elizabeth, 57
 Nathaniel, 57
 Goodwin, Alice, 91
 Daniel, 164,301
 Margaret Frost, 301
 Samuel, 164
 Sarah, 164,186
 Timothy, 186
 Gookin, Nathaniel, 265
 Goold, Benjamin, 208
 Bethiah, 155
 John, 155
 Joseph, 155
 Gording, Elizabeth, 284
 Gordon, Andrew Elliott, 112
 David S., 112
 Joanne, 112
 Katharine, 112

- Gore, John, 288+
 Gorges, Ferdinando, 11,207
 Gosling, Agnes, 27
 Goss, Elizabeth, 149
 Gott, Charles, 303
 Gould, Ambrose, 304+
 Mary, 183,304+
 Thomas, 183
 Gournay, Hugh de, 273
 Gove, Edward, 312
 Gowing, Elizabeth, 42
 Robert, 42
 Grace, John, 27
 Grafton, Elizabeth, 200
 Joseph, 200
 Nathaniel, 200
 Graves, Abigail, 166+
 Dorothy, 167
 Mary, 158,234
 Richard, 166
 Royal Sanford, 106
 Susan Sinnett, 106
 Gray, Hannah, 172
 John, 167
 Robert, 172
 Ruth, 167
 Green, Greene, Bethia,237
 Elizabeth, 191
 Jacob, 191
 John, 32,33,181,237,242
 320
 Judith, 33
 Mabel Ruth, 110
 Mary, 191,242
 Ralph, 33
 Greenleaf, Edmund, 311
 Hester, 311
 Stephen, 311
 Greenwood, Abigail, 133
 Gregory, Ursula, 184,
 Grey, Sybil, 246
 Griggs, Elinor, 158+
 Jacob, 158
 Griswold, Francis, 45
 Mary, 45
 Griffin, Ira, 121
 Dorothy Luella, 121
 Marylyn Elaine, 121
 Nettie, 121
 William Ephraim, 121
 Ronald William, 121
 Vernon Ira, 121
 Grouse, Abner, 108
 Catherine, 108
 David, 108
 Rosanna, 108
 Grover, Edmund, 158
 Nehemiah, 158
 Ruth, 158+
 Guild, John, 60,133,143,322
 Joshua, 60
 Margaret, 60+
 Mary, 323
 Mercy, 143
 Phebe, 143
 Samuel, 323+
 Sarah, 133
 Gurney, Hannah, 115
 Guydat, Mary, 246
 Gye, Mary, 197
 Gyrlynge, Mary, 138

 Hackburn, Hannah, 176
 Samuel, 176
 Hadlock, James, 171+
 Rebecca, 181
 Sarah, 181
 Hale, Jonathan, 292
 Martha, 292
 Mary, 181
 Samuel, 292
 Susanna, 292
 Thomas, 181
 Hall, Beatrice, 46
 John, 14
 Ralph, 14
 Hamblin, Hamlin
 Ebenezer, 109,118
 Edwin, 116,118
 Ellen, 109
 George, 109,117,118
 Gershom, 109,118
 James, 109,118
 John, 109,118
 Lottie M., 118
 Sybil, 118,119
 Sybil M., 118

- Hammond, David, 107
 Elizabeth, 53
 Nellie Jane, 107
 Thomas, 53
 Hanson, John, 15
 Maul, 16
 Phebe, 16
 Robert, 16
 Sarah, 16
 Stephen, 16
 Thomas, 16
 Hara, H. James, 121+
 Margaret Elizabeth, 121
 Margaret Farr, 7,116,119
 Hardin,Harding, John, 158,293
 Mary, 292
 Hardy, John, 156
 Elizabeth, 156
 Stephen, 148
 Harndon, Benjamin, 173
 Richard, 173
 Harraden, Ann, 85
 Edward, 85,158
 Sarah, 158+
 Harrington, Anna, 47,48+,285
 John, 48
 Robert, 48,321
 Ruth, 48
 Sarah, 321
 Harriot, Mary, 322
 Harris, Anna, 198,238
 Elizabeth, 238+
 John, 238+
 Joseph, 238
 Thomas, 198,238+,240
 Harrison, Ann, 308
 Harriod, John, 143
 Mary, 143
 Hart, George, 291,306
 Martha, 291,306
 Sarah, 99
 Thomas, 291
 Hartshorn, Abigail, 60
 Benjamin, 60
 Harty, Margaret, 219
 Hartway, Abraham, 308
 Harvy,Harvie, Isabel, 134,184
 Jehoidan, 306
 Margaret, 194
 Robert, 184,
 Stephen, 148
 Thomas, 242
 William, 192
 Harwood, Andrew, 81,82
 Rebecca, 81,82
 Haseltine, John, 289,290
 Haskell, Aaron, 164
 Abigail, 85,108,159+,160,
 161,162,163,164+
 Albina, 106
 Amy, 163
 Andrew, 81,159
 Anna, 159,161+,162
 Benjamin, 26,158+,161
 Betsy, 164
 Betty,163
 Cecilie, 156
 Daniel, 159
 Dorothy, 156
 Elinor, 156+
 Elizabeth, 148,158+,159,161
 Emma, 158
 Fanny, 163
 George, 163
 George Pinkham, 106,107
 Hannah, 159
 Henry, 159
 Huldah, 163
 Isaac, 163+
 Jacob, 159+
 James, 160,161+
 Jedediah, 161
 Jemima, 161+
 Jerusha, 26
 Joan, 156
 John, 158+
 Joseph, 26,157,168+,159+
 Julia, 106
 Katherine, 164+
 Keziah, 161
 Lucieta, 163
 Lucretia, 161,162
 Lucy Ann, 107
 Lydia, 159
 Mark,156+,158+,160,161+,292
 Martha, 158,161
 Micajah, 163
 Nathaniel, 161,162,163

- Haskell, contd.
 Patience, 164
 Philemon, 161,162
 Phoebe, 164
 Prudence, 161
 Rachel, 159
 Roger, 156+,157,165
 Ruth, 26,159,162+,163+
 Sally, 162
 Samuel, 156,157,158,159,163+
 Sarah,,163+,164+
 Susanna, 26,161+,162+,164
 Thurza, 156
 Timothy, 163
 Ward, 106,107,162+,163
 William,25,26+,44,70,84,85,
 106,107,108+,156+,157+,
 158+,159+,160+,161+,162+
 163+,164+,165,227,292+,294
 Willobee, 163
 Hatherly, Timothy, 57
 Hathorne, Barbara, 178
 John, 178
 Major, 305
 Hassard, John, 196
 Haugh, Samuel, 123
 Hawes, Abigail, 96
 Daniel, 309+
 Edward, 96,309
 Esther, 309
 Hezekiah, 309
 Jane, 309
 Jerusha, 300,316
 Levi, 300,301,316
 Phebe, 300,316
 Hawkes, Adam, 71
 Cynthia J., 115
 Ebenezer, 115
 John, 115
 Nathan, 115
 Nathaniel, 115
 Susanna, 71
 Hawkins, Elizabeth, 191
 Marian Alice, 109
 Mary, 127,250
 Richard, 109
 Samuel, 191
 Timothy, 67,127,250
 Hawks, Adam, 200
 John, 200
 Moses, 199,200
 Rebecca, 199,200
 Sarah, 200
 Hawthorn, William, 186
 Haynes, Dinah, 235
 Joseph, 235
 Ruth, 266
 Hayward, Abigail, 140
 Hazen, Moses, 108
 Headley, Dennis, 47
 Heald, Ester, 240
 Frances, 109
 Gershom, 240
 Hannah, 256
 John, 240
 Healey, Jennie, 105
 Heard, Experience, 212
 James, 211,212,253,269
 John, 14,212
 Samuel, 212
 Shuah, 211,253,269
 Hearl, John, 208
 Heaton, Leah, 132
 Nathaniel, 132
 Hebert,Hibberd, Abigail,166+
 Daniel, 167
 Dorothy, 167
 Elizabeth,26,142,166,167+
 George, 166
 Joane, 165+,166+
 John, 26,165+,166+,167,303
 Joseph, 165
 Lydia, 166,303
 Marie,Mary, 166+,303
 Martha, 167
 Mercy, 167
 Robert, 157,165+,166+,167+
 192+,193+,303+
 Ruth, 166+,167,303
 Samuel, 165,166
 Sarah, 166+,167
 Susanna, 166
 William, 166
 Zaccheus, 166+
 Hedge, Margery, 245+
 Heneage, Catherine, 268
 Hendry, Robert, 244
 Henchman, Daniel, 188

- Henry III, 273
 Henry VI, 275
 Henry VIII, 179,184
 Henry, Phebe, 300,316
 Herrick, Betty, 163
 Elizabeth, 23
 Henry, 161,187,188
 John, 187
 Joseph, 187+
 Keziah, 161
 Prudence, 161
 Samuel, 161,188
 Sarah, 187+,188
 William Haskell, 163
 Herring, Hannah, 308
 Martha, 308
 Thomas, 308+
 Herselius, Marilyn Marie, 114
 Hewins, Deborah, 49,59
 Hewit, Elizabeth, 263
 Hiatt, Martha S., 113
 Hildreth, Abigail, 170
 Anna, 170
 Dorothy, 170
 Elizabeth, 168+,169+,170+,
 255
 Ephraim, 169+,170,255
 Isaac, 170
 James, 168,169+,170
 Jane, 170
 Joseph, 170
 Margaret, 170
 Mary, 170
 Persis, 170
 Richard, 168+,169+,170+,255
 Sarah, 168,170+
 Thomas, 170
 Hill, Abraham, 191,266
 Amy, 238
 Benjamin, 208
 Elizabeth, 294
 Harriet, 260
 Jacob, 266
 John, 66,208
 Mary, 208+
 Ralph, 53
 Rebecca, 16,66
 Samuel, 127,208
 Sarah, 190,191,266
 Simeon, 16
 Zebulon, 294
 Hilles, Gilbert, 247
 Hilliard, Benjamin, 313
 Elizabeth, 313
 Emanuel, 313
 Mehitabel, 313
 Roger, 304
 Timothy, 313
 Hilton, Edward, 215
 Susanna, 215
 Hinchman, Anne Barbie, 112
 Elizabeth, 168
 Samuel, 57
 Hinds, Abigail, 199
 Hines, Abigail, 306
 Elizabeth, 306
 William, 306
 Hinsdale, Experience, 66
 Robert, 66
 Hiteman, Florence, 114
 Richard Henry, 115
 Hoag, Mary, 16
 Phoebe, 112
 Hoar, Daniel, 279
 Hobart, Caleb, 124
 Edmund, 124
 Thomas, 124
 Hodgdon, Caleb, 16
 Priscilla, 16
 Susanna, 162
 Thomas, 162+
 Hodgkins, Belinda Bibber, 104
 Benjamin, 104
 Charles S., 105
 Eliza, 105
 Holbrook, Abigail, 57
 Elizabeth, 204,308
 William, 57
 Holden, Anne, 276
 Richard, 35,67
 Holland, Joane, 274
 Robert, 274
 Holman, Abraham, 237+
 Winifred, 320
 Holmes, William, 194,298
 Holt, Abigail, 173+
 Benjamin, 173
 Dinah, 173

Holt, contd.

- Elizabeth, 171+,172+,173
 - George, 173
 - Hannah, 171,172+,173
 - Henry, 18,78,79,172+,173+
 - Hepzibah, 173
 - Humphrey, 173
 - James, 172,173
 - John, 172
 - Joshua, 173
 - Josiah, 173
 - Keturah, 173
 - Martha, 171,173
 - Mary, 172+,173+
 - Nicholas, 18,171+,172+,173+
 - Oliver, 173
 - Paul, 173
 - Priscilla, 172,173
 - Rebecca, 172
 - Samuel, 172+
 - Sarah, 18,78,172+,173+,174
 - Susanna, 173
 - William, 173
 - Zerviah, 173
- Hooke, Mary, 198
- Hooper, Abigail W., 75
- George, 75
 - Hannah, 17
 - Rebecca, 17
 - William, 17+
- Hopkins, Mary, 38
- Simeon, 102
- Horn, Archibald, 82
- Daniel, 82
 - Rebecca, 17
 - Sarah E., 82
- Horsford, Hannah, 151
- Hosmer, James, 233
- Sarah, 233
- Hosokihara, Heizaburo, 121
- Koma, 121
- Hough, Margaret, 112
- Houghton, Abigail, 127
- Ezperience, 231
 - James, 63,230
 - Ralph, 63,231
- Houlton, Benjamin, 189
- Elizabeth, 189
 - Joseph, 189
 - Lydia, 189
- Houston, Samuel, 38
- Sarah, 38
- Hovey, Daniel, 305
- How,Howe, Abraham, 146
- Daniel, 146
 - David, 29
 - Edward, 265
 - Ichabod, 146,257
 - Isaac, 235
 - John, 235
 - Jonathan, 146
 - Martha, 29+
 - Mellicent, 146
 - Samuel, 29,62
 - Sarah, 62
- Howard, Frederick, 301
- Hannah, 183
 - John, 132
 - Mary, 315
- Howchin, Jeremy, 90
- Howland, John, 109,118
- Hoy, Anna Marie, 114
- Hugh Thomas, 114
- Hoyt, Hannah, 318
- Hubbard, Hannah, 321
- James, 321
 - Richard, 200,305
 - Sally, 162
 - Sarah, 200,305,321
 - William, 70,71
- Hues, Ruth, 237+
- Hull, Hannah, 4
- Thomas, 4
- Humphrey, Jane, 61
- John, 72,254
 - Jonas, 61
- Hundley, Margaret, 111
- Hunt, Adeline, 113
- Isaac, 266
 - Mary, 266
 - Mercy, 153,232
 - William, 153,232,266
- Hunter, Jane Ann, 119
- Joseph, 268
- Hunting, Ann, 42, 177
- Elizabeth, 176+
 - Esther, 132,176
 - Hannah, 176+,177

- Hunting, contd.
 Hester, 175+,176+
 Jesse, 176
 John, 132,175+,176+,307
 Margaret, 176,177,307
 Mary, 176
 Nathaniel, 176
 Samuel, 176+
 Hurd, Mercy, 153,232
 Huse, Abel, 173. See Hues.
 Mary, 173
 Thomas, 173
 Hussey, Christopher, 212,312
 Huldah, 312
 John, 42,212,312
 Susanna, 212
 Hutchins, Enoch, 154,155
 Hope, 155
 Hutchinson, Abigail, 178,179,
 181+,183+
 Alice, 178,179,184+
 Ambrose, 181,182+,183,189
 Amos, 182
 Ann, 73,
 Anna, 184
 Annice, 83
 Anthony, 78+,184
 Barnard, 184
 Benjamin, 181+
 Bethiah, 51+,179,180+,181+
 Betsey, 182
 Clark, 183
 Deborah, 183+
 Ebenezer, 182,183
 Eda, 183
 Edith, 184
 Effie, 182
 Elizabeth, 139,179,181,182,
 183
 George, 182+,183+,189
 Hannah, 179,181,182
 Isabel, 184
 Isabella, 81,183+
 Israel, 182
 James, 182+,183+,184
 Jane, 181
 John, 179,181,182+,183+184
 Joseph, 51,179+,181,182+,
 189
 Judith, 184
 Katherine, 183
 Lawrence, 184
 Lydia, 50,51,180,181+,182
 Mary, 179,181,182,183+
 Nathan, 181
 Nathaniel, 183
 Nehemiah, 183
 Phebe, 183
 Rachel, 181+
 Rebecca, 179,181
 Richard, 51,139,178,179+,
 180+,181+,182,184
 Robert, 181,182+
 Ruth, 182+,183,189
 Samuel, 181,182+
 Sarah, 178,179+,181,182
 Seviah, 182
 Susanna, 178,182
 Thomas, 183,184+
 Ursula, 184
 William, 182,184
 Hyde, Samuel, 218
 Ierson, Benjamin, 187
 Ierston, Benjamin, 188
 Edward, 188
 Mary, 188
 Ineles, Anna, 144
 Ingraham, Margaret, 150
 Irish, William, 245
 Isherwood, Clara, 119
 Edward Clarence, 119
 Elsie May, 119
 Ive, Ives, Hannah, 321
 Miles, 321
 Richard, 268
 Rose, 268
 Jackman, James, 215
 Sarah, 215
 Jackson, Edward, 218+
 John, 218
 James, John, 22
 Lydia, 22
 Janco, Deborah, 53
 Jarmill, Sarah, 123

Jaye, Mary, 176
 William, 176
 Jennery, Mary, 58
 Jenney, Bridget, 247
 Jennings, John, 5
 Jesson, Jacob, 5
 Jewell, Louisa, 318
 Jewett, David, 317
 Joseph, 166,288,289,290
 Phebe, 317
 Jobson, John, 28
 Johnson, Amy, 206
 Arbella, 72
 Charles, 119
 Content, 105
 Damaris, 172
 David, 107
 Diadema, 146
 Dorcas, 208
 Edmund, 208+
 Edward, 207,208+
 Elizabeth Jane, 119
 Isaac, 72+
 J. William, 119
 Jacob, 105
 John, 172,207
 Lydia, 105
 Mary, 172
 Nancy Louise, 119
 Patience, 208
 Peter, 208+
 Ralph, 105
 Samuel, 207
 Ted, 119
 Thankful, 106
 Thomas, 172
 Thomas Edward, 119+
 William, 119,146
 Jones, Carrol, 112
 Charles H., 114
 Cynthia, 112,115
 Cynthia M., 115
 David, 36
 Edward, 115,116
 Hannah, 177,307
 Hugh, 142
 Hulda Elizabeth, 114
 James N., 115
 James Nelson, 112

Lemuel, 115,116,227
 Leroy, 112
 Levi Temple, 115
 Mary, 142
 Mary W., 115
 Rachel, 227
 Reuben, 115,116
 Robert, 142
 Samuel, 266
 Sarah, 36,266
 Thomas, 115,116,177,227,
 307
 Thomas R., Mrs., 301
 Jordan, Abigail K., 75
 Robert, 168
 Judd, David, 182
 Elizabeth, 182
 Judkins, Fanny, 83
 James Gordon, 83
 Mary, 83
 Robert, 83
 Judson, Samuel, 323
 Sarah, 323

 Keayne, Robert, 21,73+,283,245
 Keen, Anna, 39
 Keen, Cane, Mercy, 306
 Kelsey, Elizabeth, 260
 Thomas C., 260
 Kelso, William, 37
 Kemp, Abigail, 31
 Samuel, 31
 Sarah, 163
 Kempthorne, Mary, 190,191
 Simon, 191
 Kene, Robert, 245
 Kenric, Hannah, 204
 John, 204
 Kerr, Mary Ann, 106
 Kette, Elizabeth, 1
 Kettell, Elizabeth, 306
 John, 306
 Richard, 306
 Kidder, Ruben, 257
 Kieft, Director, 11
 Kimball, John
 Mary, 48
 Thomas, 311

- King, Abigail, 64+
 Deborah, 57
 Elizabeth, 57+,233
 Martha, 233
 Mary, 233
 Mercy, 233
 Samuel, 64
 Sarah, 235
 Thomas, 57,233
 Kingsbury, John, 204
 Sarah, 98
 Seth, 98
 Kirke, Henry, 6
 Klansietins, Zelma, 121
 Knight, Abigail, 75
 Charlotte, 109
 Hannah, 4,5
 Mary, 223
 Moses Young, 75
 Rebecca, 183
 Richard, 4,5,109
 Sara A., 109
 Knowlton, Ebenezer, 78
 Mary, 78
 Knox, Daniel, 302
 Joshua, 302
 Margaret, 302
 Sylvanus, 302
 Thomas, 302
 Zachariah, 302

 Lacy, Agnes de 273
 Edmund de, 274
 Gilbert de, 273
 Hugh de, 273
 Walter de, 273
 Ladbroke, Thomas, 211
 Lakin, John, 31,222
 William, 222
 Lane, Lanye, Faith, 246
 Margaret, 246
 Styvys, 244
 Langley, Mary, 196
 Lasling, Ellen, 45
 Thomas, 45
 Lathrop, Thomas, 289
 Lawrence, Eliza, 148

 Lawrence, Eliza, 148
 Elizabeth, 13
 George, 237
 Hannah, 237
 Jane, 13
 Joan, 287
 John, 13+
 Marie, Mary, 13
 Oliver, 148
 Susan, 247
 Susannah, 13
 Thomas, 13+,287
 William, 13,240
 Lawson, Deodate, 6
 Thomas, 6
 Lawter, Mary, 137
 Robert, 137
 Leach, Abigail, 188+
 Alice, 186
 Ambrose, 186
 Anne, 187+
 Bethiah, 85
 Clement, 185,186
 Edmund, 186
 Elizabeth, 140,185+,186+
 187,188+
 Giles, 187
 Ginger, 188
 Hannah, 187,188+
 Hepzibah, 188
 James, 187
 Jane, 187
 John, 140,182,185+,186,
 187+,188+
 Lawrence, 185+,186+,187
 Lydia, 189
 Margaret, 186
 Mary, 186,187+,188,189
 Miriam, 186
 Rachel, 187+,188
 Richard, 140,185+,186,187+
 188
 Robert, 85,185,186
 Ruth, 182,186,189+
 Samuel, 188
 Sarah, 186,187,188+
 Simeon, 300
 Leadbetter, Henry, 123
 Learned, Isaac, 220

- Leavitt, John, 62
 Sarah, 62
 Le Beau, Christine, 213
 Louis, 213
 Leche, John de, 185
 Lee, William, 81
 Legay, Peter, 287
 Leeman, Evelyn R., 104
 Samuel, 104
 Thomas Ira, 104
 Legg, Sebella, 22
 Leighton, David B., 116
 Elizabeth, 225
 Hannah M., 116
 Thomas, 14, 225
 Hannah M., 116
 Leman, Joan, 91
 William, 211
 Leonard, Ephraim, 309
 Mary, 150
 Samuel, 150
 Leverich, Caleb, 271
 Martha, 271
 William, 271
 Lewkenor, Elizabeth, 268
 Edmund, 268
 Lewis, Asa, 108
 Elizabeth, 229
 Libby, Alice, 109
 Dominicus, 103
 Enoch, 109
 Franklin Waterman, 109
 John, 109
 Samuel, 104
 Liggett, Rose May, 121
 Lincoln, Elizabeth, 99
 Thomas, 304
 Lion, Katherine, 150
 Lithgow, William, 145, 258
 Little, Mary, 319+
 Littlefield, Deliverance, 77
 Francis, 77
 Littlehale, Elizabeth, 85
 Isaac, 85
 Richard, 85
 Livermore, Daniel, 251
 Elizabeth, 48
 John, 48, 251
 Joseph, 48
 Mary, 251
 Samuel, 251
 Lobdell, Isaac, 304
 Martha, 304
 Locke, Corrice, 126
 Daniel, 126
 John, 67
 Mary, 67
 William, 67
 Lockwood, Margery, 245+
 Robert, 245
 Long, Abigail, 191
 Anne, 191
 Deborah, 190, 191
 Elizabeth, 190+, 191+, 200
 Hannah, 190, 191
 Joanna, 191
 John, 37, 190, 191
 Joshua, 190, 191
 Mary, 191+
 Michael, 190, 191
 Rebecca, 191
 Robert, 190, 191+, 220
 Ruth, 190, 191
 Samuel, 190
 Sarah, 190, 191+
 Zachary, 190, 191
 Longfellow, Henry W., 297
 Longley, Elizabeth, 31
 William, 31
 Luff, Joan, 193+
 John, 165, 192+, 193+
 Lufkin, Goodman, 157
 Jacob, 161
 Lumpkin, Richard, 263
 Sarah, 263
 Lund, Jesse, 81
 Lusher, Eleazer, 124, 128, 129
 Luson, Anne, 126
 John, 126
 Lyndall, Abigail, 194, 195, 297
 Caleb, 194, 195+
 Elizabeth, 194
 James, 194+, 195+, 297
 Joshua, 194, 195+
 Mary, 194+, 195+
 Susanna, 194+
 Timothy, 194, 195+
 Lynne, Joan, 136

- Lyon, Abigail, 300
 Hannah, 130
 John, 199
 Katherine, 150
 Peter, 99
- MacDannel, Alexander, 154
 MacGregor, James, 37
 MacKintosh, John, 203+
 Rebecca, 203+
 MacMurphy, John, 37
 McCobb, Samuel, 258
 McDonald, Alexander, 106
 Elizabeth Elinor, 106
 Mary Ann, 106
 McGaw, Sarah Jane, 302
 Samuel P., 302
 McGinnis, James, 109
 Ruth Ellen, 109
 McPherson, Ann Maria, 113
 William Penn, 113
 McQuarrie, Miss, 104
 Macy, Thomas, 253
 Madden, Evelyn Bassett, 111
 Magoon, Benjamin, 164
 Daniel, 164
 Phoebe, 164
 Makin, Grace, 248
 Joan, 248
 Tobias, 248
 Mann, Esther, 308
 Phoebe, 143
 Samuel, 308, 309
 Solomon, 108
 William, 308
 Manning, Abigail, 198
 Anne, 198
 John, 198
 Marblehead, Mary, 46
 March, George, 187
 Mary, 187
 Marcy, Abigail, 159
 Marenell, Andrew, 6
 Markey, Clara Katherine, 114
 Marks, Roger, 172+
 Sarah, 172+
 Marriott, Abigail, 132
 Marrow, Daniel, 258
- Elizabeth, 258
 Marsh, Eliza, 148
 John, 60
 Marshall, Damaris, 172
 Marston, Prudence, 271
 William, 271
 Martin, Alfred, 318
 Julia Cascolene, 318
 Richard, 289
 Sarah, 288, 289
 Jane, 57
 Rebecca, 323
 Richard, 288
 Mason, Hugh, 219
 John, 211
 Robert, 157
 Thamar, 77
 Thomas, 76, 77
 Masterson, Elizabeth, 71
 Nathaniel, 71
 Richard, 8+
 Mather, Increase, 284
 Richard, 70, 133, 230
 Matilda, Queen, 273
 Maverick, Aaron, 198, 200
 Abigail, 198+, 200+, 305
 Alexander, 196
 Alice, 196
 Amias, 198
 Anna, 198
 Antipas, 198
 Andrew, 196
 Catherine, 198
 Daniel, 196
 Dorothy, 196+, 198
 Edward, 196
 Elizabeth, 196, 197, 200+
 Elias, 198
 Eunice, 198, 199+, 200
 Jane, 198
 John, 12, 196+, 197+, 198+
 Judith, 196
 Marie, 197
 Mary, 196, 197+, 198, 200+
 Moses, 12, 198+, 199+, 200+
 305
 Nathaniel, 196
 Peter, 196+197
 Radford, 196+, 198

- Maverick, contd.
 Rebecca, 196,198,200
 Remember, 12,198,200+
 Robert, 196
 Samuel, 197+,198,199,200
 Sarah, 200
 William, 196
 Maxwell, Sarah, 217
 May, Eleazer, 299
 Esther, 299
 Mead, Ruth, 229
 Susanna, 229
 Thomas, 229
 Meader, Abbie, 115
 Eliza B., 112
 Phoebe, 112
 Sarah, 115
 Valentine, 112,115
 Mercer, Lucy, 190
 Merriam, Anna, 54
 Joseph, 265
 Theophilus, 54
 Merryman, Benjamin, 108
 Caroline S., 106
 Catherine, 108
 Daniel, 105
 Ethel F., 105
 Margaret, 105
 Martin, 106
 Metcalf, Amy, 201
 Anne, 203+
 Eleazer, 204+
 Elizabeth, 201,203,204
 Hannah, 130,204+
 Joan, 201
 John, 130,201,203+
 Jonathan, 204+
 Joseph, 130
 Leonard, 94,201+
 Marie, 201
 Martha, 201,203
 Mary, 92,94,201+,203+,204
 307+
 Matthew, 201
 Melatiah, 204+
 Michael, 92,94,97,130,201+
 202+,203+,204+,209,307,
 308
 Nicholas, 201,203
 Rebecca, 201
 Richard, 201
 Sarah, 92,97,201+,203,204
 209,265,304,308
 Thomas, 97,201,203+,209
 Michemor, Jane, 187
 Walter, 187
 Miller, Ann Maria, 104
 Margaret, 106
 Mary, 207
 Matthew, 104
 Minnie R., 113
 Richard, 207
 Samuel, 207
 Millet, Sarah, 85
 Mills, Mary, 228
 Miner, Florence Hooper, 111
 Mitchell, Sarah, 248
 Mitton, Anne, 4
 See Appendix.
 Montford, Christine, 259
 Lawrence, 259
 Monilaw, Janet, 114
 Moody, Ann, 318
 Gilman, 83,318
 John, 318
 Nancy, 318
 Samuel, 318
 William, 318
 Zoah, 83, 318
 Moore, Anna, 170
 Elizabeth, 233
 John, 170,232,233,266
 Mary, 266
 Sarah, 191
 Tamar, 235
 William, 235
 More, Golden, 220
 Morey, George, 100,317
 Sarah, 299
 Morgan, Francis, 242
 Morrice, William, 197
 Morrison, James, 38
 Morse, Abigail, 59,206+
 Daniel, 131,132
 Deborah, 205
 Dorcas, 66
 Dorothy, 205+
 Eleazer, 59

- Morse, contd.
 Elizabeth, 205
 Esther, 59,223+
 Ezra, 133,314
 Hannah, 34,205+
 Hester, 47,205,206+
 Isaac, 206
 Jeremiah, 206
 Joanna, 133
 John, 133,205+,206+
 Jonathan, 206+
 Joseph, 34+,35,47,66,205+
 206+,223,239+
 Lucile, 109
 Lydia, 131,132
 Samuel, 66,132,133
 Sarah, 206+
 Susanna, 206
 Moseley, Samuel, 188,308
 Moulton, Hannah, 139
 Miriam, 23
 Robert, 24,139+
 Sarah, 303
 Sauina, Savina, 41
- Neale, Amy, 207
 Andrew, 16+,154,155,207+
 208+
 Catherine, 16,155,207+,208+
 Christian, 76
 Hannah, 208
 James, 207+,208
 Joan, 242
 Joanna, 207+
 John, 155,207+,208+,242
 Mary, 207,208
 Patience, 208
 Rebecca, 208
 Nelling, Nicholas, 166
 Newhall, Dorothea, 54
 Samuel, 54
 Newman, Antipas, 303
 Christian, 76
 John, 76
 Thomas, 205
 Nicholas, George Van S., 111
 Jean, 111
 Nicholson, Francis, 309
 Sarah, 309
- Nock, Zachariah, 242
 Noleth, John, 135
 Norman, John, 199,200
 Sarah, 199+,200
 Norris, James, 82,318
 James Frederick, 318
 Joseph, 82
 Mary, 8+,318
 Sarah E., 82
 Norton, Abigail, 191
 Francis, 191
 Norwood, Francis, 144
 Joshua, 144
 Miriam, 144
 Nourse, Benjamin, 239
 Elizabeth, 239
 Francis, 183
 George, 182
 Lydia, 182
 Nowell, Anne, 276
 Elizabeth, 276
 Increase, 72
 Mary, 191
 Roger, 276
 Noyes, Joan, 27+
 John, 137
 William, 27
 Nute, Elizabeth, 226
 James, 226
 Samuel, 226
 Nutter, Elizabeth, 225
 Hatevil, 14,225,252+
- Oliver, James, 287
 John, 73
 Lydia, 3+,128
 Samuel, 3+,128
 Onion, Abigail, 210
 Ann, 210
 Benjamin, 98,210+,323
 Deborah, 210+,323
 Hannah, 210+
 Jonathan, 210
 Mary, 127,209+,210+
 Robert, 127,203+,209+,210+
 323
 Sarah, 98,203+,209+,210+
 Susanna, 210
 William, 209

- Orell, Lewis, 149
 Mary, 149
 Ormsbee, Martha, 150
 Samuel, 150
 Ormsby, Joshua, 36
 Mehitable, 36
 Orne, Betsey, 88
 John, 88
 Orr, Daisy, 75
 David, 107
 Joanna, 107
 Ruth, 107
 Orris, John, 248
 Osbaldeston, Mary, 277,278
 Robert, 278
 Osborn, Alexander, 183
 Sarah, 183
 Otis, Anne, 15,212,213
 Christine, 212,213
 Experience, 212
 Francoise Rose, 212
 Grizel, 211,212+,213,253,
 269
 Hannah, 213
 Jean, 212
 Jean Baptiste, 212
 John, 212,263
 Joyce, 212
 Judith, 212
 Marie Madeleine, 212
 Margaret, 212,213
 Martha, 212,213,225
 Mary, 212
 Nicholas, 212
 Richard, 15,211+,212+,213+
 225,253,269
 Rose, 211+,212+,253,268
 Shuah, 211,212,253,269
 Solomon, 212
 Stephen, 211,212+
 Susanna, 212+
 Paedts, Jacob, 8+
 Page, Sarah, 203
 Paige, Abiah, 251
 Anna, 113
 Anne, 203
 Edward, 251
 Elizabeth, 74,176
 Emma Bertha, 113
 Hannah, 300
 Moses, 74
 Stephen, 251
 Thomas, 176
 Paine, Elizabeth, 74+
 Palmer, Ann, 214,215
 Christopher, 214,215
 Edward, 215
 Joseph, 214,215+
 Martha, 249,292
 Mary, 214,215
 Samuel, 215
 Sarah, 215
 Susanna, 215
 Walter, 89
 William, 214,215+,249,270+
 Paramor, Henry, 23
 Paris, Samuel, 183
 Park, Alexander, 37,216+,217+
 Alice, 217
 Isabell, 218
 Jane, 217
 Janet, 217+
 John, 217
 Joseph, 37,217+
 Margaret, 216,217
 Mary, 217
 Robert, 217+
 Samuel, 218
 Sarah, 37,217+
 Thomas, 217,218
 Parke, Abigail, 219
 Elizabeth, 218,219+,320
 Isabell, 219+
 Margery, 218,219
 Mary, 219
 Richard, 218+,219,249,320
 Sarah, 218,219+
 Thomas, 219+
 William, 218
 Parker, Abial, 221,222
 Abigail, 170,208,222
 Abraham, 170,220+,221
 Anna, 222, 238
 Anne, 198
 Benjamin, 239
 Eleazer, 221,222,238

- Parker, contd.
 Elizabeth, 190,191,220,221+
 222
 Elmira, 105
 Eunice, 191,221,222
 Hannah, 31,221+,222
 Jacob, 220+
 James, 31,105,191,198,206,
 220+,221+,222+,238
 John, 220;,221
 Joseph, 220+,238+
 Joshua, 206,221,222
 Josiah, 221+,238+
 Mary, 198,221+,222
 Mehitabel, 222
 Moses, 170
 Richard, 198
 Rose, 170,221
 Samuel, 221,222
 Sarah, 221+,222
 Zachariah, 221+,222
 Parkhurst, George, 251
 John, 251
 Sarah, 251
 Parkinson, James, 278
 Mary, 278
 Parrott, Bryant, 298
 Ruth, 298+
 Parsons, Abigail, 159
 Ebenezer, 159
 Elizabeth, 161+
 Jeffery, 159+
 John, 161
 Lydia, 159
 Martha, 26
 Nathaniel, 159
 Susanna, 161
 Partridge, Abigail, 60
 Mary, 112
 Nathan, 112
 Rebecca, 130
 Sarah B., 115
 Sarah W., 112
 Paslowe, Elizabeth, 276
 Paterson, Edward, 322
 Paul, Anna, 300
 Susan M., 103
 Payne, Alethia, 97
 Nathaniel, 97
 Stephen, 97
 Paynter, Thomas, 14
 Payson, Edward, 166
 Esther, 60
 Mary, 166
 Phillips, 60
 Swift, 60
 Pearse, John, 306
 Mary, 306
 Peck, Esther, Hester, 176+
 John, 176+
 Joseph, 62
 Prudence, 62
 Rachel, 151
 Simon, 62
 Peirce, Anthony, 223+
 Barbara, 223+
 Elizabeth, 205,223+
 Esther, Hester, 205,223+
 John, 205,223+
 Judith, 223+
 Mary, 223+
 Robert, 223+
 Sarah, 223
 Pellate, Anne, 247
 Penn, Hannah, 4
 James, 4
 Pepper, Alice, 65
 Elizabeth, 65
 Robert, 65
 Percy, Content, 105
 Perkins, Abraham, 191
 Hannah, 191
 John, 70
 Luke, 191
 Peterson, Elizabeth, 109
 Janet, 109
 Kerry, 109
 Peter (Negro), 181
 Petfield, Judith, 246
 William, 246+
 Phelps, Lydia, 239
 Phillips, Ann, 42,177
 Elizabeth, 17
 Hannah, 34,149
 Henry, 42,128,177
 James, 194
 Jane, 183
 John, 252
 Mary, 42,177
 Walter, 183

Phipps, James, 315+
 Lady, 315
 William, 160,315
 Pickard, Joanna, 291
 John, 291
 Pickering, John, 139
 Lucy Janes, 107
 Pidge, Mary, 92,201
 Thomas, 93,201
 Pierce, Agnes, 268
 Anna, 162
 Daniel, 173
 Dinah, 173
 Elizabeth, 321
 John, 173
 Robert, 268
 Sarah, 84+
 Thomas, 162,173
 William, 74
 Pike, John, 208
 Pillsbury, Betsey, 82
 Caleb, 82
 Isaac, 82
 Moses, 82
 Stephen, 82
 William, 82
 Pinkham, Abigail, 15,103
 226,227
 Ada Christina, 117
 Allen Wing, 117
 Amos, 225+
 Amy, 103
 Andrew, 117,227,302
 Ann, 226
 Benjamin, 226,227
 Betty, 226
 Charles A., 227
 David Almon, 107
 Ebenezer, 16,103,107,117,
 163+,226+,227,302

 Elijah, 103,107,108,227
 Elizabeth, 225,226+
 Eunice, 117
 Herbert Elwood, 117
 Jellian, 224
 James, 226
 John, 7,15+,103,107,117,213,
 163,224+,225+,226

 Joseph, 107,226
 Judith, 226
 Julia, 224+
 Katherine, 225,227
 Martha, 213,225+,226
 Mary, 7,225+,226,227
 Matthew, 225+
 Miriam, 302
 Nathaniel, 107,163,227
 Nicholas, 117,227
 Noah, 117
 Otis, 225,226
 Phoebe Ella, 117
 Richard, 14,15+,103,107,117
 163,312,224+,225+,226
 Richard Mott, 227
 Rose, 226
 Sarah, 15,16,163+,225,226+
 227+
 Solomon, 15,225,226+,227
 Thomas, 7,15,16,103,107,117
 163,224+,225+,226+,302
 Pitcher, Alice, 228
 Andrew, 64,90,228+
 Edward, 229
 Elizabeth, 229
 Experience, 228+
 Ezra, 229
 Hannah, 228
 John, 228+
 Jonathan, 228+
 Margaret, 228+
 Mary, 63,64+,228+,229+
 Nathaniel, 64,228+,229+
 Ruth, 228+
 Samuel, 228+
 Sarah, 229+,299
 Susanna, 229
 Zerviah, 229
 Pitman, Mary, 212
 William, 212
 Plaisted, Mary, 143
 Roger, 242
 Plimpton, Jane, 28
 Robert, 28
 Plummer, Ann, 214,215
 Beatrice, 214
 Francis, 214
 Pogger, John, 304

- Poitevin, Francoise Rose, 212
 Jean, 212
 Pollitt, Nellie, 114
 Pomeroy, John, 142
 Mary, 142
 Pond, Abigail, 62,230,231
 Daniel, 231
 Elizabeth, 230,231
 Experience, 231
 George, 231
 Judith, 230
 Martha, 230
 Mary, 90+,231+
 Mindwell, 231
 Rebecca, 237
 Robert, 63,230
 Samuel, 230
 Sarah, 230
 Thankful, 231,280
 William, 62,90+,230+,231
 Poolye, Gyles, 246
 Margery, 246
 Pope, Jane, 56
 John, 56
 Pople, Elizabeth, 236
 Porter, Ginger, 188
 Grace, 248+
 Israel, 187,188
 John, 188
 Roger, 248
 Post, Elizabeth, 237
 Thomas, 237
 Potter, Anthony, 265
 Edmund, 291
 Elizabeth, 265
 Joanna, 291
 Poulin, Jean, 212
 Poulter, Mary, 321
 Power, Isaac, 321
 Mary, 321
 Walter, 321
 Pratt, John, 143
 Hepzibah, 60
 Margaret, 143
 Mary, 112
 Pray, Dorothy, 155
 John, 155
 Prentice, Thomas, 218
 Prescott, John, 94,233
 Lydia, 93
 Sarah, 233
 Preston, Hannah, 188
 Martha, 171
 Priscilla, 173
 Roger, 171,188
 Samuel, 173+
 Susanna, 173
 Thomas, 188
 Priest, Degory, 9+
 Prince, Bethiah, 51,182
 Margaret, 43
 Mary, 24
 John, 24
 Thomas, 43,44,235
 Pringle, Thomas, 81
 Proctor, Jane, 170
 Robert, 170
 Puffer, Eleazer, 280
 Elizabeth, 280
 Purchase, Purchis, Hannah,30
 Oliver, 30
 Thomas, 90
 Putnam, Archalaus, 81
 Benjamin, 79,80,182
 Elizabeth, 139,182,189
 Ephraim, 79+,81
 Jacob, 80
 John,79,80,139,181,182,189
 Mary, 189
 Nathaniel, 79,80,139,141,
 181+,189
 Rachel, 81
 Samuel, 189
 Sarah, 79,80,181,182
 Thomas, 181
 Pynchon, William, 72
 Quint, Alonzo Hall, 225
 Radcliffe, Joane, 274
 John, 274
 Tacy Elizabeth, 113
 Raitby, Christian, 76
 Thomas, 76
 Ramsey, Betsey, 38
 Elizabeth, 38+
 Hugh, 38
 James, 37+,38

- Randall, Davis, 102
 Elizabeth, 237
 Jane, 316
 John, 237
 Lydia Evelyn, 104
 Mary, 53
 Nehemiah C.A., 104
 Paul, 102
 Susanna, 237
 Randlett, Jane, 316
 Rawson, Edward, 63
 Ray, Raye, Bethiah, 51,182
 Margery, 91
 Rayes, Elizabeth, 226
 Raymond, Abigail, 188
 Rayner, Hannah, 321
 Samuel, 321
 Rea, Daniel, 188+
 Elizabeth, 188
 Hepzibah, 188
 Joshua, 181,188
 Read, Abigail, 223
 Mary, 282
 William, 223
 Recraft, Frances, 304
 Reed, Abigail M., 104
 James, 258
 John, 103
 Lucinda, 103
 Reide, Gertrude, 114
 Remington, Jonathan, 236
 Reynolds, Catherine, 14
 Katherine, 252
 Rice, Aaron, 235
 Abigail, 234,235
 Agnes, 29+,233,234+
 Anna, 47,234+,235+
 Anne, 45,233
 Benjamin, 232,234
 Bethia, 234
 Caleb, 234
 Daniel, 233,234
 Deliverance, 235
 Dinah, 235
 Dorcas, 234,303
 Dorothy, 308
 Ebenezer, 233
 Edmund, 29+,64,153,232+
 234+,266,308
 Edward, 29,64,233+,234+,
 235,266
 Elizabeth, 64,153,233,234
 235+,308
 Hannah, 235
 Henry, 153,232,233,234
 Jacob, 234+
 John, 47,48,64,232,234+,
 235+,266
 Joseph, 233
 Joyce, 234
 Lydia, 233,234
 Martha, 29,233+,266
 Matthew, 29,233,266,308
 Mercy, 153,232+, 233
 Moses, 48,235+
 Prudence, 235
 Rachel, 235
 Ruth, 233
 Samuel, 233
 Sarah, 64,233+,235
 Tabitha, 234,235,266
 Tamar, 235
 Thomas, 234
 Thomasine, 153,232+,233,233
 Richards, Abel, 316
 John, 123
 Mary, 316
 Richardson, John, 66
 Joseph T., 115
 Mary, 256
 Mary Elma, 115
 Rebecca, 65,66
 Ridington, Edith, 111
 William Robbins, 111
 Ridyet, Charlotte, 110
 Rigben, Rigby, Isabel, 131
 John, 131
 Riggs, Mary, 158
 Thomas, 158
 Rigmade, Annabella, 275
 Avelina, 275
 Peter, 275
 Rindge, Daniel, 84
 Ring, John, 26
 Robbins,Robins, Abigail, 96+
 Daniel, 301
 Eleazer, 59
 Eunice, 301

- Robbins, contd.
 Mary, 59
 William, 96,301
- Roberts, Eunice, 12,198
 Hannah, 16
 Thomas, 12,198
- Robinson, Abraham, 43+,44
 Daniel, 43
 John, 43
 Lemuel, 300
 Mary, 43
- Robetaille, Grizel, 211,269
 Marie Madelaine, 212
 Philippe, 211,212,269
- Robideau, Constance, 110
 James, 110
- Roby, Abigail, 78
- Rodeck, Eleanor, 103
 John, 103
- Rogers, Anna, 265
 Barnaby, 265
 Elizabeth, 248+,249
 Grace, 248,249
 Jeremiah, 40
 John, 40,175,265
 Mark, 40
 Mary, 40,291
 Nathaniel, 291
 Samuel, 291
 Thomas, 248,249
- Rolfe, Daniel, 171
 Ezra, 291
 Hannah, 171
 Ruth, 291
- Roots, Sarah, 180
 Thomas, 180
- Roper, Walter, 215+
- Rose, Richard, 166
 Ruth, 166
- Ross, David, 106
 Ida Agnes, 106
- Roussau, Elizabeth, 280
 Samuel, 280
- Row, Rowe, Frances, 153
 Elias, 191
 Harley Edward, 114
 John, 191
 Lois Mae, 114
 Rebecca, 190,191
- Rowland, Richard, 305
- Rush, Isaac, 228
 Mary, 228
- Russell, Abigail, 321
 Hannah, 173
 Joyce, 234
 Mary, 172
 Robert, 172,173
 William, 234,321
- Ryley, Anne, 277
- Sabin, Benjamin, 36
 Elizabeth, 36
 Nehemiah, 36
 William, 36
- Safford, Hannah, 205
 John, 205
- Sagamore, Philip, 133
- Sale, Mary, 286
- Saltonstall, Sir Richard, 72
- Sampson, Hannah, 115
 Joseph, 108,115
 Proctor, 115
 Ruth, 108
- Sanborn, Henry B., 83
 Zoah, 83
- Sands, David, 227,259
- Sargent, Elizabeth, 1
 Jacob, 37
 Jerusha, 26
 Joseph, 26
 Thomas, 159
- Savage, James, 268
- Savil, Benjamin, 123
 Lydia, 123
- Saville, Sarah, 123
 William, 123
- Sawin, Mary, 54
 Munsing, 54
- Sawtelle, Anna, 238+,239,240
 Anna W., 241
 Bethiah, 237
 Daniel, 240+
 David, 240+
 Elizabeth, 236+,237+,238+
 239+,240,241+,257
 Enoch, 236,237+
 Ester, 240

Sawtelle, contd.

Hannah, 237+
 John, 237+
 Jonathan, 237+
 Joseph, 239
 Lydia, 239
 Margaret, 239
 Mary, 31,237+,238,239,
 240+,257
 Mercy, 31,239,240+
 Obadiah, 236
 Richard, 236+,237+,256
 Ruth, 237+
 Sarah, 240+,241,256
 Susanna, 237
 Thomas, 236
 Zachariah, 31,237+,238+
 239+,240+,256,257
 Sawyer, Addie Ella, 115
 Allen, 115
 Daniel, 115
 Hannah, 31
 Humphrey, 115
 Stephen, 115
 William, 115
 Saxon, Elizabeth, 221
 Thomas, 221
 Schmucker, Margaret, 110
 Robert, 110
 Robert Antoine, 110
 Schwartz, Eva, 110
 Elva, 110
 Esther Maria, 110
 Kenton, 110
 Wilson Bailey, 110
 Scott, Janice, 110
 Louis, 110
 Scottow, Joshua, 34
 Seaborne, Francis, 175+,176+
 Hester, 175
 Joan, 175
 Searell, John, 196
 Searle, Andrew, 207+,208,343
 Joan, 242
 Joanna, 207
 John, 242+
 Mary, 242
 Samuel, 242
 Searles, Susanna, 97

Sears, Ebenezer, 258

Mercy, 258
 Paul, 258
 Richard, 258
 Semond, Ann, 20
 Hannah, 20
 William, 20
 Sewall, Samuel, 284
 Shapleigh, Alexander, 154
 Nicholas, 207,242
 Sharpe, Abigail, 56,57
 Robert, 56,57,73
 Thomas, 72
 Shatswell, Richard, 287,288
 289,290
 Shattuck, Abigail, 206
 Benjamin, 251
 Elizabeth, 222
 Hannah, 31
 Jeremiah, 222
 Martha, 251
 Philip, 251
 Samuel, 222
 Susanna, 206
 William, 31,206+,251
 Shaw, Joseph, 41
 Shedd, Daniel, 53
 John, 53
 Sarah, 53
 Sheffield, Mary, 66
 William, 66
 Shelley, Sarah, 52
 Shepard, Deborah, 94
 Edward, 94
 Elizabeth, 235
 Thomas, 218+
 Sherburne, Anne, 276
 Richard, 276
 Sherman, Abiah, 251
 Agnes, 244+,245+,246
 Alice, 247
 Anne, 246,247,248+
 Anthony, 246
 Barbara, 246,247+
 Bartholomew, 245,246
 Bridget, 247
 Christian, 248
 Daniel, 248
 Edmund, 247,248

Sherman, contd.

- Elishabah, 250
- Elizabeth, 246+,250+,251+
256
- Ezekiel, 246,247,248
- Faith, 246
- Francis, 245,246
- Grace, 248
- Henry, 245,246+,247+
- James, 245,246
- Jane, 245+,246
- John, 214,215+,219,244+,
245+,246+,248+,249+,
250+,251+,256,321
- Jonathan, 250
- Joseph, 248,249,251+,321
- Judith, 246,248
- Margaret, 246+
- Margery, 244,245+,246+
- Marian, 246
- Martha, 214,215+,248,
249+,250,251
- Mary, 246,247+,248+,250
251+
- Meheṭabel, 251
- Nathaniel, 246,248,250,251+
- Phebe, 246,247,248
- Philip, 247+
- Philippe,Philippa, 247
- Priscilla, 248
- Rachel, 248
- Rebecca, 251
- Richard, 246+,248+,249
- Robert, 245,246,247+
- Roger, 251
- Samuel, 246,247+,251
- Sarah, 248+,251+
- Susan, 247+
- Sybil, 246
- Thomas, 244+,245+,246+,247
- William, 246,251
- William Tecumsah, 247
- Shirley, James, 43
- Shorey, Samuel, 208
- Short, Elizabeth, 171
 - Henry, 171
 - Margaret, 151
 - Mary, 233
 - Matthew, 151
 - Rachel, 5, 6
 - Samuel, 78
 - William, 5, 6
- Shrimpton, Mary, 233
- Shute, Rachel, 5, 6
 - Samuel, 78
 - William, 6
- Shuttleworth, Agnes, 275
 - Lawrence, 275
- Sibley, John, 187
 - Rachel, 187
- Sill, Joseph, 238
- Simmes, Zachariah, 42
- Simpson, A. B., 120
- Sinnett, Abigail Johnson,106
 - James, 39,106
 - Sarah Folsom, 106
 - Stephen, 106
 - Thankful, 106
 - Susan, 106
- Skinner, Eliza, 199+
 - Elizabeth, 200
 - Thomas, 200
- Small, Frances E., 109
 - John, 51+
 - Joseph, 51
 - Lydia, 51
 - Mary, 51
 - Ruth, 51
 - Thomas, 51
- Smiley, Francis, 217
 - Hugh, 217
 - Mary, 217+
- Smith, Abigail, 60
 - Christopher, 94,203,204
 - Daniel, 248+
 - Elizabeth, 13,126,225,248
 - Experience, 281
 - Francis, 52
 - George, 126,252
 - James, 99
 - Jeremiah, 60
 - John, 99,156,204+
 - Joseph, 281
 - Mary, 93+,94,97,99,156,
203,204
 - Henry, 66
 - Maryan,,246 (Smyth)
 - Richard, 13

- Smith, contd.
 Samuel, 66
 Sarah, 66,254,323
 Susan, 194
 Snelling, Marie, 166
 Nicholas, 166 (Nelling)
 Snow, Elizabeth, 256
 Isaac, 102
 John, 256+
 Richard, 256+
 Sarah, 256
 William, 256
 Zerubbabel, 256
 Solley, John B., 111
 Nancy, 111
 Somers, Mildred, 110
 Southard, Cora Ann, 104
 Thomas, 104
 Southwick, Ann, 130
 Southworth, Constant, 195+
 Edward, 8+
 Sowers, Jane Frances, 75
 Keith, 75
 Spalding, Ada Newton, 113
 Edward, 17,18
 Mary, 18
 Sparhawk, Nathaniel, 264
 Spaulding, John, 17+,18
 Spear, Addie Florence, 118
 Joseph, 118
 Speed, John, 262
 Spencer, Mary, 7
 Spring, Elizabeth, 47
 John, 219,249
 Thomas, 47
 Stacey, Henry, 199
 Stalworth, Agnes, 261
 Standish, James, 180
 Myles, 9,194+,195,297
 Sarah, 180
 Stanfield, Harold N., 114
 Mary Elizabeth, 114
 Stanley, William, 287
 Stanton, Thomas, 21
 Starbuck, Abigail, 253
 Catherine, 14
 Dorcas, 253
 Edward, 14,211,252+,253+
 Esther, 253
 Jethro, 253
 Katherine, 252+,253
 Mary, 253
 Nathaniel, 253
 Sarah, 14+,211,253,269
 Shuah, 211,212,253,269
 Starling, Mary, 237+
 Starr, John, 296
 Stearns, Abigail, 206
 Isaac, 206,265,281
 John, 53
 Jonathan, 241
 Julia G., 103
 Martha, 281
 Rebecca, 53
 Sarah, 265
 Thomas, 53
 Sterling, Martha, 86
 Stephens, Stevens,
 Abel, 258,259
 Alice, 254+
 Amos, 258
 Anna, 146,248,259,260
 Christine, 259
 Deborah, 254
 Deliverance, 254
 Eliphalet, 259
 Elizabeth, 170,241,251,255
 256,257+,258,260
 Ephraim, 146+,256+,258+,259
 Esther, 256,258
 Francis, 151
 Hannah, 116,151,156,259,
 260,301
 Harriet, 260
 Henry, 241,254+,255+,301
 Isaac B., 115
 James, 25,254+,256
 Jefferson, 260
 Joane, 263
 Joanna, 255
 Joel Barlow, 260
 John, 151,170,241,254+,255+
 256,301
 Jonas, 256,257+,258
 Jonathan, 241,256
 Joseph, 146,241+,251,254+
 256+,257+,301
 Joshua, 255,260

Stevens, contd.

Lois, 258
 Lucy, 257,301
 Martha, 256,259
 Mary, 254+,255+,256+,258
 Mary Eliza, 115
 Mercy, 258
 Micajah, 260
 Nancy, 260
 Nathan, 260
 Phebe, 260
 Prudence, 48
 Rachel, 151,257
 Richard, 256
 Ruth, 259
 Samuel, 255,258,259
 Sarah, 115,151,241,254+,
 256+,258
 Silence, 255
 Sullivan, 259+
 Sullivan Foster, 260
 Susan, 38,258
 Sybil, 257,258+,259+,260
 Thomas, 146,255,259
 William, 256,257,258
 Stiles, Asahel, 80,81
 John, 79
 Moses, 79
 Phebe, 79
 Robert, 79
 Samuel, 79
 Stileman, Elias, 180
 Stimpson, John, 299
 Stimson, Mary, 298,299+
 Stoddard, Anthony, 284
 Cynthia, 115
 Lydia, 284
 Oliver, 115
 Stone, Abigail, 265,266
 Agnes, 261,263+
 Anna, 265+,266
 Avice, 261
 Barbara, 263
 Daniel, 265,266,300
 David, 170,262+,263+,264,
 265,266,300
 Dorcas, 265
 Elinor, 156
 Elizabeth, 262,263+,265+,
 266+

Emily, 302
 Frances, 263+
 George, 261
 Gregory, 29,170,261+,263,
 264+,265+,300
 Hannah, 29,266
 Henry, 300
 Joane, 262,263+
 John, 29,156+,234,261+,262+
 263,265,266
 Jonathan, 302
 Lydia, 264+,265,300
 Margaret, 264+,266
 Margery, 262,263
 Mary, 251,263,265,266+
 Matthew, 262+,263
 Mirable, 263
 Moses, 302
 Nathaniel, 266
 Richard, 263
 Robert, 263
 Ruth, 266
 Samuel, 265,320
 Sarah, 170,256,263,265+,
 266+
 Simon, 261+,262+,263+,264
 302
 Susanna, 266
 Tabitha, 234,266+
 Thomas, 263+
 Thurza, 156
 Ursula, 263+
 Walter, 261+,262+
 William, 261,262
 Stoughton, Agnes, 269
 Albany, 268
 Anne, 268
 Anthony, 211,268+,269+
 Catherine, 268
 Elizabeth, 268
 Gilbert, 268
 Israel, 211,268,269
 Mary, 268
 Nicholas, 268+,269+
 Rose, 211,268+,269+
 Samuel, 268
 Thomas, 268+
 William, 268
 Stover, Abijah C., 107
 Christopher, 103

Stover, contd.

John, 104
 Johnson Harmon, 107
 Lydia, 104, 107
 Miriam Blake, 104
 Pamela, 103
 Stow, Stowe, John, 18, 203, 266
 Martha, 303+
 Mary, 18
 Nathaniel, 203
 Samuel, 266
 Thomas, 18, 266
 Straight, Thomas, 46
 Stratton, Richard, 68, 279+
 Samuel, 32
 Street, Agnes, 27
 Ann, 27
 Streeter, Sally, 146
 Strong, Esther, 62
 John, 62
 Samuel, 62
 Strut, Joanna, 153
 Stuard, Mary, 142
 Sarah, 142+
 Stuyvesant, Pieter, 11
 Sumner, George, 64
 Mary, 284
 Susanna, 64
 Swaine, Basille, 270, 271
 Elizabeth, 271+, 311
 Francis, 270, 271
 Grace, 270, 271
 Hezekiah, 271
 Jane, 270, 271
 John, 271, 311
 Martha, 271
 Mary, 271, 311
 Nicholas, 271
 Prudence, 271
 Richard, 77, 270+, 271+, 311+
 William, 270, 271+
 Swarton, Johanna, 166
 John, 166
 Sweet, Ruth, 105
 Sarah, 152
 Sweetser, Wigglesworth, 238
 Swett, Benjamin, 270, 311
 John, 311
 Swift, Sara, 61
 Thomas, 61

Swinerton, Elizabeth, 183

 Job, 183, 187
 Joseph, 139
 Syle, William, 102
 Sylvester, William, 102
 Symmes, Sarah, 42
 Zachariah, 42 (Symmes)
 Symonds, James, 143
 John, 143+
 Sarah, 143
 Sympson, Jonathan, 63

 Tabuchi, Koma, 121
 Talbot, Abigail, 281+
 Agnes, 273, 275
 Anne, 276+, 277
 Bridget, 276
 Catherine, 277, 278
 Daniel, 281
 Dorothy, 276, 277, 280
 Ebenezer, 281
 Edmund, 274+
 Edward, 276+, 277+, 280
 Elizabeth, 231, 274, 280+, 286
 Ellen, 275+
 Experience, 281
 Geoffrey, 273+
 George, 231, 275+, 276+, 277+,
 278+, 279+, 280+, 281, 286,
 314
 Giles, 275
 Hannah, 68, 278, 279, 280, 281
 Hugh, 273
 Jerusha, 281
 Joane, 274
 John, 274, 276, 301
 Mabel, 276, 277
 Margaret, 275, 276
 Margery, 274
 Martha, 274, 281
 Mary, 277, 278+, 280+, 281+,
 286
 Matilda, 274
 Nicholas, 275, 276+
 Peter, 68, 273, 275, 277, 278+
 279, 280+, 281, 300+
 Rebecca, 281
 Richard, 273, 274, 275+
 Robert, 273, 274+

- Talbot, contd.
 Roger, 273
 Sarah, 280,281+,314
 Stephen, 275
 Thomas, 274+
 William, 273+,275,276
 Talebot, Le Sire, 273
 Tarbell, Elizabeth, 31
 Mary, 237
 Thomas, 31,237
 Tarrent, Robert, 27
 Tawler, William, 263
 Taylor, Betty, 119
 Clara Mabel, 116,119
 David Philip, 119
 Dorothy Naomi, 119
 Eliza E., 115
 Elizabeth Jane, 119
 Elsie May, 119
 Emma Lane, 119
 Harold, 119
 Harry, 119
 Jane Ann, 119
 John, 190
 Margaret, 190
 Pamela Winfield, 119
 Patsey Jane, 119
 Paul Rodney, 119+
 Philip Frederic, 119
 Ruth, 119
 Sarah, 190
 William, 119
 Teal, Susan, 106
 Teisdale, Mary, 76
 Terpening, Louis, 119
 Thacher, Peter, 298
 Thayer, Cornelius, 285
 Deborah, 124+
 Lydia, 285
 Nathaniel, 285
 Richard, 285
 Sarah, 254
 Thomas, Elizabeth, 97
 Nathaniel, 97
 Thompson, Amias, 198
 Bulah, 319+
 David, 198
 Elizabeth, 69
 Luther, 319+
 Phillis, 59
 Thomas, 154
 William, 69
 Thorndike, Anna, 113
 Henry, 113
 Mary, 113
 Thornton, Matthew, 38
 Thorolde, Margaret, 245
 Thorp, Ann, 45
 Henry, 45
 Thurston, Esther, 36
 John, 36
 Tibbets, Abigail, 226
 Elizabeth, 16
 Ephraim, 15,226
 Henry, 15,212,226
 Jeremiah, 15,226
 Joyce, 212
 Rose, 15
 Tidd, Elizabeth, 256,321
 Francis, 321
 Henry, 321
 John, 256
 Joshua, 191
 Sarah, 191
 Tilden, David, 299,316
 Ezra, 316
 Mary, 57+
 Nathaniel, 299
 Ruth, 299
 Sarah, 316
 Stephen, 299
 Tilley, John, 118
 Tillotson, John, 311
 Tilton, Abraham, 77
 Daniel, 313,318
 Deliverance, 77
 Elizabeth, 313
 Henry, 318
 Jemima, 161
 Joseph, 313
 Louisa, 318
 Mary, 77
 Sophronia, 318
 William, 77,313
 Tituba (Indian), 183
 Titus, Mehitable, 36
 Sarah, 151
 Tobey, Betsey, 120
 Elizabeth, 75+
 William, 75

- Tolford, John, 37
 Tompkins, Elizabeth, 282+
 Hannah, 282
 John, 192,193,282+
 Katherine, 282+
 Margaret, 282
 Marie, Mary, 141,282+
 Micah, 282
 Nathaniel, 282
 Ralph, 141,142+,282+
 Samuel, 282+
 Tomson, Abigail, 298
 Jacob, 298
 Toothaker, Joanna, 107
 Mary, 53
 Roger, 53
 Town, Ezra, 258
 Townsend, George, 25
 Hannah, 4
 Martin, 35
 Penn, 4
 Rebecca, 25
 William, 4
 Tozier, Judith, 32,33
 Richard, 33
 Tracy, Ada Elaine, 121
 Toy Argle, 121
 Marylyn Elaine, 121
 Trainee, Elizabeth, 47
 John, 47
 Trambly, John, 7
 Rachel, 7
 Ralph, 7
 Trask, Anna, 142
 Elizabeth, 87
 Henry, 142
 John, 87
 Samuel, 87
 Thomas, 87
 William, 87
 Treadway, Anna, 265
 Mary, 127
 Nathaniel, 127, 265
 Trerice, Nicholas, 13,287
 Trescott, Elizabeth, 90+
 William, 90+
 Trowbridge, Thomas, 218
 Tucker, Dorothy, 196
 Ebenezer, 64
 Jane, 64
 Jazaniah, 64
 Joseph, 64
 Judith, 64+
 Lydia, 64
 Manassah, 64+,298
 Robert, 64
 Waitstill, 64
 Tufts, Benjamin, 260
 Francis, 260
 John, 260
 Nancy, 260
 Peter, 260
 Turner, Esther, 36
 John, 22,36
 Lydia, 22
 Mary, 22
 Turpin, Jane, 187
 Thomas, 187
 Turrell, Anna, 22+,280,284,
 285+
 Benjamin, 284
 Colborne, 284+
 Daniel, 20,21+,22+,32,33,
 74+,280,283+,284+,285,286
 Hannah, 22,285+
 Humphrey, 284+,286
 Joanna, 286
 John, 284,286+
 Joseph, 284,286
 Lydia, 33,283,284+,285
 Mary, 20,33,74,280,283,
 284+,285+,286
 Samuel, 283,284+
 Sarah, 284
 Tuttle, Abigail, 158,161,289
 291,292+
 Charles, 291
 Effie, 183
 Elizabeth, 291
 Hannah, 288+,289
 James, 226
 Joan, 13+,287+,288,289+,
 290
 Joanna, 288,291
 John, 13+,70,158,161,212,
 226,287+,288+,289+,291+
 292+,306
 Jonathan, 291
 Judith, 212
 Martha,158,161,291,292,305

- Tuttle, contd.
 Mary, 291+,292
 Nathan, 183
 Richard, 287,288
 Rose, 226
 Ruth, 291
 Sarah, 16,71,289+,291+,306+
 Simon, 71,287+,288,289+,
 290+,291+,306
 Susanna, 291,292
 Thomas, 16
 William, 291,292+
 Twyenham, William, 244
 Tybbot, Agnes, 294
 Mary, 156,293
 Walter, 156,203+,287,293+
 298,294+
 Tyboul, William C., 8+
 Tyler, Abigail, 161
 Grace, 41
 John, 41,161
- Underhill, John, 11
 Upham, Elizabeth, 47
 Thomas, 47
 Upshore, Frances, 263
 John, 263
- Vales,Vayles, James, 95
 Vane, Henry, 171
 Varney, John, 212
 Humphrey, 14,253
 Sarah, 14,253
 Susanna, 212
 Vaskis, Inesa, 121
 William, 121
 Zelma, 121
 Vassall, William, 72
 Veazie, Mehitable, 133
 William, 133
 Veren, Mary, 195
 Nathaniel, 195
 Philip, 195
 Very, Joseph, 143
 Ruth, 143
 Vincent, Sarah, 9
 William, 50
 Vines, Sir Richard, 11
- Vose, Edward, 64,298
 Elizabeth, 298
 Ester, 64
 John, 64
 Robert, 64,298
 Sarah, 64
 Susanna, 64
 Thomas, 280
 Vunk, Jane Stryker, 75, 120
- Wace, Thomas, 246
 Wade, Thomas, 305
 Wadell, John, 278
 Mary, 278
 Wadsworth, Aaron, 301
 Abigail, 195,297+,298,300
 Ann, Anna, 299,300
 Ann Foster, 302
 Benjamin, 298,298+
 Christopher, 112,195,296+
 297+,298,300
 Daniel, 301
 Ebenezer, 229,298+,299
 Elizabeth, 298
 Emily, 302
 Ephraim,
 Esther, 299
 Eunice, 82,112,116+,301,
 302+
 Florence Eliza, 112
 Franklin, 112, 301
 George, 112,229,298,299+
 316
 Grace, 296,297
 Hannah, 116,260,298,300+,
 301
 Jennie Meader, 112
 Jerusha, 146,300+,315,316
 John, 112+,146,260,297+,
 298,300+,302,316
 Joseph, 297+,298
 Joseph F., 296
 Joshua, 116,302
 Lucy, 301
 Lydia, 300
 Margaret, 302
 Mary, 116,297+,298+,299+,
 301
 Miriam, 301,302

Wadsworth, contd.

Moses, 112,116+,259+,260,301+
 Moses Stevens, 302
 Nathan, 302
 Peleg, 302
 Phebe, 112,300
 Polly, 301
 Rebecca, 301
 Recompence, 298,299+,300+
 Roxanna, 302
 Ruth, 298,299
 Samuel, 112,195,297+,298+,299
 Sarah, 229,298,299+,300,301
 Sarah Jane, 203
 Susanna, 298,299,300
 Sybil S., 302
 Timothy, 298
 Thomas, 302
 Wendell Franklin, 112
 William, 296
 Wager, Andrew, 6
 Elizabeth, 6
 Waite, John, 266
 Mary, 312
 Richard, 21
 Sarah, 266
 Walcott, Benjamin, 144
 Mary, 144
 Walden, Abigail, 303
 Dorcas, 303
 Edward, 166+,303+
 Elizabeth, 303+
 Hannah, 303+
 John, 303+
 Mary, 166,303+
 Nathaniel, 303+
 Ruth, 166,303+
 Theophilus, 303
 Thomazine, 303+
 Waldo, Cornelius, 70,71
 Hannah, 71
 Waldron, John, 186
 Richard, 14,252+
 Sarah, 186
 Walker, Abigail, 265
 Henry, 43,44,159
 Joane, 203+
 Mary, 43,44+,159
 Samuel, 203
 Thomas, 238

Wallace, Bertha Hogate, 110
 Constance, 110
 Elva V., 110
 Janice, 110
 Waller, Jane, 245
 John, 245
 Margaret, 245
 Walley, Ruth, 191
 William, 191
 Wallis, Sarah, 87
 Ward, Abigail, 199+,200,305+
 306+
 Bethiah, 234
 Daniel, 107
 Elizabeth, 306
 Ellen, 107
 Frances, 304+
 Henry, 304
 Jehoidan, 306
 John, 286,306
 Margaret, 170
 Martha, 199,291,304
 Mary, 266,286,304+,306
 Mercy, 305,306
 Philippa, 247
 Remember,304,306
 Richard, 266
 Samuel, 199,200,286,291+,
 304+,305+,306
 Sarah, 200,291,305+
 William, 218
 Wardwell, Eliakim, 311
 Ware, Ann, 308
 Benjamin, 309
 Bethiah, 309
 Dorothy, 204,307,307
 Ebenezer, 308,309+
 Eleazer, 204
 Elizabeth, 204,308+,309+
 Ephraim, 308
 Esther, 308,309
 Hannah, 207+,308
 Jane, 309
 Joanna, 204,307
 John, 204+,307+,308,309
 Jonathan,309+
 Joseph, 308
 Margaret, 143,176+,177,307+
 309+
 Martha, 306+,308

- Ware, contd.
 Mary, 204+,307
 Mehetable, 308
 Melatiah, 309
 Michael, 309+
 Nathaniel, 307+
 Robert, 143,176,177,204+,
 307+,308+,309
 Samuel, 308+
 Sarah, 204+,308+,309+
 Warham, John, 197
 Warne, Olive, 136
 Warner, Abigail, 291
 Daniel, 291,292
 Gillian, 136
 Hannah, 24
 John, 24,292
 Mary, 24,204+,291,292
 Nathaniel, 291,292
 Philemon, 291
 William, 24,291,292
 Warren, Arthur, 170
 Grizel, 211,253,269
 Jacob, 170
 James, 211,269
 Mary, 170
 Warrenne, William de, 273
 Washburn, Alice, 322+
 Robert, 322
 Washington, George, 100
 Waters, Hannah, 170
 Mary, 305,306
 William, 306
 Waugh, Margaret, 216
 Way, Hannah, 4
 Richard, 4
 Weare, Abigail, 312
 Elizabeth, 78,311,312,312
 Hannah, 312
 Hester, 311
 Huldah, 312
 John, 311
 Mary, 271,311,312+
 Nathaniel, 78,79,270,271+
 311+,312
 Mehitabel, 313
 Peter, 311,312+
 Sarah, 311+,312
 Webb, Mary, 143
 Peter, 123
 Ruth, 123
 Webber, Andrew, 107
 Ezekiel, 302
 Hannah, 107
 John, 302
 Nathaniel, 203+
 Roxanna, 302+
 Samuel, 302
 Wolfert, 302
 Webster, Nathan, 37
 Wedge, Deborah, 254+
 Thomas, 254
 Weeks, George, 61
 Jane, 61
 Welch, Mary, 225
 Wells, Crazy, 317
 Elizabeth, 234
 Thomas, 37
 Welles, Ruth, 233
 Samuel, 233
 Thomas, 233
 Wellington, Benjamin, 251
 Mehetable, 251
 Roger, 251
 Wentworth, Benjamin, 7
 Benning, 183
 Hunking, 79,80
 Sarah, 7
 William, 7
 West, Andrew, 217
 Elizabeth, 312
 Francès, 263
 Jane, 217
 Nicholas, 72
 Samuel, 194
 Westell, John, 224
 Wetherbee, Elizabeth, 59
 Whale, Philemon, 232,233
 Wharf, Mary, 85
 Wheatcroft, Barbara, 246
 Wheeler, Abigail, 235,266,281
 Abraham, 266
 Elizabeth, 234
 George, 281
 Isaac, 36
 John, 234,281
 Josiah, 235
 Mary, 36,307
 Obadiah, 235
 Richard, 36,233

Wheeler, contd.

Sarah, 233

Uriah, 235

William, 281

Wheelock, Rose, 170(Whitlock)

Wheelwright, John, 73,76,
77,198

Rebecca, 198

Whipple, Joanna, 291

John, 291

Mary, 191

Whittaker, Israel, 144

Margaret, 144

White, Abigail, 297,314,316

Amelia, 316,318

Ann, 318

Audrey, 76

Benjamin, 83,100,281,300,
314+,315+,316+,317+,318+,
319+

Bulah, 319+

Charles A., 318

Clarissa, 318

Cynthia, 318

David, 318

Ebenezer, 315+,316,318

Elizabeth, 282,315,316

Esther, 77+

George, 315+,316

Grace, 315,316+

Greenleaf, 318

Hannah, 318

Hester, Esther, 77+

James, 63,89,90+,314+,315

Jane, 316

Jerusha, 146,300,316

Joel, 315+,316+,317

John, 89,314+,315+

Julia C., 318

Lucinda, 83,318+

Lydia, 316

Mary, 176+,314+,315,316,
317+,318+,319+

Mehitable, 319+

Moses, 314+,315+,316+,319+

Nancy, 318

Peregrine, 315

Peter, 319+

Polly, 317+,318+

Rachel, 319+

Robert, 154

Ruth

Samuel, 313,319+

Sarah, 281,314+,315+,316+
319+

Sophronia, 318

Susanna, 319

Thomas, 319+

William, 315

Whiting, Ann, 248

Anthony, 248

John, 258+

Jonathan, 257,258+

Marian, 246

Mary, 258

Nathaniel, 258+

Susan, 258

Whitlock, Rose,221 (Wheelock)

Whitman, John, 21

Whitmore, Francis, 219

Isabel, 219

Margaret, 219

Whitney, Samuel, 53

Wibourne, Thomas, 249

Wickwire, Cynthia,

Wiggin, Thomas, 252+

Wight, Deborah, 36

Elizabeth, 309

Ephraim, 36

Henry, 309+

Jane, 309

Jonathan, 309+

Thomas, 36,309+

Wilkins, Anne, 142+

Benjamin, 142

Isaac, 142

Wilkinson, Isabella, 320

Jane, 219,320

Willard, Elizabeth, 30

Simon, 28,30

Willet, Andrew, 100

William the Conqueror, 273

Williams, John, 27,123

Mercy, 323

Richard, 74

Roger, 11,89

Thomas, 12

Wilmot, Margaret, 19

Wilson, Abigail, 170

Anna, 142,248

- Wilson, contd.
 Carrie, 118
 Edmund, 246
 Edward, 306
 Elizabeth, 170,312
 Ephraim, 210
 Gowan, 155
 Hannah, 82,210
 Henry, 203
 Hope, 155
 Humphrey, 312
 James, 107
 John, 37,170+
 Joseph, 155
 Julia, 106
 Mary, 203+,306
 Maryan, 246
 Remember, 306
 Robert, 142
 Thomas, 248,312
 Sylvia, 107
 William, 155,305
 Winchester, Joanna, 254,255
 John, 254,255
 Window, Richard, 25+,84,157
 Winn, Edward, 237
 Hannah, 237+
 Increase, 237
 Winship, Abigail, 321+
 Edward, 168,219,250,320+
 321+
 Elizabeth, 219,250,320+
 321+
 Ephraim, 321
 Hannah, 321
 Jane, 319,320,321+
 Joanna, 321
 Joseph, 321+
 Lyonel, 320
 Margery, 321+
 Mary, 321
 Mehitable, 321+
 Rebecca, 321
 Samuel, 321+
 Sarah, 231+
 Winslow, Edward, 9+,159
 John, 293,296
 Joseph, 115
 Mary W., 115,191
 Wintershall, Mary, 148
 Richard, 148
 Winthrop, Adam, 287
 John, 61,72,73,165,171
 190,197
 Wise, John, 158
 Wiseman, John, 245
 Wiswall, Enoch, 89
 Esther, 130
 John, 89,130
 Withington, Abigail, 300
 Ann, 299
 Elizabeth, 231,280,286
 Henry, 231,299
 Joseph, 299
 Philip, 231,280,286,300
 Richard, 231,299,300
 Sarah, 231
 Thankful, 231,280
 William, 300
 Wittum, William, 154
 Wood, Dorothy, 204,307
 Nicholas, 129
 Roxana, 75+
 Woodberry, John,165, 186
 Woodbridge, John, 171
 Woodbury, John, 186
 Woodcock, Alice, 322
 Daniel, 322
 Deborah, 210,323+
 Israel, 323+
 Joanna, 322+,323
 John, 210,322+,323+
 Jonathan, 322,323
 Mary, 150,323+
 Mercy, 323
 Nathaniel, 323
 Rebecca, 323
 Samuel, 322
 Sarah, 322+,323
 Thomas, 323+
 William, 150,322+
 Woode, John, 254
 Mary, 254,255
 Woodford, Joseph, 32
 Mary, 32
 Thomas, 32
 Woodman, Edward, 199,200
 John,199. Remember,199,200

Woodward, Abigail, 206

Davis, 162

Eleazer, 82

Ephraim, 79

Experience, 82

Ezekiel, 84,159+,163

George, 58

Huldah, 79,82

John, 79,82,206,288

Lucretian, 162

Mary, 84,159

Rachel, 159

Richard, 79,82,206

Woodworth, Amy, 227

Benjamin, 227

Joseph, 227+

Walter, 227

Wooster, Ebenezer, 239

Edward, 239

Margaret, 238,239+

Work, Esther, 258

James, 258

Samuel, 258

Worth, Abigail, 115+

Benjamin, 115

Eunice, 103

Isaiah Gardiner, 115

Wouldbie, Edith, 184

William, 184

Wren, Bishop, 202

Wright, Abigail, 57

Edward, 235

Hannah, 235

Ila Henry, 114

Manie Alice, 115

Richard, 57

Samuel, 235

Silence, 36,58

William, 36,58,296

Wyman, Abigail, 223

David, 30

Francis, 223

Isabel, 30

Judith, 223

Sarah, 258

Yaxley, Elizabeth, 246

York, Ruth, 159

Young, Martha Ann, 104

Walter, 104



